











Archæologia Cantiana.



"ANTIQUITATES SEU HISTORIARUM RELIQUIÆ SUNT TANQUAM TABULÆ NAUFRAGII; CUM, DEFICIENTE ET FERE SUBMERSA RERUM MEMORIA, NIHILOMINUS HOMINES INDUSTRII ET SAGACES, PERTINACI QUADAM ET SCRUPULOSA DILIGENTIA, EX GENEALOGIIS, FASTIS, TITULIS, MONUMENTIS, NUMISMATIBUS, NOMINIBUS PROPRIIS ET STYLIS, VERBORUM ETYMOLOGIIS, PROVERBIIIS, TRADITIONIBUS, ARCHIVIS, ET INSTRUMENTIS, TAM PUBLICIS QUAM PRIVATIS, HISTORIARUM FRAGMENTIS, LIBRORUM NEUTIQUE HISTORICORUM LOCIS DISPERSIS,—EX HIS, INQUAM, OMNIBUS VEL ALIQUIBUS, NONNULLA A TEMPORIS DILUVIO ERIPIUNT ET CONSERVANT. RES SANE OPEROSA, SED MORTALIBUS GRATA ET CUM REVERENTIA QUADAM CONJUNCTA."

"ANTIQUITIES, OR REMNANTS OF HISTORY, ARE, AS WAS SAID, TANQUAM TABULÆ NAUFRAGII; WHEN INDUSTRIOUS PERSONS, BY AN EXACT AND SCRUPULOUS DILIGENCE AND OBSERVATION, OUT OF MONUMENTS, NAMES, WORDS, PROVERBS, TRADITIONS, PRIVATE RECORDS AND EVIDENCES, FRAGMENTS OF STORIES, PASSAGES OF BOOKS THAT CONCERN NOT STORY, AND THE LIKE, DO SAVE AND RECOVER SOMEWHAT FROM THE DELUGE OF TIME."—*Advancement of Learning*, ii.



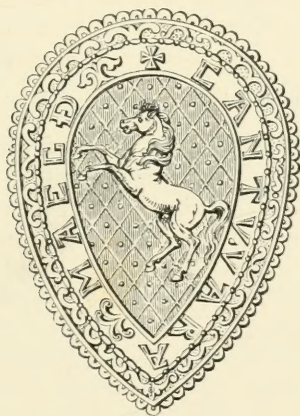
# Archæologia Cantiana:

BEING

TRANSACTIONS

OF THE

KENT ARCHÆOLOGICAL SOCIETY.



VOLUME XX.

London :

PRINTED FOR THE SOCIETY

BY

MITCHELL & HUGHES, 140 WARDOUR STREET, OXFORD STREET.

1893.

*The Council of the Kent Archæological Society is not answerable  
for any opinions put forward in this Work. Each Contributor is alone  
responsible for his own remarks.*



## CONTENTS.

---

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | PAGE      |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------|
| Lists of Officers, x—xiii; Rules, xiv; List of Members, xvi—xxxii                                                                                                                                               |           |
| Illustration Fund .....                                                                                                                                                                                         | xxxiii    |
| Cash Account, 1892 .....                                                                                                                                                                                        | xxxiv     |
| Proceedings and Reports 1892 and 1893 .....                                                                                                                                                                     | xxxvii—li |
| 1. KENTISH ADMINISTRATIONS, 1604—1649. Edited by<br><i>Leland L. Duncan, F.S.A.</i> .....                                                                                                                       | 1         |
| 2. ON “ROMANO-BRITISH” FICTILE VESSELS FROM PRES-<br>TON, NEAR WINGHAM. By <i>G. Dowker</i> .....                                                                                                               | 49        |
| 3. THE KENTISH FAMILY OF LOVELACE, No. II. By the Rev.<br><i>A. J. Pearman, M.A.</i> .....                                                                                                                      | 54        |
| 4. EARLY PRESENTATIONS TO KENTISH BENEFICES. By the<br>Rev. <i>T. S. Frampton, M.A., F.S.A.</i> .....                                                                                                           | 64        |
| 5. ON THE OLD RECTORY AT NORTHFLEET. By <i>George M.</i><br><i>Arnold, F.S.A.</i> .....                                                                                                                         | 71        |
| 6. PEDIGREES OF SMYTHE OF OSTENHANGER, KENT; OF<br>SMYTHE OF BIDBOROUGH AND SUTTON-AT-HONE, KENT;<br>AND OF THE SMYTHES, VISCOUNTS STRANGFORD, OF<br>DROMORE, IRELAND. By the late <i>John J. Stocker</i> ..... | 76        |
| 7. SIR THOMAS SMYTHE, KNT. (A.D. 1558—1625). By<br><i>J. F. Wadmore, A.R.I.B.A.</i> .....                                                                                                                       | 82        |
| 8. LIST OF FORTY-FIVE VICARS OF TILMANSTONE. Com-<br>piled, with Notes, by the Rev. <i>Thomas Shipden Framp-</i><br><i>ton, M.A., F.S.A.</i> .....                                                              | 104       |
| 9. THE ANCIENT FABRIC OF THE CHURCH OF ST. MARY THE<br>VIRGIN, DOVER. By the Rev. Canon <i>Puckle, M.A.</i> ...                                                                                                 | 119       |
| 10. VESTIGES OF ROMAN DOVER. By the Rev. Canon <i>Puckle</i>                                                                                                                                                    | 128       |
| 11. EARLY NORMAN CHURCHES IN AND NEAR THE MEDWAY<br>VALLEY. By the Rev. <i>Grevile M. Livett</i> .....                                                                                                          | 137       |
| 12. ST. MARTIN'S CHURCH, NEW ROMNEY: RECORDS RELAT-<br>ING TO ITS REMOVAL IN A.D. 1550. Transcribed by<br><i>Henry Bachelier Walker, J.P.</i> ; Communicated by<br><i>W. L. Rutton, F.S.A.</i> .....            | 155       |

|                                                                                                                                                         |     |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|
| 13. KENT FINES, 4-7 EDWARD III. (A.D. 1327-1334). Edited<br>by the late <i>James Greenstreet</i> .....                                                  | 161 |
| 14. FIFTY-EIGHT RECTORS OF TROTTESLIFFE. By the Rev.<br><i>T. S. Frampton, M.A., F.S.A.</i> .....                                                       | 187 |
| 15. THE RUINED CHAPEL OF ST. KATHERINE AT SHORNE,<br>KENT. By <i>George M. Arnold, F.S.A.</i> .....                                                     | 195 |
| 16. ON THE PARISH CLERKS AND SEXTON OF FAVERSHAM,<br>A.D. 1506-1593. By <i>F. F. Giraud (Town Clerk)</i> .....                                          | 203 |
| 17. TROTTESLIFFE CHURCH. By Canon <i>Scott Robertson</i> .....                                                                                          | 211 |
| 18. FAVERSHAM: REGULATIONS FOR THE TOWN PORTERS,<br>1448. By <i>F. F. Giraud (Town Clerk)</i> .....                                                     | 219 |
| 19. EXTRACTS FROM THE ACCOUNT BOOKS OF CAPTAIN JOHN<br>HARVEY, R.N., MAYOR OF SANDWICH 1774-5. By<br><i>Thomas Dorman</i> .....                         | 222 |
| 20. SANDGATE CASTLE, A.D. 1539-40. By <i>William Loftie<br/>Rutton, F.S.A.</i> .....                                                                    | 228 |
| 21. LIST OF INCUMBENTS OF ST. PETER'S, SEAL (WITH ST.<br>MARY'S, KEMSING, UNTIL 1874). By the Rev. <i>T. Ship-<br/>dem Frampton, M.A., F.S.A.</i> ..... | 258 |
| 22. BURIAL-PLACES OF THE ARCHBISHOPS OF CANTERBURY.<br>By the Rev. Canon <i>Scott Robertson</i> .....                                                   | 276 |
| 23. THE OLD CHURCH OF ST. MARTIN, AT DOVER. By Canon<br><i>Scott Robertson</i> .....                                                                    | 295 |



# ILLUSTRATIONS.

|                                                                                                        | PAGE |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|
| 1. Map of part of Preston, next Wingham .....to face                                                   | 49   |
| 2. Roman Vessels (1 to 12) from Preston .....                                                          | 52   |
| 3. ————— (13 to 24)————— .....                                                                         | 53   |
| 4. Northfleet Old Rectory House, Front Elevation .....                                                 | 71   |
| 5. —————, Details .....                                                                                | 73   |
| 6. Sir Thomas Smythe's Portrait, Arms, and Autograph ..                                                | 82   |
| 7. ————— Tomb .....                                                                                    | 99   |
| 8. Sutton-at-Hone Church.....                                                                          | 100  |
| 9. Dover; Ruins of Church of St. Martin-le-Grand, No. 1 ..                                             | 120  |
| 10. —————, No. 2, at back<br><i>of No. 1.</i>                                                          |      |
| 11. —————, No. 3 ..                                                                                    | 121  |
| 12. Dover; Tower of Church of St. Mary the Virgin .....                                                | 122  |
| 13. ———; Plan shewing Roman Dover .....                                                                | 131  |
| 14. Norman Ground Plans of Churches .....                                                              | 150  |
| 15. Ruined Chapel of St. Katherine at Shorne .....                                                     | 196  |
| 16. Trottescliffe Church from the N.E. ....                                                            | 211  |
| 17. ————— from the South .....                                                                         | 212  |
| 18. Sandgate Castle, from the S.E. and from the N.E. ...                                               | 228  |
| 19. —————, Plan .....                                                                                  | 251  |
| 20. ————— in 1735 (Buck's View).....                                                                   | 252  |
| 21. ————— Keep, and two Doorways .....                                                                 | 254  |
| 22. Tomb of Archbishop Hubert Walter, opened in 1892 ..                                                | 283  |
| 23. Chalice and Paten of the twelfth century, found in<br>the coffin of Archbishop Hubert Walter ..... | 287  |



# Kent Archaeological Society.

---

OFFICERS, RULES, AND MEMBERS.

SEPTEMBER, 1893.



# Kent Archaeological Society.

---

## President.

THE EARL STANHOPE, F.S.A., LORD LIEUTENANT OF KENT.

## Vice-Presidents.

HIS GRACE THE ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY.  
THE MARQUESS CONYNTHAM.  
THE MARQUESS OF DUFFERIN.  
THE EARL AMHERST.  
THE EARL OF CRANBROOK.  
THE EARL OF DARNLEY.  
THE EARL OF RADNOR.  
THE EARL OF ROMNEY.  
THE EARL SONDES.  
THE EARL OF WINCHILSEA AND NOTTINGHAM.  
THE VISCOUNT HARDINGE.  
THE RIGHT REV. THE LORD BISHOP OF WINCHESTER.  
THE LORD ASHCOMBE.  
THE LORD DE L'ISLE AND DUDLEY.  
THE LORD HARRIS.  
THE LORD HOTHFIELD.  
THE LORD HILLINGDON.  
THE LORD SACKVILLE, G.C.M.G.  
THE RIGHT REV. THE LORD BISHOP OF DOVER.  
THE HONOURABLE J. M. O. BYNG.  
SIR E. C. DERING, BART.  
SIR WYNDHAM KNATCHBULL, BART.  
SIR STUART KNILL, BART.  
SIR JOHN LUBBOCK, BART., M.P.  
SIR DAVID LIONEL SALOMONS, BART.  
THE VERY REV. THE DEAN OF CANTERBURY.  
THE VERY REV. THE DEAN OF ROCHESTER.  
THE RIGHT HON A. AKERS-DOUGLAS, M.P.  
F. S. W. CORNWALLIS, ESQ., M.P.  
COLONEL EDWIN HUGHES, M.P.  
JOHN GILBERT TALBOT, ESQ., M.P.  
THE ARCHDEACON OF MAIDSTONE.  
THE ARCHDEACON OF ROCHESTER.  
THE REV, CANON W. A. SCOTT ROBERTSON.

## Honorary Editors.

FOR VOL. XX., REV. CANON SCOTT ROBERTSON, M.A.  
FOR VOL. XXI., REV. CANON C. F. ROUTLEDGE, M.A., F.S.A.,  
*St. Martin's, Canterbury.*

## Honorary Secretary.

GEORGE PAYNE, ESQ., F.S.A., F.L.S., *The Precinct, Rochester.*

(ALL THESE GENTLEMEN ARE EX-OFFICIO MEMBERS OF THE COUNCIL.)

**Elected Members of the Council.**

|                                                                          |                        |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------|
| AUGUSTUS A. ARNOLD, ESQ., F.S.A. . . . .                                 | <i>Rochester.</i>      |
| G. M. ARNOLD, ESQ., J.P., F.S.A. . . . .                                 | <i>Gravesend.</i>      |
| E. F. ASTLEY, ESQ., M.D., J.P. . . . .                                   | <i>Dover.</i>          |
| REV. J. A. BOODLE, M.A. . . . .                                          | <i>Boughton Bleau.</i> |
| WILFRED J. CRIPPS, ESQ., C.B., M.A., F.S.A., J.P. . . . .                | <i>Cirencester.</i>    |
| GEORGE DOWKER, ESQ., F.G.S. . . . .                                      | <i>Ramsgate.</i>       |
| REV. T. S. FRAMPTON, M.A., F.S.A. . . . .                                | <i>St. Mary Platt.</i> |
| F. F. GIRAUD, ESQ. . . . .                                               | <i>Faversham.</i>      |
| LIEUT.-COL. HARTLEY, M.A., LL.D., J.P. . . . .                           | <i>Dartford.</i>       |
| J. J. HOWARD, ESQ., LL.D., F.S.A. ( <i>Maltravers Herald</i> ) . . . . . | <i>Blackheath.</i>     |
| REV. CANON R. C. JENKINS, M.A. . . . .                                   | <i>Lyminge.</i>        |
| GRANVILLE LEVESON-GOWER, ESQ., F.S.A., J.P. . . . .                      | <i>Titsey.</i>         |
| H. B. MACKESON, ESQ., F.G.S., J.P. . . . .                               | <i>Hythe.</i>          |
| SAMUEL MERCER, ESQ. . . . .                                              | <i>Maidstone.</i>      |
| W. T. NEVE, ESQ. . . . .                                                 | <i>Cranbrook.</i>      |
| J. D. NORWOOD, ESQ. . . . .                                              | <i>Ashford.</i>        |
| REV. A. J. PEARMAN, M.A. . . . .                                         | <i>Merstham.</i>       |
| C. W. POWELL, ESQ., J.P. . . . .                                         | <i>Speldhurst.</i>     |
| REV. CANON C. F. ROUTLEDGE, M.A., F.S.A. . . . .                         | <i>Canterbury.</i>     |
| FLAXMAN C. J. SPURRELL, ESQ., F.G.S. . . . .                             | <i>Belvedere.</i>      |
| HENRY STRINGER, ESQ. . . . .                                             | <i>New Romney.</i>     |
| J. F. WADMORE, ESQ., F.R.I.B.A. . . . .                                  | <i>Tunbridge.</i>      |
| KENYON WOOD WILKIE, ESQ., J.P. . . . .                                   | <i>Ramsgate.</i>       |
| GEORGE WILKS, ESQ. . . . .                                               | <i>Hythe.</i>          |

**Trustees.**

THE EARL AMHERST.  
 THE EARL STANHOPE.  
 J. G. TALBOT, ESQ., M.P.  
 MATTHEW BELL, ESQ.

**Auditors.**

HERBERT HORDERN, ESQ., J.P.  
 CAPTAIN CHAS. F. HOOPER, J.P.

**Chief Curator.**

GEORGE PAYNE, ESQ., F.S.A., F.L.S.

**Bankers.**

MESSRS. WIGAN, MERCERS, AND CO., *Maidstone.*  
 (London Correspondents, Messrs. Smith, Payne, and Smiths.)

MESSRS. HAMMOND AND CO., *Canterbury.*  
 (London Correspondents, Messrs. Glyn and Co.)

## HONORARY LOCAL SECRETARIES.

**Ashford District.**J. D. NORWOOD, ESQ. . . . . *Ashford.***Blackheath and Lewisham District.**MR. W. ESSINGTON HUGHES . . . . . 140 *Wardour Street, W.***Bromley District.**W. J. NICHOLS, ESQ. . . . . *South Hill, Bromley.***Canterbury District.**REV. H. G. ROLT . . . . . { *Sacombe Lodge, Harbledown, Canterbury.***Cranbrook District.**W. T. NEVE, ESQ. . . . . *Cranbrook.***Dartford District.**C. R. HOLT-WHITE, ESQ. . . . . *Bexley, Kent.***Deal and Walmer District.**W. H. BURCH ROSHER, ESQ. . . . . *Walmer.***Dober District.**EDWARD WICKENS FRY, ESQ. . . . . *St. Martin's House, Dover.***Faversham District.**F. F. GIRAUD, ESQ. . . . . *Faversham.***Folkestone District.**WM. WIGHTWICK, ESQ. . . . . *Folkestone.***Gravesend District.**G. M. ARNOLD, ESQ. . . . . *Milton Hall, Gravesend.***Hythe District.**G. WILKS, ESQ. . . . . *Hythe.***London.**MR. W. ESSINGTON HUGHES . . . . . 140 *Wardour Street, W.***Maidstone District.**C. BOYCE, ESQ., M.D. . . . . 29 *Week Street, Maidstone.***Malling District.**MISS DUDLOW . . . . . *West Malling.***Margate District.**WM. JNO. MERCER, ESQ. . . . . 12 *Marine Terrace, Margate.***Ramsgate District.**KENYON W. WILKIE, ESQ. . . . . *Ellington, Ramsgate.***Rochester District.**GEORGE PAYNE, ESQ. . . . . *The Precinct, Rochester.***Romney District.**HENRY STRINGER, ESQ. . . . . *New Romney.*



**Sandwich District.**REV. WALKER FLOWER . . . . . *Worth.***Sebenoaks District.**GEORGE F. CARNELL, ESQ. . . . . *Sevenoaks.***Sheppey District.**JOHN COPLAND, ESQ. . . . . *Sheerness.***Sittingbourne District.**G. E. ELLIOTT, ESQ. . . . . *Sittingbourne.***Tenterden District.**J. ELLIS MACE, ESQ. . . . . *Tenterden.***Tunbridge District.**J. F. WADMORE, ESQ. . . . . *Tunbridge.***Tunbridge Wells District.**CHARLES WATSON POWELL, ESQ. . . . . { *Speldhurst, Tunbridge*  
*Wells.***Westerham District.**J. BOARD, ESQ. . . . . *Westerham.*

## SOCIETIES IN UNION.

*For Interchange of Publications, etc.*The Society of Antiquaries, *Burlington House, Piccadilly, W.*The Royal Archæological Institute of Great Britain, *17 Oxford Mansions, Oxford Street, W.*The British Archæological Association, *32 Sackville Street, Piccadilly, W.*The Society of Antiquaries of Scotland, *Edinburgh.*The Architectural Museum, *18 Tufton Street, Westminster, S.W.*The Numismatic Society, *22 Albemarle Street, W.*The London and Middlesex Archæological Society, *8 Danes Inn, Strand, W.C.*The Historic Society of Cheshire and Lancashire (*R. D. Radcliffe, M.A., Sec., Royal Institution, Colquitt Street, Liverpool*).

The Royal Society of Antiquaries of Ireland.

The Lincoln Diocesan Architectural Society.

The Norfolk and Norwich Archæological Society, *Norwich.*The Suffolk Institute of Archæology (*Rev. F. Haslewood, Hon. Sec., St. Matthew's Rectory, Ipswich*).The Surrey Archæological Society, *8 Danes Inn, Strand, W.C.*The Sussex Archæological Society, *Lewes Castle.*The Wiltshire Archæological and Natural History Society, *Museum, Devizes.*The Somersetshire Archæological and Natural History Society, *Taunton Castle.*The Bristol and Gloucestershire Archæological Society (*Rev. W. Bazeley, Matson Rectory, Gloucester*).The Cambridge Antiquarian Society (*Dr. Hardcastle, Downing College, Cambridge*).The Derbyshire Archæological Society (*Arthur Cox, Esq., Mill Hill, Derby*).The Powysland Club (*Morris C. Jones, Esq., Gungrog, near Welshpool*).The Cumberland and Westmoreland Archæological Society (*R. S. Ferguson, Esq., F.S.A., Carlisle*).The Leicestershire Archæological Society, *5 Gallontree Gate, Leicester.*The Society of Antiquaries, *Newcastle-upon-Tyne (R. Blair, Esq., South Shields)*.The Shropshire Archæological Society (*Rev. W. G. Dimock Fletcher, St. Michael's Vicarage, Shrewsbury*).

Société Archéologique de Dunkerque.

R. Societa Romana di Storia Patria, *Biblioteca Vallicelliana, Roma.*

# Rules of the Kent Archaeological Society.

1. The Society shall consist of Ordinary Members and Honorary Members.

2. The affairs of the Society shall be conducted by a Council consisting of the President of the Society, the Vice-Presidents, the Honorary Secretary, and twenty-four Members elected out of the general body of the Subscribers: one-fourth of the latter shall go out annually in rotation, but shall nevertheless be re-eligible; and such retiring and the new election shall take place at the Annual General Meeting: but any intermediate vacancy, by death or retirement, among the elected Council, shall be filled up either at the General Meeting or at the next Council Meeting, whichever shall first happen. Five Members of the Council to constitute a quorum.

3. The Council shall meet to transact the business of the Society on the second Thursday in the months of March, June, September, and December, and at any other time that the Secretary may deem it expedient to call them together. The June Meeting shall always be held in London; those of March, September, and December at Canterbury and Maidstone alternately. But the Council shall have power, if it shall deem it advisable, at the instance of the President, to hold its Meetings at other places within the county; and to alter the days of Meeting, or to omit a Quarterly Meeting if it shall be found convenient.

4. At every Meeting of the Society or Council, the President, or, in his absence, the Chairman, shall have a casting vote, independently of his vote as a Member.

5. A General Meeting of the Society shall be held annually, in July, August, or September, at some place rendered interesting by its antiquities or historical associations, in the eastern and western divisions of the county alternately, unless the Council, for some cause to be by them assigned, agree to vary this arrangement; the day and place of meeting to be appointed by the Council, who shall have the power, at the instance of the President, to elect some Member of the Society connected with the district in which the meeting shall be held, to act as Chairman of such Meeting. At the said General Meeting, antiquities shall be exhibited, and papers read on subjects of archaeological interest. The accounts of the Society, having been previously allowed by the Auditors, shall be presented; the Council, through the Secretary, shall make a Report on the state of the Society; and the Auditors and the six new Members of the Council for the ensuing year shall be elected.

6. The Annual General Meeting shall have power to make such alterations in the Rules as the majority of Members present may approve: provided that notice of any contemplated alterations be given, in writing, to the Honorary Secretary, before June the 1st in the then current year, to be laid by him before the Council at their next Meeting; provided, also, that the said contemplated alterations be specifically set out in the notices summoning the Meeting, at least one month before the day appointed for it.

7. A Special General Meeting may be summoned, on the written requisition of seven Members, or of the President, or two Vice-Presidents, which must specify the subject intended to be brought forward at such Meeting; and such subject alone can then be considered.

8. Candidates for admission must be proposed by one Member of the Society, and seconded by another, and be balloted for, if required, at any Meeting of the Council, or at a General Meeting, one black ball in five to exclude.

9. Each Ordinary Member shall pay an Annual Subscription of Ten Shillings, due in advance on the 1st of January in each year; or £6 may at any time be paid in lieu of future subscriptions, as a composition for life. Any Ordinary Member shall pay, on election, an entrance fee of Ten Shillings, in addition to his Subscription, whether Annual or Life. Every Member shall be entitled to a copy of the Society's Publications; but none will be issued to any Member whose Subscription is in arrear. The Council may remove from the List of Subscribers the name of any Member whose Subscription is two years in arrear, if it be certified to them that a written application for payment has been made by one of the Secretaries, and not attended to within a month from the time of application.

10. All Subscriptions and Donations are to be paid to the Bankers of the Society, or to one of the Secretaries.

11. All Life Compositions shall be vested in Government Securities, in the names of four Trustees, to be elected by the Council. The interest only of such funds to be used for the ordinary purposes of the Society.

12. No cheque shall be drawn except by order of the Council, and every cheque shall be signed by two Members of the Council and the Honorary Secretary.

13. The President and Secretary, on any vacancy, shall be elected by a General Meeting of the Subscribers.

14. Members of either House of Parliament, who are landed proprietors of the county or residents therein, shall, on becoming Members of the Society, be placed on the list of Vice-Presidents, and with them such other persons as the Society may elect to that office.

15. The Council shall have power to elect, without ballot, on the nomination of two Members, any lady who may be desirous of becoming a Member of the Society.

16. The Council shall have power to appoint as Honorary Member any person likely to promote the interests of the Society. Such Honorary Member not to pay any subscription, and not to have the right of voting at any Meetings of the Society; but to have all the other privileges of Members.

17. The Council shall have power to appoint any Member Honorary Local Secretary for the town or district wherein he may reside, in order to facilitate the collection of accurate information as to objects and discoveries of local interest, and for the receipt of subscriptions.

18. Meetings for the purpose of reading papers, the exhibition of antiquities, or the discussion of subjects connected therewith, shall be held at such times and places as the Council may appoint.

19. The Society shall avoid all subjects of religious or political controversy.

20. The Secretary shall keep a record of the proceedings of the Society, to be communicated to the Members at the General Meetings.



## HONORARY MEMBERS.

---

Augustus W. Franks, Esq., C.B., LITT.D., F.S.A., *British Museum, W.C.*

M. le Grande Reulandt, Membre Honoraire de la Société d'Histoire de la Flandre Maritime de France, Membre Correspondant de la Société Impériale des Sciences de Lille, Contrôleur dans l'Administration des Finances de Belgique, etc.

J. B. Sheppard, Esq., LL.D., *Canterbury.*

Rev. W. W. Skeat, M.A., LITT.D. (Professor of Anglo-Saxon in the University of Cambridge), *Salisbury Villas, Cambridge.*

The Right Rev. Edward Trollope, D.D., F.S.A., Bishop Suffragan of Nottingham, *Leasingham, Sleaford, Lincolnshire.*

## MEMBERS.

CORRECTED TO SEPTEMBER 1893.

---

THE \* DENOTES LIFE COMPOUNDERS.

---

- Abernethy, James, Esq., C.E., Whiteness, Margate.  
\*Acworth, R. William Harrison, Esq., Ellora, Rochester.  
Adam, James, Esq., West Malling Place, Maidstone.  
Adcock, W., Esq., St. James Street, Dover.  
Akers-Douglas, Right Hon. Aretas, M.P., Chilston Park, Maidstone.  
Alcock, Rev. John Price, M.A., Crayford Rectory, Kent.  
Alexander, Horace A., Esq., North Park, Eltham.  
\*Alexander, R. H., Esq., Brandfold, Goudhurst, Kent.  
Allen, Dr., Tonbridge.  
Allen, John L., Esq., Clover Street House, Chatham.  
\*Amherst, The Earl, Montreal, Sevenoaks.  
\*Amherst of Hackney, The Right Hon. Lord, Didlington Hall, Brandon, Norfolk.  
Anderson, William Charles, Esq., Hill House, Keston, Beckenham.  
Arkcoll, Jno., Esq., Foley House, Maidstone.  
Arnold, Augustus A., Esq., F.S.A., The Precinct, Rochester.  
Arnold, E., Esq., Stoneleigh, Grove Road, Clapham Park, S.W.  
Arnold, G. M., Esq., F.S.A., Milton Hall, Gravesend.  
Ash, Rev. Jarvis Holland, D.C.L., 10 Huugershall Park, Tunbridge Wells.  
\*Ashcombe, The Right Hon. Lord, Denbies, Dorking.  
Astley, Edward Ferrand, Esq., M.D., 29 Marine Parade, Dover.  
Athenæum Club, The, 107 Pall Mall, S.W.  
Athill, Charles H., Esq., F.S.A., Richmond Herald, College of Arms, London, E.C., and Eltham, Kent.  
\*Austen, Francis, Esq., Capel Manor, Horsmonden, Staplehurst.  
Aveling, Stephen, Esq., Frindsbury, Rochester.
- Bailey, G. W. H., Esq., 9 Cavendish Place, W.  
Bailey, Rev. Canon Henry, D.D., Canterbury.  
Baker, Arthur, Esq., F.R.I.B.A., 21 Lower Phillimore Place, Kensington, W.  
Baker, F., Esq., C.E., Canterbury.  
Baker, Herbert, Esq., The Owletts, Cobham, Gravesend.  
Baker, T. H., Esq., The Owletts, Cobham, Gravesend.  
Baldock, Rev. William, B.A., Brookland, Folkestone.  
Baldwin, A. H., Esq., F.S.A., 212 Eglinton Road, Plumstead, S.E.  
\*Ball, William, Esq., Strood, Rochester.  
Balston, R. J., Esq., Springfield, Maidstone.  
Banks, Rev. E. G., D.D., Chatham House, Ramsgate.  
Banning, Rev. C. H., M.A., St. Nicholas' Vicarage, Rochester.  
Barrett, J. P., Esq., 3 St. John's Villas, Margate.  
\*Barron, Edward Jackson, Esq., F.S.A., 10 Endsleigh Street, Tavistock Square, W.C.  
Barrow, John J., Esq., Holmwood, Speldhurst, Tunbridge Wells.  
Bartlett, H. S., Esq., Sevendroog, Shooters' Hill, S.E.

- \*Bartram, Rev. H., M.A., Vicarage, Ramsgate.
- \*Bartram, Capt. (Royal Engineers), Tunbridge Wells.
- Bateman, William, Esq., 32 Albion Terrace, Sandgate Road, Folkestone.
- Batten, James, Esq., Highfield, Bickley, Bromley, Kent.
- \*Baxter, Wynne E., Esq., 35 High Street, Lewes.
- Bayley, His Honour Judge, 66 Cambridge Terrace, Hyde Park, w.
- Beach, Fletcher, Esq., M.B., Metropolitan Asylum, Darenth, Dartford.
- Beale, Gordon F. Tracy, Esq., Eastgate, Tenterden.
- Beale, Mrs., Eastgate, Tenterden.
- \*Beamish, Mr. R. J., The Grove, Gravesend.
- \*Beaumont, Charles, Esq., Tunbridge Road, Maidstone.
- Beeby, W. T., Esq., M.D., Bromley, Kent.
- Beeching, Arthur T., Esq., Ferox Hall, Tunbridge.
- Belcher, H. T., Esq., Glenwood, Edgar Road, Cliftonville, Margate.
- Belcher, W. D., Esq., 28 Harold Street, Camberwell, s.e.
- Bell, Matthew, Esq., F.G.S., Bourne Park, Canterbury.
- Bensted, Henry Thomas, Esq., Court Lodge, Teynham, Sittingbourne.
- Bensted, Hubert, Esq., Rockstow, Maidstone.
- \*Berridge, Robert, Esq., Rossmoyne, Chase Green Avenue, Enfield.
- Berry, J. B., Esq., M.R.C.S., Ramsgate.
- Best, Major M. G., Park House, Boxley, Maidstone.
- Betts, Mrs., East Hill, Ashford, Kent.
- \*Bevan, Arthur T., Esq., Bessels Green, Sevenoaks.
- \*Bevan, F. L., Esq., Kippington, Sevenoaks.
- \*Bicknell, A. S., Esq. (Goudhurst), 23 Onslow Gardens, s.w.
- Bingley, Rev. J. G., M.A., Snodland Vicarage, Rochester.
- Birch, Rev. C. G. R., LL.M., Brancaster Rectory, King's Lynn, Norfolk.
- Bird, Sidney J., Esq., 46 Leases Terrace, Leases Park, Newcastle-on-Tyne.
- Birmingham Central Free Library, Mr. J. D. Mullins (Librarian), Ratcliff Place, Birmingham.
- \*Bishop, William W. H., Esq., 8 Prince of Wales Terrace, Kensington, w.
- \*Blakiston, Rev. R. Milburn, F.S.A., 7 Dean's Yard, Westminster, s.w.
- Bligh, The Lady Isabel, Fatherwell House, West Malling, Maidstone.
- Bliss, Rev. Canon, M.A., Betteshanger Rectory, Dover.
- Blogg, Rev. F. Babington, M.A., Vicarage, Walmer.
- Blomfield, Rev. G. J., M.A., Aldington Rectory, Hythe.
- Blore, Rev. Canon G. J., D.D., St. Stephen's, Canterbury.
- Bloxam, Richard, Esq., Eltham Court, Kent.
- Board, Major John, Springfield, Westerham, Edenbridge.
- Bodleian Library, The, Oxford.
- Body, W., Esq., Dunstall, Shoreham, Sevenoaks.
- Boissier, R. Allnutt, Esq., The Grove, Penshurst.
- Bolton, Mr. Joseph, King Street, Dover.
- \*Boodle, Rev. John Adolphus, M.A., Boughton Blean Vicarage, Faversham.
- Booth, William, Esq., Borstall Court, Rochester.
- Boston Public Library, Boston, United States (Messrs. Trübner, Paternoster House, Charing Cross Road, w.c.).
- Boswell, Dr. Irvine, East Street, Faversham.
- Bottle, Mr. Alexander, Dover.
- Bottle, Edward, Esq., St. Martin's Hill, Dover.
- Boulter, Mr. H., "Kent Argus" Office, Ramsgate.
- Bowker, A. F., Esq., F.R.G.S., Hardres, Town Malling.
- Bowyear, Rev. Thomas Kyrwood, M.A.
- Boyce, C., Esq., M.D., Maidstone.
- \*Boys, Rev. H. J., M.A., Layer Marney Rectory, Kelvedon, Essex.
- Bramah, Mrs., Davington Priory, Faversham.
- Brampton, W. E., Esq., 21 Culverden Park Road, Tunbridge Wells.
- Bramston, Rev. William, M.A., Vicar of Minster, Sheerness.
- Bramwell, Sir Frederick, Bart., D.C.L., F.S.A., Holmwood, Edenbridge.
- \*Brent, Algernon, Esq., F.R.G.S., 19 Oxford Mansions, Oxford Street, w.



- \*Brent, Cecil, Esq., F.S.A., 37 Palace Grove, Bromley, Kent.  
 Brent, Francis, Esq., F.S.A., 6 Tothill Avenue, St. Jude's, Plymouth.  
 Bridge, J. H., Esq., 6 Brewer Street, Maidstone.  
 Briggs, C. A., Esq., 55 Lincoln's Inn Fields, W.C.  
 Brightman, Edward W., Esq., Sheerness.  
 Brindle, Thomas, Esq., North Bank, Tunbridge Wells.  
 Bristow, William, Esq., The Woodlands, Westcombe Park, Blackheath, S.E.  
 Broad, Mr. John, 5 Bank Street, Ashford, Kent.  
 Brock, E. P. Loftus, Esq., F.S.A., 27 Soho Square, W.  
 Brooke, Edward, Esq., Ufford Place, Woodbridge, Suffolk.  
 Brooke, John, Esq., Folkestone.  
 Bros, Mr. W. L., Foots Cray, Kent.  
 Brothers, Mr. John, Ashford, Kent.  
 Browell, William Faulkner, Esq., Claytons, Tunbridge Wells.  
 Brown, Alex., Esq., Hothfield, Ashford, Kent.  
 \*Brown, Charles George, Esq., F.R.G.S., Pine Ridge, Orpington.  
 \*Brown, James Roberts, Esq., F.R.G.S., 44 Tregunter Road, South Kensington, S.W.  
 \*Brown, Robert Ross, Esq., Strood, Rochester.  
 Brown, Viney, Esq., 15 King Street, Dover.  
 Brown, Wm., Esq., Summerhurst, Tunbridge Wells.  
 Browne, Rev. Alfred T., M.A., Postling Vicarage, Hythe.  
 Browning, Arthur Giraud, Esq., Spencer Lodge, Wandsworth Common, S.W.  
 \*Bruce, Mr. Justice Gainsford, Yewhurst, Bromley, Kent.  
 Budden, Major, Castle Moat, Rochester.  
 Bugler, John U., Esq., Stoke House, Ashford, Kent.  
 Bullard, Thomas, Esq., 158 Burnt Ash Hill, Lee, Kent.  
 \*Burgess, Major C. J., 94 King's Road, Brighton.  
 Burra, James S., Esq., Ashford, Kent.  
 Burra, Rev. T. F., M.A., Linton Vicarage, Maidstone.  
 Burrows, A. J., Jun., Esq., Pluckley, Ashford, Kent.  
 Bushell, Thomas Tomlin, Esq., 47 Castle Street, Dover.  
 Butler, Mrs. Pierce, Ulcombeden, Hawkhurst.  
 \*Buttanshaw, Rev. John, M.A., 22 St. James's Square, Bath.  
 Byng, The Honourable James M. O., Great Culverden, Tunbridge Wells.  
 \*Bywater, Witham M., Esq., M.R.I.N.S.T., 5 Hanover Square, W.
- \*Canterbury, His Grace the Archbishop of, D.D., Lambeth Palace, S.E.  
 Canterbury, The Very Rev. the Dean of, The Precincts, Canterbury.  
 Canterbury Municipal Library, The Museum, Canterbury.  
 Carnell, George F., Esq., Sevenoaks.  
 Carr, Rev. J. Haslewood, M.A., Adisham Rectory, Wingham.  
 Carr, Rev. T. A., M.A., Vicarage, Marden, Staplehurst.  
 Carr, Rev. T. W., M.A., Barming Rectory, Maidstone.  
 Caswall, Walter R. Le Hardy, Esq., Wilmington Brewery, Dartford.  
 Cates, Arthur, Esq., 12 York Terrace, Regent's Park, N.W.  
 Cave-Browne, Rev. J., M.A., Detling Vicarage, Maidstone.  
 \*Cazalet, W. M., Esq., Fairlawn, Shipborne, Tunbridge.  
 \*Chalmers, David, Esq., F.R.S.E., F.S.A. scot., Redhall, Slateford, Midlothian.  
 Chapman, A. D. B., Esq., Wood Street House, Bapchild, Sittingbourne.  
 Chapman, Ebenezer, Esq., The Limes, Ashford, Kent.  
 \*Chapman, H. Mapleton, Esq., St. Martin's Priory, Canterbury.  
 Charlesworth, F., Esq., East Hill, Bickley, Bromley, Kent.  
 Cheetham, The Venerable Archdeacon, D.D., F.S.A., The Precinct, Rochester.  
 Chignell, R., Esq., Castle Mount, Dover.  
 Christian, Ewan, Esq., 81 Whitehall Place, S.W.  
 Chubb, Hammond, Esq., Home Lee, Bickley, Bromley, Kent.  
 Chute, Wm. Maerewy, Esq., 3 Burlington Gardens, Chiswick, W.  
 Clabon, J. Moxon, Esq., Clare Bank, Sevenoaks.  
 Clapham, F. Dare, Esq., Hurst Lodge, Gravel Hill, Bexley.  
 Clark, Rev. E. Travers, B.A., Chislet, Canterbury.

- Clarke, Chas. Harwood, Esq., F.S.A., Westfield, Bromley, Kent.  
 Claypole, H. T., Esq., London and County Bank, Sittingbourne.  
 Clifford, James, Esq., Maidstone.  
 Clinch, George, Esq., 22 Nicholson Road, Addiscombe.  
 Cloke, F., Esq., Eastry, Dover.  
 \*Clout, Richard, Esq., Brome House, West Malling, Maidstone.  
 Coates, Mrs. Ann, Shorne Vicarage, Gravesend, Kent.  
 Cobb, H. M., Esq., Higham, Rochester.  
 \*Cobham, Charles, Esq., The Shrubbery, Gravesend.  
 Cobham, G. R., Esq., 1 Edwin Street, Gravesend.  
 \*Cock, Edwin, Esq., The Court Lodge, Appledore, Ashford, Kent.  
 Cockburn, Edward, Esq., The Croft, Ellington Road, Ramsgate.  
 Cockeroff, Thomas H., Esq., M.D., Manor Lodge, Chislehurst.  
 Cockle, Major G., Truro Lodge, Ramsgate.  
 \*Cokayne, G. E., Esq., M.A., F.S.A., Norroy King of Arms, College of Arms, Queen Victoria Street, E.C.  
 Coleman, William, Esq., The Shrubbery, Buckland, Dover.  
 Collard, Edw. Maynard, Esq., 1 St. George's Terrace, Herne Bay.  
 Collett, Rev. Anthony, M.A., Hastingleigh Rectory, Ashford, Kent.  
 Collier, Rev. Carus V., B.A., Faversham.  
 \*Collins, Brenton H., Esq., Dunorlan, Tunbridge Wells.  
 Collins, H. O., Esq., 14 Esmond Road, Bedford Park, Chiswick.  
 Collis, Rev. Henry, M.A., St. Philip's Vicarage, Maidstone.  
 Colpoys, Arthur A. G., Esq., 33 Havelock Road, Hastings.  
 Colson, Rev. Canon Charles, M.A., Cuxton Rectory, Rochester.  
 Congress Library, Washington, U.S.A. (per Mr. Allen, 23 Henrietta Street, Covent Garden, W.C.).  
 Conyngham, The Marquess, Bifrons Park, Canterbury, and Slane Castle, co. Meath, Ireland.  
 Cooke, Henry, Esq., Thong, near Gravesend.  
 Cooke, Rev. John Russell, B.A., Preston Vicarage, Faversham.  
 Cooke, Richard, Esq., The Croft, Detling, Maidstone.  
 Cooper, Rev. W. H. Windle, M.A., Warrior House, Dalby Square, Margate.  
 Copland, John, Esq., Sheerness.  
 Copland, Wm. Wallace, Esq., Sheerness.  
 Cornfoot, David, Esq., Dry Hill House, Tunbridge.  
 \*Cornwallis, F. S. W., Esq., M.P., Linton Park, Maidstone.  
 \*Cotton, Dr. Charles, 40 Spencer Square, Ramsgate.  
 Cotton, Horace, Esq., Quex Park, Birchington, Margate.  
 Couchman, Mr. J. B., The Ferns, South-Eastern Road, Ramsgate.  
 Court, Percy, Esq., Dover.  
 Courthope, George, Esq., Hawkhurst.  
 Cow, John, Esq., Montredon, Arkwright Road, Hampstead, N.W.  
 \*Cowell, George, Esq., F.R.C.S., 3 Cavendish Place, Cavendish Square, W.  
 Cox, Frederick John, Esq., 7 Osberton Road, Lee, Kent.  
 Cox, His Honour Judge, Marl Field House, Tunbridge.  
 Cradock, Mrs. R. W., Myrtle Villa, Belvedere, Kent.  
 Crafer, T. N., Esq., Hillside, Ravensbourne Road, Bromley, Kent.  
 Cramp, Mr. Clement, Cranbrook.  
 Cranbrook, The Earl of, Hemsted, Cranbrook.  
 Cranbrook Literary Institute, Cranbrook.  
 Creswell, Sackville, Esq., New House, Mersham, Ashford, Kent.  
 Crichton, Lionel, Esq., 2 Bolingbroke Road, West Kensington, W.  
 Cripps, Wilfred Joseph, Esq., C.B., M.A., F.S.A., Cirencester.  
 \*Croft, Geo. C., Esq., 6 Stanhope Street, Hyde Park Gardens, W.  
 Cronk, H. H., Esq., Emswick, Tunbridge Wells.  
 Crosse, Rev. T. G., Eastbridge Hospital, Canterbury.  
 Crundall, Sir W. H., Mayor of Dover, Dover.  
 Culleton, Leo, Esq., Bathville House, Hampstead, N.W.  
 Curling, Major Henry, R.A., Chilton Lodge, Ramsgate.

- Curteis, Rev. T. S., M.A., F.S.A., The Rectory, Sevenoaks.  
 Curtis, Charles, Esq., 28 Baker Street, Portman Square, w.  
 Cust, The Lady Elizabeth, 13 Eccleston Square, s.w.  
 Dalison, Max. H., Esq., Hamptons, Tunbridge.  
 Dampier, H. L., Esq., F.C.S., Strood, Kent.  
 Darbshire, H. A., Esq., Oakdene, Edenbridge.  
 Darnley, The Earl of, Cobham Hall, Gravesend.  
 Davies, Rev. J. Sanger, St. Mary Bredin Vicarage, Canterbury.  
 Davis, Arthur Randall, Esq., Hythe, Kent.  
 Deedes, Rev. Cecil, 2 Clifton Terrace, Brighton.  
 Deedes, Mrs., Saltwood Castle, Hythe.  
 De Mey, Mrs., "Rossway," St. Leonard's Road, Eastbourne.  
 Dence, J., Esq., Ruthven, Sevenoaks.  
 Dering, Sir E. C., Bart., Pluckley, Ashford, Kent.  
 Devas, Charles F., Esq., Pickhurst Green, Hayes, Beckenham.  
 Devaynes, Miss, Updown House, Margate.  
 \*Dewick, Rev. E. S., 26 Oxford Square, Hyde Park, w.  
 Dickeson, Sir Richard, Market Lane, Dover.  
 Dickinson, C. E. Gildersome, Esq., 8 Morrison Street, s.w.  
 Dickson, Rev. R. H., M.A., Eastchurch Rectory, Sheerness.  
 Dismorr, J. S., Esq., Stewart House, Wrotham Road, Gravesend.  
 Dixon, Lieut.-Gen., Wood's Gate, Pembury, Tunbridge Wells.  
 \*Dodgson, W. H., Esq., Hayes Ford, Bromley, Kent.  
 \*Dodgson, W. O., Esq., Manor House, Sevenoaks.  
 Donne, Rev. Charles Edward, M.A., The Vicarage, Faversham.  
 Dorman, Thomas, Esq., Sandwich.  
 Dover, The Lord Bishop of, The Precincts, Canterbury.  
 Dover Proprietary Library, Castle Street, Dover.  
 Dowker, George, Esq., F.G.S., 2 Laburnum Villas, South-Eastern Road, Ramsgate.  
 Downe, Capt. W. Thornton, R.N., The Hawthorns, Tonbridge.  
 Drake, Mr. Charles, Newton Road, Faversham.  
 Drake, Mr. John, High Street, Rochester.  
 Dudlow, Miss, West Malling, Maidstone.  
 Dufferin and Ava, The Marquess of, G.C.B., etc., Walmer Castle, Dover.  
 Duncan, Leland L., Esq., Rosslair, Lingard's Road, Lewisham, s.e.  
 \*Durst, Rev. John, M.A., Thornham Vicarage, Maidstone.  
 Dyke, Rev. John Dixon, M.A., 21 Holland Road, Brixton, s.w.  
 Eastes, James S., Esq., Fairlawn, Ashford, Kent.  
 \*Eastgate, Rev. C. E., M.A., 31 Augusta Road, Ramsgate.  
 Ebsworth, Rev. J. W., M.A., F.S.A., Molash Vicarage, Ashford, Kent.  
 \*Eden, Rev. Arthur, M.A., Ticehurst Vicarage, Hawkhurst.  
 Edge, Rev. W. J., M.A., Upper Tooting, s.w.  
 Edmeades, Major-General, Nurstead Court, Gravesend.  
 Edwards, Mr. Thos., Ashford, Kent.  
 Elers, W. S., Esq., 7 Dorset Square, n.w.  
 \*Elgar, J. F., Esq., Wingham Lodge, Rochester.  
 Elgar, Mr. W. H., S.E.R. Station, Ashford.  
 Elliott, Frank, Esq., New Hall, Dymchurch, Folkestone.  
 Elliott, G. E., Esq., 13 Station Street, Sittingbourne.  
 Elliott, Mr. Robert, Little Hothfield, Ashford, Kent.  
 \*Ellis, Rev. J. H., M.A., 29 Collingham Gardens, South Kensington, s.w.  
 Elvin, Rev. C. R. S., M.A., Plantation House, Faversham.  
 Elwes, Valentine E. H. Cary, Esq., F.S.A., Billing Hall, Northampton.  
 Elwyn, Rev. Canon Richard, M.A., Master of the Charterhouse, Charterhouse Square, E.C.  
 Elyard, S. Herbert, Esq., Holmwood, South Norwood Park, s.e.  
 Essell, George Ketchley, Esq., The Precinct, Rochester.

Evans, Francis O'Grady, Esq., Ramsgate.

\*Evans, Sir John, D.C.L., F.R.S., F.S.A., Nash Mills, Hemel Hempstead.

Eyton, Mrs. Wynne, Waldershare, Dover.

Fagg, Jesse, Esq., 71 Lower Addiscombe Road, Croydon.

Farnaday, Rev. A., Brook House, Snodland.

Farnall, H., Esq., C.M.S., 47 Courtfield Road, S.W.

\*Faunthorpe, Rev. Jno. P., Elmfield, Bromley Common, Kent.

Fellows, Frank P., Esq., 8 The Green, Hampstead, N.W.

\*Fergusson, Sir James Ranken, Bart., F.S.A. SCOT., Hever Court, Gravesend.

\*Fergusson, Thos. Colyer, Esq., The Moat, Ightham, Sevenoaks.

Field, George Hanbury, Esq., Ashurst Park, Tunbridge Wells.

Field, Rev. T., King's School, Canterbury.

Fielding, Rev. C. H., M.A., West Malling.

Finn, Arthur, Esq., Westbrook, Lydd, Folkestone.

Firth, Charles, Esq., M.D., Gravesend.

Fletcher, The Lady Frances, Kenward, Yalding.

Fletcher, William, Esq., Bycliffe, Gravesend.

\*Flower, Rev. Walker, M.A., Worth Vicarage, Dover.

Fooks, E. J., Esq., Hillside, Milton, Gravesend.

Fooks, Octavius E., Esq., Westeroft, Gravesend.

Fooks, W. Cracroft, Esq., Q.C., Bowman's Place, Dartford.

Foreman, Owen, Esq., Hunton, Maidstone.

Forster, W. Samuel, Esq., 8 Lower Berkeley Street, Portman Square, W.

Foulsham, Chester, Esq., 9 Caversham Road, Kentish Town, N.W.

Fowler, Rev. Montague.

Fox, T. Hamilton, Esq., Oak House, Farnborough.

\*Foyster, Rev. G. Alfred, M.A., All Saints' Rectory, Hastings.

Frampton, Rev. T. Shipden, B.C.L., M.A., F.S.A., St. Mary's Platt, Sevenoaks.

Franklyn, Col. Thos. P., Maidstone.

Fraser, Rev. Wm. Francis, M.A., Westbere Rectory, Canterbury.

Fremantle, Rev. Canon the Honourable William Henry, M.A., The Precincts, Canterbury.

Fremlin, R. J., Esq., Heathfield, Maidstone.

French, Rev. H. D., M.A., St. George's Rectory, Canterbury.

\*Friend, Frederick, Esq., Woollett Hall, North Cray, Bexley.

Friend, James Taddy, Esq., Northdown, near Margate.

Fry, Edward Wickens, Esq., St. Martin's House, Dover.

Fuller, Mr. Samuel, 38 Queen Street, Ramsgate.

Furley, Edward, Esq., M.D., 43 Church Road, St. Leonard's-on-Sea.

Furley, George, Esq., Canterbury.

Furley, Walter, Esq., Canterbury.

Fynmore, R. J., Esq., Wykeham House, Sandgate.

Gardner, Alfred Henry, Esq., Folkestone.

\*Gardner, Saml., Esq., Oakhurst, Mount Park Road, Harrow-on-the-Hill.

Gardner-Waterman, Rev. W., M.A., Bicknor Rectory, Maidstone.

Garling, Henry B., Esq., Folkestone.

Gibbons, Rev. W. H., M.A., Upton Pyne Rectory, Exeter.

Gibson, F. G., Esq., Sittingbourne.

Gibson, Geo., Esq., North Street, Ashford.

Gilby, Mr. Rowland H., Acacia Villa, 29 Paiolo Road, Charlton, Woolwich.

Gill, Rev. Howard, M.A., Vicarage, Tonbridge.

Gilling, Rev. J. C., M.A., St. Mark's Vicarage, Rosherville, Gravesend.

Giraud, F. F., Esq., Town Clerk, Faversham.

\*Giraud, Rev. R. E., 40 Great Smith Street, Westminster, S.W.

Goddard, Rev. Canon G. F., M.A., Southfleet Rectory, Gravesend.

\*Godfrey-Faussett, Edmund G., Esq., Royal Engineers, Cuckfield.



- \*Godfrey-Faussett, John Toke, Esq., The Friary, Lichfield.  
 Godfrey-Faussett-Osborne, H. B. G., Esq., Hartlip Place, Sittingbourne.  
 Golding, Mrs. William, Leavers, Hadlow.  
 Goodhart, F. E., Esq.  
 Goodman, Thomas Warner, Esq., 155 Haverstock Hill, N.W.  
 Goodwin, Rev. Leslie E., M.A., St. Martin's, Canterbury.  
 Gould, John, Esq., Gravesend.  
 Grant, Rev. Canon Cyril F., M.A., Aylesford Vicarage, Maidstone.  
 Grant, Thomas, Esq., Shirley House, Maidstone.  
 \*Graves, Robert Edmund, Esq., B.A., British Museum, W.C.  
 Graves, W. T., Esq., Westfield, Canterbury.  
 Gray, Mrs., Birchington Hall, Margate.  
 Grayling, Francis, Esq., Sittingbourne.  
 Grayling, John, Esq., M.D., High Street, Sittingbourne.  
 Green, Henry H., Esq., Ashford, Kent.  
 Green, Walter, Esq., Margate.  
 Greig, Mrs., Clare House, Tunbridge.  
 Gribbon, W. G., Esq., Combe Lea, Kingston Hill, Kingston-on-Thames.  
 Ground, E., Esq., B.A., M.B., Gabriel's Hill, Maidstone.  
 Grove, Rev. W. H., Cliffe Rectory, Gravesend.  
 Gwatkin, Rev. W. H. T. Ashton, The Vicarage, Wye.  
 Gwynn, Rev. E. T., St. Peter's, Thanet.  
 \*Gwynne, Rev. Gorges F. J. G. E., M.A., Potten Vicarage, Beds.
- \*Hale, C. G., Esq., Ivy Hatch, Sevenoaks.  
 \*Hales, Rev. R. Cox, M.A., 27 Cambridge Road, Brighton.  
 \*Hales, Mrs. Ada Young, 27 Cambridge Road, Brighton.  
 Hall, Miss F. C., Hunton, Yalding.  
 Hall, Rev. T. G., M.A., Hythe Vicarage, Hythe.  
 Hallward, Rev. T. W. O., M.A., Frittenden Rectory, Staplehurst.  
 Hambrook, J., Esq., Dover.  
 Hammer, G. M., Esq., Whitelands, Edenbridge.  
 Hammond, Rev. H., Fernleigh, Luton Road, Chatham.  
 Hammond, William Oxenden, Esq., St. Alban's Court, Wingham.  
 Hankey, Herbert, Esq.  
 Hannam, F., Esq., Jesmond, Blackheath Park, S.E.  
 Hardcastle, Edward, Esq., New Lodge, Hawkhurst.  
 Hardinge, Sir Edmund Stracey, Bart., Fowler's Park, Hawkhurst.  
 Hardinge, The Viscount, South Park, Penshurst.  
 Hardy, W. H., Esq., 5 Great Winchester Street, E.C.  
 Harnett, Edward, Esq., Ivy Cottage, Mill Hill, Minster, Thanet.  
 \*Harris, The Lord, Belmont, Faversham.  
 Harris, Dr., Minster, Ramsgate.  
 Harrison, Rev. Alban Henry, M.A., Cranbrook Vicarage, Cranbrook.  
 Harrison, Rev. Henry, M.A., Kilndown, Goudhurst, Staplehurst.  
 Harrison, W. G. S., Esq., Town Clerk, Folkestone.  
 Harrison, W. H., Esq., Maidstone Road, Rochester.  
 Hartley, Colonel Joseph, D.L., LL.D., The Old Downs, Hartley, Dartford.  
 Harvey, James, Esq., Belgrave Villa, 49 Tufnell Park Road, N.  
 \*Haslewood, Rev. F. G., LL.D., D.C.L., Chislet Vicarage, Canterbury.  
 \*Haslewood, Rev. Francis, A.E.C., F.S.A., St. Matthew's Rectory, Ipswich.  
 Hassell, Lewis, Esq., Clock House, Darenth, Dartford.  
 \*Hatfield, Capt. Charles, Hartsdown, Margate.  
 \*Hawkesbury, The Right Hon. Lord, 2 Carlton House Terrace, S.W.  
 Hawley, Rev. C. C., M.A., Leybourne Rectory, Maidstone.  
 Hayward, William Webb, Esq., Rochester.  
 Head, Walter Geo., Esq., Ingress Cliff, Greenhithe, Dartford.  
 Heale, Rev. J. N., M.A., Harbledown Vicarage, Canterbury.  
 Heales, Major A., F.S.A., Leeson's, Chislehurst.

- Hellicar, Rev. A. G., M.A., Bromley Vicarage, Kent.  
 Hewlett, H. G., Esq., Shaw Hill, Addington, Maidstone.  
 Hicks, Robert, Esq., Ramsgate.  
 Hile, D. J., Esq., Cordwainers' Hall, 7 Cannon Street, E.C.  
 Hill, Miss, Asby Lodge, Carlton Road, Putney Hill, S.W.  
 Hill, R. H., Esq., 4 Queen Anne Avenue, Bromley.  
 Hill, Samuel, Esq., 16 Russell Square, W.C.  
 Hillingdon, The Lord, Wildernes Park, Sevenoaks.  
 Hills, Miss E. M.  
 Hills, Mr. W. H., 42 King Street, Ramsgate.  
 Hilton, S. O., Esq., Ditton Place, Ditton, Maidstone.  
 Hinds, Henry, Esq., Queen Street, Ramsgate.  
 Hirst, Rev. Thomas, M.A., Bishopsbourne Rectory, Canterbury.  
 Hoar, Edward, Esq., King Street, Maidstone.  
 Hoblyn, Richard A., Esq., 79 Priory Road, West Hampstead, N.W.  
 Hodsoll, Charles M., Esq., Loose Court, Maidstone.  
 Holland, Bernard, Esq., Harbledown Lodge, Canterbury.  
 Holmes, Rev. J. R., M.A., Eastry House, near Sandwich.  
 \*Holt-White, C. R., Esq., Gravel Hill, Bexley.  
 Homewood, Chas. E., Esq., Tunstall, Sittingbourne.  
 Homewood, Mr. William Joseph, 13 Harmer Street, Gravesend.  
 Honeyball, Jas. F., Esq., New Gardens, Teynham, Sittingbourne.  
 Hooker, Ayers, Esq., Lessness Heath, Kent.  
 Hooper, Captain Charles F., Harewell House, Sheldwich, Faversham.  
 Horan, Matthew, Esq., The Mount, Lamberhurst, Sussex.  
 \*Hordern, Herbert, Esq., Throwley House, Faversham.  
 \*Horner, Edward, Esq., May Place, Crayford.  
 Horsley, Jno. Calcott, Esq., B.A., 1 High Row, Kensington, W.  
 Horsley, Victor, Esq., M.B., F.R.S., 25 Cavendish Square, W.  
 Horsnail, A. B., Esq., Strood, Rochester.  
 Horton, B., Esq., Seabrook House, Sandgate, Kent.  
 Hothfield, The Lord, Hothfield, Ashford, Kent.  
 \*Hovenden, Robert, Esq., F.S.A., Heathcote, Park Hill Road, Croydon.  
 Howard, Joseph Jackson, Esq., LL.D., F.S.A., Maltravers Herald Extraordinary,  
 22 Dartmouth Row, Blackheath, S.E.  
 Howe, Mr. A., Sheerness.  
 Howell, G. O., Esq., 210 Eglinton Road, Plumstead.  
 Hoyle, John, Esq., Cliff House, Greenhithe, Kent.  
 Hughes, Colonel Edwin, M.P., Oaklands, Plumstead Common.  
 Hughes, W. Essington, Esq., 89 Alexandra Road, South Hampstead, N.W.  
 Hughes-Hallett, Rev. James, Higham House, Canterbury.  
 Hulburd, Mr. James, High Street, Sittingbourne.  
 Humphery, John, Esq., New Romney, Folkestone.  
 Hunt, Rev. Robert Shapland, M.A., Mark Beech, Edenbridge.  
 Hussey, Arthur, Esq., Hill Side House, Wingham.  
 Hussey, Edward, Esq., Scotney Castle, Lamberhurst, Sussex.  
 \*Hussey, Edward Law, Esq., F.R.C.S., 24 Winchester Road, Oxford.  
 Hussey, Henry Law, Esq., Court Hayes, Limpsfield, Surrey.  
 Huxley, Rev. Thomas Scott, M.A., Dane John, Canterbury.

- Jackson, Major, High Bank, Tunbridge.  
 Jackson, John Flower, Esq., Bourne Place, Bexley.  
 \*Jacobs, J. A., Esq., Sandwich.  
 Jacolette, M. J., Esq., Priory Hill, Dover.  
 James, Francis, Esq., 190 Cromwell Road, S.W.  
 James, J. B., Esq., London and County Bank, 21 Lombard Street, E.C.  
 James, Mr. F. W., The Museum, Maidstone.  
 Janson, E., Esq., Etherington, Speldhurst, Tunbridge Wells.  
 Jasper, Henry Wm., Esq., High Street, Chatham.

- Jeaffreson, W. J., Esq.  
 Jeffcoat, J. Henry, Esq., M.D., Deputy-Surgeon-General.  
 \*Jeffery, Counsell, Esq., 30 Tredegar Square, Bow, E.  
 \*Jeffreys, Rev. Canon H. A., M.A., The Vicarage, Hawkhurst.  
 Jemmett, George Elwick, Esq., Tunbridge.  
 Jenkins, Rev. Canon R. C., M.A., Lyminge Rectory, Hythe.  
 Jenkinson, F. J. H., Esq., M.A., 10 Brookside, Cambridge.  
 Jenkinson, W. W., Esq., Roslin, Roupell Park, S.W.  
 Jenner, T. E., Esq., H.M. Dockyard, Chatham.  
 Jenner, Mr. W. M., Sandgate, Folkestone.  
 Jennings, W. J., Esq., The Oaks, Westbere.  
 \*Johnson, W. M., Esq., Claridge House, Sevenoaks.  
 Johnston, P. Mainwaring, Esq., 27 Lombard Street, E.C.  
 Johnston, Thos., Esq., Seal, Sevenoaks.  
 \*Jones, Arthur Goddard, Esq., 3 Talbot Place, Blackheath, S.E.  
 Jones, Captain Edward, The Harbour House, Ramsgate.  
 \*Jones, Herbert, Esq., 15 Montpelier Row, Blackheath, S.E.  
 Jones, Robert Hesketh, Esq., St. Augustine's, 51 Blackwater Road, Eastbourne.  
 Jones, Rev. Wm. Taylor, M.A., Herne House, Cliftonville, Margate.  
 Joyce, Thomas Heath, Esq., Freshford, South Hill Park, Bromley, Kent.
- Kelly, G., Esq., F.R.G.S., 180 Sutherland Avenue, Maida Vale, W.  
 \*Kempe, C. E., Esq., Old Place, Lindfield, Sussex.  
 Kennard, David, Esq., Wester Hill, Linton, Maidstone.  
 Kennett, John, Esq., Nether Court Farm, Ramsgate.  
 \*Keyser, Charles E., Esq., The Warren House, Stanmore.  
 Kibble, Thomas, Esq., Green Trees, Tunbridge.  
 Kiddell, John Dawson, Esq., 48 Mark Lane, E.C.  
 \*Kidwell, Mr., The Banks, Rochester.  
 King, S. H., Esq., Hilden Grange, Tunbridge.  
 Kingsford, Montagu, Esq., Littlebourne, Sandwich.  
 Kirkpatrick, Major John, Horton Park, Hythe.  
 Knatchbull, Sir Wyndham, Bart., Mersham Hatch, Ashford, Kent.  
 Knight, D., Esq., Junior Carlton Club, London.  
 \*Knill, John, Esq., South Vale House, Blackheath, S.E.  
 \*Knill, Sir Stuart, Bart., The Crosslets in the Grove, Blackheath, S.E.  
 \*Knocker, Colonel E. W., Castle Hill House, Dover.  
 \*Knyvett, Felix Sumner, Esq., Ashwellthorpe, Watford, Herts.
- \*Lake, Lieut.-Col. Benjamin G., The Priory, Orpington, Kent.  
 Lake, James, Esq., Monkton, Ramsgate.  
 Lambard, Multon, Esq., Beechmont, Sevenoaks.  
 \*Lambert, George, Esq., F.S.A., 11 Coventry Street, W.  
 Lambert, Thomas J., Esq., Inglewood, Sevenoaks.  
 Larking, Miss.  
 Latham, Albert, Esq., Canterbury Road, Margate.  
 Laurence, William, Esq., Maidstone.  
 Laurie, Colonel R. P., C.B., Hardres Court, Canterbury.  
 \*Lavers, Nathaniel Wood, Esq., 22 Endell Street, Bloomsbury, W.C.  
 Law, Miss, Osborne House, Cliftonville, Margate.  
 Layton, Captain, Folkestone.  
 \*Layton, Thos., Esq., 22 Kew Bridge Road, Kew Bridge, W.  
 \*Leathes, Rev. Stanley, D.D., Rector of Much Hadham, Herts.  
 \*Legg, J. Wickham, Esq., M.D., 47 Green Street, Park Lane, W.  
 Legg, Rev. Wm., M.A., Hawkinge Rectory, Folkestone.  
 Lennard, Colonel Sir John Farnaby, Bart., West Wickham Court, Beckenham.  
 \*Leveson-Gower, Granville, Esq., F.S.A., Titsey Place, Limpsfield, Surrey.  
 \*Levy, Lewis, Esq., 1 Essex Court, Temple, E.C.  
 Lewes, Sir Samuel, 163 Lewisham High Road, S.E.

- Lewis, Rev. Gerrard, M.A., St. Paul's Vicarage, Cliftonville, Margate.  
 Lewis, R. W. M., Esq., B.A., Ivor House, Margate.  
 Library of the Dean and Chapter, Canterbury.  
 Liverpool Free Public Library, Liverpool.  
 Livett, Rev. Greville M., B.A., The Precinct, Rochester.  
 Lloyd, Rev. Iorwerth Grey, M.A., F.S.A., Bosherton Rectory, Pembroke.  
 Loftie, Rev. W. J., B.A., 3A Sheffield Terrace, Campden Hill, Kensington, W.  
 London, The Librarian (*pro tem.*) of the Corporation of the City of, Guildhall, E.C.  
 London Library, The, 12 St. James's Square, S.W.  
 \*Lowndes, G. Alan, Esq., Barrington Hall, Hatfield Broad Oak, Essex.  
 \*Lubbock, Sir John, Bart., M.P., High Elms, Farnborough, Kent.  
 Lucas, Rev. Arthur, M.A., Parkside, Tunbridge.  
 Lucey, Rev. E. C., M.A., Mersham Rectory, Ashford.  
 \*Luck, F. G., Esq., The Olives, Wadhurst, Sussex.

- Mace, J. Ellis, Esq., Tenterden.  
 Mace, Mrs. W. S., Tenterden.  
 Mackeson, H. B., Esq., F.G.S., Hillside House, Hythe.  
 McLellan, Wm. Jno., Esq., Rochester.  
 \*Malcolm, John, Esq., 7 Great Stanhope Street, Mayfair, W.  
 Marshall, Dr., 13 Liverpool Street, Dover.  
 Marsham, Rev. J. Jacob, M.A., Shorne Vicarage, Gravesend.  
 \*Martin, Richard Biddulph, Esq., The Common, Chislehurst.  
 Mason, Rev. M. P., M.A., West Malling.  
 Master, Rev. G. S., M.A., Bourton Grange, Flax Bourton, Bristol.  
 Maude, Dr. A., Winterton House, Westerham.  
 May, William, Esq., Northfield, St. Mary Cray, Kent.  
 Maylam, Percy, Esq., 10 Norman Street, Dover.  
 Meadway, Mr. George, South Lawn, The Park, Cheltenham.  
 Mercer, Richard, Esq., Morhanger Park, Sandy, Beds.  
 Mercer, Samuel, Esq., Sandling Place, Maidstone.  
 Mercer, W. F., Esq., Detling, Maidstone.  
 Mercer, W. J., Esq., 12 Marine Terrace, Margate.  
 Mesham, Colonel Arthur, Pontryfyd, Trefnant, R.S.O., North Wales.  
 Millard, Rev. F. M., Otham Rectory, Maidstone.  
 Miller, S., Esq., 7 Red Cross Street, Cripplegate, E.C.  
 Mills, George, Esq., 3 Old Jewry, E.C.  
 Milne, Alexander, Esq., The Courtyard, Eltham.  
 Mitchell, W. J., Esq., Surrey Lodge, Dulwich, S.E.  
 \*Molony, Rev. C. A., M.A., Winton House, Canterbury.  
 Monckton, Herbert, Esq., Town Clerk, Northgate, Maidstone.  
 Monckton, Walter, Esq., Basted, near Sevenoaks.  
 Monins, John, Esq., Ringwould House, Dover.  
 Moore, Joseph, Jun., Esq., The Mount, Sevenoaks.  
 Morgan, Rev. E. K. B., Weald Vicarage, Sevenoaks.  
 Morland, C. W., Esq., Elms Court, West Farleigh, Maidstone.  
 Morris, Mr. J. W., 5 Market Street, Faversham.  
 Mostyn, The Lady Augusta, Gloddaeth Hall, Conway.  
 Mowll, Martin, Esq., Dover.  
 Mullens, Robert Gordon, Esq., Fair View, Bromley, Kent.  
 \*Murdoch, Henry Hunter, Esq., Calverley Lodge, Tunbridge Wells.  
 Murray, Rev. Canon F. H., M.A., The Rectory, Chislehurst.  
 Murton, Walter, Esq., Meadow Croft, Chislehurst.  
 Mylne, Lieut.-Gen., Stangrove, Edenbridge.

- Nathan, B., Esq., Lorano, Atkins' Road, Clapham Park, S.W.  
 National Portrait Gallery, per Messrs. Eyre and Spottiswoode, New Street, E.C.  
 Navarro, Anthony F. de, Esq., 17 Ferndale Park, Tunbridge Wells.  
 Name, Mrs. Edwin, Harfield, Selling, Faversham.



Neve, Herbert, Esq., Hole Park, Rolvenden.  
 Neve, W. T., Esq., Cranbrook.  
 Nevill, The Honourable Ralph, Birling Manor, West Malling, Maidstone.  
 \*Newington, Alexander Thurlow, Esq., The Highlands, Ticehurst, Hurst Green.  
 Newman, F. T., Esq., 13 Guildhall Street, Folkestone.  
 Newton, Mr. W. M., Summerhill Road, Dartford.  
 \*Nichols, Wm. J., Esq., South Hill, Bromley, Kent.  
 Nisbet, Rev. Canon M. A., M.A., Ringwould Rectory, Dover.  
 \*Noakes, J. T., Esq., Brockley Hall, Brockley, S.E.  
 Noel, Fred. A. D., Esq., 3 York Terrace, Regent's Park, N.W.  
 \*Norman, Gerard, Esq., Oakley, Bromley Common, Kent.  
 \*Norman, Philip, Esq., 43 Roland Gardens, South Kensington, S.W.  
 \*Norwood, Edward, Esq., Charing, Ashford, Kent.  
 Norwood, John Dobree, Esq., Ashford, Kent.  
 \*Nottidge, Albert James, Esq., Dry Hill Park, Tunbridge.  
 \*Nottidge, Miss Katharine, Dry Hill Park, Tunbridge.  
 Nottidge, T., Esq., Ashford.

Oakley, Christopher, Esq., 10 Waterloo Place, S.W.  
 Ogden, Rev. F. E., Fordcomb, Tunbridge Wells.  
 Oldfield, Captain Macartney Hume (late 53rd Regt.), Tunbridge Wells.  
 \*Oliver, Edm. Ward, Esq., 1 Corbet Court, Gracechurch Street, E.C.  
 Oliver, Mr. H. C. Hewit, West Malling.  
 Orger, Rev. E. R., M.A., Hougham Vicarage, Dover.  
 Orsbach, Rev. E. von, Mottingham House, Mottingham, Eltham.  
 Osborne, A. G., Esq., M.R.C.S., 2 St. Martin's Place, Dover.  
 Oxenham, E. H., Esq., F.R.S.L., Keston Villa, Rushey Green, Catford.  
 Oyler, T. H., Esq., Langley Lodge, Sutton Valence, Staplehurst.  
 Oyler, Mrs. T. H., Langley Lodge, Sutton Valence, Staplehurst.

Packman, A. T. V., Esq., Surgeon, Strood, Rochester.  
 Page, W. Gray, Esq., 2 Queen Street, Ramsgate.  
 Paine, Mrs. Dunkley, Cockshot Hill, Reigate.  
 Palmer, G. T., Esq., 3 Victoria Crescent, Ramsgate.  
 Park, Charles, Esq., Monkton Road, Minster, Thanet.  
 Parkes, Mr. George T., Church Street, Dover.  
 Partington, J. Edge, Esq., 7 Wellington Road, Eltham.  
 Patterson, Rev. Robert, M.A., The Vicarage, Selhurst, S.E.  
 Paxon, Arthur, Esq., 17 Claremont Road, Surbiton.  
 Payne, Rev. Dr. Bruce, St. George's Vicarage, Deal.  
 Payne, George, Esq., F.L.S., F.S.A., *Honorary Secretary*, The Precinct, Rochester.  
 Payne, Mrs. George, The Precinct, Rochester.  
 Peacock, T. F., Esq., F.S.A., Fernlea, Main Road, Sidcup, Kent.  
 Peake, H., Esq., Dover.  
 Pearman, Rev. A. J., M.A., Merstham Rectory, Surrey.  
 Pearne, Thomas, Esq., Carmel Cottage, Loose, Maidstone.  
 Pearse, Rev. J. T., M.A., Chiddingstone Rectory, Kent.  
 Pearson, Rev. Canon G. C., M.A., Canterbury.  
 Peckham, Thomas Gilbert, Esq., Hall Place, Harbledown, Canterbury.  
 \*Pembroke, G. P. Amos, Esq., 11 King's Bench Walk, Inner Temple, E.C.  
 \*Penfold, Hugh, Esq., M.A., Rustington, Worthing.  
 Pepper, Matthew, Esq., 47 High Street, Dover.  
 Percy, Miss, Oak Lodge, Belvedere, Kent.  
 Perks, R. W., Esq., Claverley, Chislehurst.  
 \*Phelps, Rev. L. R., M.A., Oriel College, Oxford.  
 Philpott, C., Esq., The Park, Tonbridge.  
 Philpott, Rev. John, M.A., Hinxhill Rectory, Ashford, Kent.  
 Pierson, Mrs., The Haven, Saltwood, Hythe, Kent.

- Pittock, Dr., Margate.  
 Platt, Captain, Dene Park, Shipborne, Tunbridge.  
 Plowden, Miss, The Cottage, Chislehurst.  
 \*Plowes, John Henry, Esq., 39 York Terrace, Regent's Park, n.w.  
 Polhill, Rev. Henry W. O., M.A., Ashurst Rectory, Tunbridge Wells.  
 Poole, Mr. Henry, Sandgate Road, Folkestone.  
 \*Porter, Frederick W., Esq., Moyle Tower, Hythe, Kent.  
 \*Powell, C. Watson, Esq., Speldhurst, Tunbridge Wells.  
 Prall, Richard, Esq., Town Clerk, Rochester.  
 Pratt, The Lady Frances, The Grove, Seal, Sevenoaks.  
 Prentis, Walter, Esq., Rainham, Sittingbourne.  
 Prestwich, Professor Jos., D.C.L., F.R.S., etc., Shoreham, Sevenoaks.  
 \*Prevost, Lieut.-Col., Elford's, Hawkhurst.  
 Price, Miss, Hooper's Hill House, Margate.  
 Prince, C. Leeson, Esq., The Observatory, Crowborough, Sussex.  
 Pritchard, E., Esq., Ash Lane, Blackheath, s.e.  
 Prosser, Mr. D., Sheerness.  
 Puckle, Rev. Canon John, M.A., Victoria Park, Dover.  
  
 Radnor, The Earl of, 52 Grosvenor Street, Grosvenor Square, w.  
 Rammell, Rev. W. H., M.A., South Lodge, Rusthall, Tunbridge Wells.  
 Randolph, Rev. C., M.A., Chartham, Canterbury.  
 Raphael, Lewis, Esq., Parrock Hall, Gravesend.  
 Rapkin, J. B., Esq., St. Martin's, Sideup.  
 Rawes, Mrs., 4 Hyde Park Mansions, Marylebone Road, W.  
 \*Rayden, Arthur R., Esq., Birchington.  
 \*Redpath, Peter, Esq., The Manor House, Chislehurst.  
 Reeves, James Bowles, Esq., Danemore Park, Speldhurst, Tunbridge Wells.  
 Reid, Captain Francis, Buxford, Great Chart, Ashford, Kent.  
 Reid, James, Esq., St. George's, Canterbury.  
 Reynolds, Rev. G. W., M.A., Elwick Hall, Castle Eden, Durham.  
 Rice, Henry, Esq., Dane Court, Tilmanstone.  
 Richards, Rev. F. J., M.A., Boxley Vicarage, Maidstone.  
 Richardson, Walter R., Esq., Rookwood, Eltham.  
 Richardson, The Venerable Archdeacon, St. Edmund's, Tulse Hill, s.w.  
 Ricketts, Major E. Bengough, Manor House, Hollingbourne.  
 Roberts, Colonel Howland, 31 Argyll Road, Kensington, w.  
 Robertson, John C., Esq., Prior's, Keston, Beckenham.  
 Robertson, Rev. Canon W. A. Scott, M.A., *Honorary Editor of Vol. XX*, Otterden Rectory, Faversham.  
 Robins, Rev. W. H., M.A., Gillingham Vicarage, Chatham.  
 Robinson, Geo., Esq., Solicitor, Strood, Rochester.  
 Robinson, Rev. Thomas, M.A., Chart Sutton Vicarage, Maidstone.  
 Rochester, The Very Rev. The Dean of, The Deanery, Rochester.  
 Rogers, John Thornton, Esq., Riverhill, Sevenoaks.  
 \*Roget, John L., Esq., 5 Randolph Crescent, Maida Hill, w.  
 Rolt, Rev. H. G., M.A., Sacombe Lodge, Harbledown, Canterbury.  
 Romney, The Earl of, 4 Upper Belgrave Street, Belgrave Square, s.w.  
 \*Roshier, Alfred, Esq., The Grange, Rosherville, Gravesend.  
 \*Roshier, W. H. Burch, Esq., Wigmore, Walmer, Kent.  
 Routledge, Rev. Canon C. F., M.A., F.S.A., *Honorary Editor for Vol. XXI*, St. Martin's, Canterbury.  
 Rowe, Thomas Smith, Esq., M.D., Union Crescent, Margate.  
 Royal Institution of Great Britain, The Library of, Albemarle Street, w.  
 Ruck, F. W., Esq., County Surveyor, Maidstone.  
 Rutton, W. Loftie, Esq., F.S.A., 27 Elgin Avenue, w.  
  
 Sackville, The Lord, G.C.M.G., Knole, Sevenoaks.  
 Saint, Miss, Groombridge, Speldhurst.  
 St. John, Charles D., Esq., 74 Tollington Road, n.

- \*Salisbury, The Lord Bishop of, The Palace, Salisbury.  
 \*Salomons, Sir David Lionel, Bart., Broom Hill, Tunbridge Wells.  
 Sankey, Percy, Esq., 1 Chatham Place, Ramsgate.  
 Saunders, Sibert, Esq., The Bank, Whitstable.  
 Sayer, John, Esq., Pett Place, Charing, Ashford, Kent.  
 Scott, Benj. J., Esq., 101 Addiscombe Road, Croydon.  
 Scott, Rev. F. T., M.A., Hythe, Kent.  
 Scratton, John, Esq., Shorne, Gravesend.  
 \*Sebag-Montefiore, J., Esq., East Cliffe Lodge, Ramsgate.  
 Sells, A., Esq., Eden Hill, London Road, Tonbridge.  
 Sewell, W. A., Esq., Holmesdale, Anson Road, Tufnell Park, N.  
 Sharland, George Edward, Esq., The Laurels, White Hill, Gravesend.  
 Shepherd, Rev. C. W., M.A., Trottescliffe Rectory, Maidstone.  
 Shirley, W. P., Esq., West Bank, Sutton Valence, Maidstone.  
 Shorter, Hy., Esq., 8 Hilltop Road, West Hampstead, N.W.  
 Shrivell, F. W., Esq., F.L.S., Thompson's, Golden Green, Tunbridge.  
 Sibbald, J. G. E., Esq., Admiralty, Whitehall, S.W.  
 Sikes, Rev. Thomas Burr, M.A., Warbleton Rectory, near Heathfield, Sussex.  
 Simmons, G., Jun., Esq., Woburn Hill, Addlestone.  
 Simpson, Mrs. Wm., Milton Court, near Gravesend.  
 Skarratt, Rev. T. C., Kemsing Vicarage, Sevenoaks.  
 Slater, Frederick, Esq., Grays, Chislehurst, Canterbury.  
 Smallwood, Rev. W. J., Stourmouth Rectory, Wingham.  
 Smith, The Venerable Archdeacon B. F., The Precincts, Canterbury.  
 Smith, Haskett, Esq., Trowswell, Goudhurst, Staplehurst.  
 Smith, H. W., Esq., The Cottage, Belvedere, Kent.  
 Smith, John William, Esq., Queen's Gate, Hyde Park, S.W.  
 Smith, Rev. Robert Cox, M.A., 10 Calthorpe Street, Mecklenburgh Square,  
     W.C.  
 Smith, William E., Esq.  
 Smyth, R. P., Esq., 7 Boley Hill, Rochester.  
 Smythe, John, Esq., Fairview, Maidstone.  
 \*Soanes, Temple H., Esq., 7 Palace Gate, Kensington, W.  
 Sodes, The Earl, Lees Court, Faversham.  
 South, Rev. R. M., M.A., New Romney Vicarage, Folkestone.  
 Southee, A. P., Esq., West Cliff School, Ramsgate.  
 Sparke, C. E., Esq., Dover College, Dover.  
 Sperling, C. F. D., Esq., Dynes Hall, Halstead, Essex.  
 Spicer, Mr. W., 6 Garnault Place, Clerkenwell, E.C.  
 Springett, Mrs., Ashfield, Hawkhurst, Kent.  
 Springett, Rev. Dr. W. D., West Tarring Vicarage, Worthing.  
 Spurrell, F. C. J., Esq., Belvedere, Kent.  
 Stamford, Dr., Collingwood House, Tunbridge Wells.  
 Stanford, Joseph, Esq., Stanholme House, Edenbridge.  
 \*Stanhope, The Earl, F.S.A., Chevening Place, Sevenoaks.  
 Stephens, A. F. W., Esq., Chatham.  
 Stevens, W. R., Esq., Cannon Gate, Hythe, Kent.  
 Stilwell, James R., Esq., Dover.  
 Stock, Henry, Esq., Folkestone.  
 Stokes, C., Esq., New Romney.  
 Stokes, John, Esq., Apsley House School, Margate.  
 Stokes, Mr. Thomas Stanger, Cranbrook.  
 Stone, Frank W., Esq., Tunbridge Wells.  
 Streatfeild, Mrs. Champion, Chart's Edge, Edenbridge.  
 \*Streeter, E. W., Esq., F.R.G.S., 18 New Bond Street, W.  
 Strickland, R. A., Esq., Hastings Villa, Bexley Road, Erith.  
 \*Stride, Edward Ernest, Esq., 31 Lingfield Road, Wimbledon.  
 Stringer, Henry, Esq., New Romney, Folkestone.  
 \*Stroud, Rev. J., M.A., South Perrott Rectory, Crewkerne.  
 \*Stubbs, Henry, Esq., Danby, Ballyshannon, Donegal, Ireland.

Stunt, Walter C., Esq., Loreden, Faversham.  
 \*Styan, Miss Anne, 72 Oxford Terrace, w.  
 Style, Albert F., Esq., Boxley House, Maidstone.  
 Sutton, John, Esq., Holly House, Hatherley Road, Sidcup.  
 Swanzy, Frank, Esq., Heathfield, Sevenoaks.  
 Swinford, F., Esq., The Abbey, Minster, Thanet.  
 Sydney, Free Public Library at (Trübner and Co., Paternoster House, Charing Cross Road, w.c.).  
 Sylve ter, C. F., Esq., Branksome, Godalming, Surrey.  
 Syms, Mr. William, Rochester.

Talbot, John Gilbert, Esq., M.P., Falconhurst, Edenbridge.  
 Tasker, Henry, Esq., Maidstone.  
 \*Tayler, W. H., Esq., M.D., 13 Grosvenor Gardens, St. Leonard's-on-Sea.  
 \*Taylor, R. Wright, Esq., M.A., LL.B., F.S.A., 8 Stone Buildings, Lincoln's Inn, w.c.  
 \*Terry, John, Esq., The Grange, Platt, Borough Green, Sevenoaks.  
 Terson, T. A., Esq., Castle Street, Dover.  
 Thomas, Mrs., Eyhorne House, Holingbourne, Maidstone.  
 Thompson, Mr. George, Cranbrook.  
 \*Tiarks, H. F., Esq., Foxbury, Chislehurst.  
 Tillard, Rev. J., The Glebe, Penshurst.  
 Timins, Rev. J. H., M.A., West Malling, Maidstone.  
 Tingey, Wm., Jun., Esq., Castle Moat, Rochester.  
 Tod, Alexander, Esq., Walmer Lodge, Walmer.  
 Tolputt, J. B., Esq., Fishponds, Leybourne, West Malling.  
 \*Tomson, Martin J. R., Esq., Brooklands, Ramsgate.  
 Tonbridge Book Society (Rev. J. R. Little, Secretary).  
 Tooth, Fred., Esq., Park Farm, Sevenoaks.  
 Trist, John W., Esq., 62 Old Broad Street, E.C.  
 Trollope, W. T., Esq., High Street, Tunbridge Wells.  
 Tuffill, C., Esq., Rochester.  
 Tuke, Rev. Francis E., M.A., Borden Vicarage, Sittingbourne.  
 Tunbridge Wells Literary Society (Mr. H. H. Cronk).  
 Turner, J. H., Esq., Kentish Bank, Maidstone.  
 Turner, W. H., Esq., Maidstone.  
 Tweddell, Ralph Hart, Esq., Meopham Court, Meopham.  
 Twigg, Miss, 29 St. David's Hill, Exeter.  
 Twopeny, E. M., Esq., Woodstock Park, Sittingbourne.  
 Tylden-Pattenson, Captain, Biddenden, Staplehurst.  
 Tyrwhitt, Rev. Beauchamp St. John, M.A., Holden House, Southborough.  
 \*Tyssen, Amherst Daniel, Esq., 40 Chancery Lane, E.C.

Upton, Rev. Archer, M.A., Stowting Rectory, Hythe, Kent.

Vallance, W. H. Aymer, Esq., 7 Cambridge Street, w.  
 Veasey, Mrs., Southborough, Tunbridge Wells.  
 Vickers, Rev. V. S., Crundale Rectory, Canterbury.  
 Vincent, Thos. Wm., Esq., 189 Burrage Road, Plumstead.  
 Vine, Rev. F. T., M.A., Eastington Rectory, Stonehouse, Gloucestershire.  
 Vinten, Henry George, Esq., Elmside, The Elms, Ramsgate.  
 Vinten, Isaac, Esq., Ramsgate.

Wadmore, James Foster, Esq., Dry Hill, Tunbridge.  
 \*Wagner, Henry, Esq., F.S.A., 13 Half Moon Street, Piccadilly, w.  
 Wakeford, George, Esq., Knightrider Street, Maidstone.  
 Walker, Rev. T., M.A., Parkside, Tunbridge.



- Waller, H. W., Esq., St. James's Road, Tunbridge Wells.  
 Walter, Rev. John A., M.A., Berengrave, Rainham, Sittingbourne.  
 Walton, F. W., Esq., 12 Beulah Road, Tunbridge Wells.  
 Ward, Mr. Horatio, Fountain Hotel, Canterbury.  
 \*Warde, Colonel C. M., Squerries Court, Westerham.  
 \*Warner, Edmond, Esq., Southend House, Eltham.  
 \*Wastall, E. E., Esq., 5 Ellington Terrace, Ramsgate.  
 Watson, Rev. Howard, Boughton Malherbe, Maidstone.  
 Watts, Rev. A. H.  
 Watts, Rev. J., M.A., Orlingbury Rectory, Wellingborough.  
 Wauton, Charles J. M., Esq., Tonbridge Castle, Kent.  
 Webb, George, Esq., Tunstall House, Sittingbourne.  
 \*Webb, Henry, Esq., 18 Campden Hill Road, Kensington, w.  
 Webb, Sydney, Esq., Maidstone House, Dover.  
 Weekes, Dr., Mansion House, Brompton, Chatham.  
 Welldon, Rev. Canon James I., D.D., Kennington Vicarage, Ashford, Kent.  
 \*Wells, Edward J., Esq., Sandown House, Mallinson Road, Wandsworth Common, s.w.  
 Wells, T., Esq., A.R.I.B.A., Randolphs, Biddenden.  
 Weston, Lambert, Esq., Waterloo Crescent, Dover.  
 Wharton, Rev. A. P., Rectory, Barham, Canterbury.  
 Wheelwright, J., Esq., 7 Nevill Park, Tunbridge Wells.  
 Whiston, Rev. Robert, M.A., The Palace, Rochester.  
 \*White, Frederick, Esq., Q.C., 4 Paper Buildings, Temple, E.C.  
 White, J. B., Esq., Street End House, Canterbury.  
 \*White, James G., Esq., St. Monica, Micheldever Road, Lee, s.e.  
 \*White, Mrs. Thomas, 9 Grosvenor Mansions, 82 Victoria Street, s.w.  
 White, R. E., Esq., 53 Whitworth Road, Plumstead, s.e.  
 \*White, T. Hamilton, Esq., Solicitor, Maidstone.  
 Whitehead, Rev. A., M.A., St. Peter's Vicarage, Ramsgate.  
 \*Whitehead, Charles, Esq., F.S.A., F.R.G.S., Barming House, Maidstone.  
 Whitehead, Thomas Miller, Esq., 8 Duke Street, St. James's, s.w.  
 Whitelock, Rev. B., M.A., Groombridge, Tunbridge Wells.  
 Whittle, Miss, Star Hill, Rochester.  
 Wickins, H. W., Esq., Philpots, Hildenborough, Tunbridge.  
 Wigan, Frederick, Esq., 15 Southwark Street, s.e.  
 \*Wigan, James, Esq., Cromwell House, Mortlake, Surrey, s.w.  
 Wigan, Mrs., Luddesdown Rectory, Gravesend.  
 \*Wigan, P. F., Esq., Oakwood, Maidstone.  
 Wightwick, Mrs., Dane John House, Canterbury.  
 Wightwick, William, Esq., Hilden, Folkestone.  
 Wightwick, W. N., Esq., Barton Fields, Canterbury.  
 Wildish, Mr. William Thomas, St. Margaret's Bank, Rochester.  
 Wilkie, Rev. Christopher Hales, M.A., Kingston Rectory, Canterbury.  
 Wilkie, Kenyon Wood, Esq., Ellington, Ramsgate.  
 Wilkins, Henry, Esq., Beaconsfield, Birchington, Margate.  
 \*Wilkinson, F. Eachus, Esq., M.D., Dassett Magna Vicarage, Leamington.  
 Wilks, G., Esq., Town Clerk, Hythe.  
 Williams, S. Stanley, Ivy House, Edenbridge.  
 Williamson, Rev. Joseph, M.A., Farningham Vicarage, Dartford.  
 Willis, Charles, Esq., Borstal Road, Rochester.  
 Willmott, Mr. J., 82 King Edward Road, South Hackney, n.e.  
 Wills, W. H., Esq., 25 Hyde Park Gardens, w.  
 \*Wilmott, Edward W., Esq., Oxford and Cambridge Club, Pall Mall, s.w.  
 Wilson, Archibald, Esq., Last Lane, Dover.  
 \*Wilson, Cornelius Lea, Esq., The Cedars, Beckenham.  
 Wilson, Thomas, Esq., Rivers Lodge, Harpenden, St. Alban's.  
 Wilson, W., Esq., Statenborough, Eastry, Dover.  
 \*Winchester, The Lord Bishop of, Farnham Castle, Surrey.  
 Winchilsea and Nottingham, The Earl of, F.S.A., Haverholme Priory, Sleaford.

- Winder, G., Esq., Homewood Hall, Sturry.  
 Winham, Rev. Daniel, M.A., Western House, Brighton.  
 Winton, Edwin W., Esq., Etherton Hill, Speldhurst, Tunbridge Wells.  
 Wodehouse, Rev. Walker, M.A., Elham Vicarage, Canterbury.  
 Wolley, Rev. H. F., M.A., Shortlands Vicarage, Bromley, Kent.  
 Wood, Humphrey, Esq., F.S.A., Chatham.  
 Wood, John, Esq., Hampton House, Chatham.  
 Wood, Rev. Joseph, D.D., Tonbridge School.  
 Wooder, W. W., Esq., 36 Cromwell Avenue, Highgate, N.  
 Woodford, Mrs. H. P., The Grove, Gravesend.  
 \*Woodhouse, Rev. R. J., M.A., St. Luke's Vicarage, Bickley.  
 \*Woodruff, Rev. C. E., M.A., Bredhurst Vicarage, Chatham.  
 Woodruff, C. H., Esq., F.S.A., 5 Stone Buildings, Lincoln's Inn, W.C.  
 Woods, Sir Albert, Garter King at Arms, College of Arms, Queen Victoria Street, E.C.  
 Woods, Gilbert, Esq., F.R.G.S., Mayfield, Bromley, Kent.  
 Woollett, Capt. W. C., Royal Dockyard, Woolwich.  
 Worger, Miss Louisa, North Street, Ashford.  
 Worsfold, C., Esq., Dover.  
 Wright, B. McMurdo, Esq.  
 \*Wright, Charles E. L., Esq., Burtonfields Hall, Stamford Bridge, York.  
 Wright, Rev. Charles H., M.A., Keston Rectory, Hayes, Kent.  
 Wybrow, Wm., Esq., Highcliff, Dawlish, Devon.  
 Wyndham, G., Esq., M.P.  
 Youens, Mr. E. C., 17 Tower Road, Dartford.

\*.\* Should any errors, omissions of honorary distinctions, etc., be found in this List, it is requested that notice thereof may be given to the Secretary, GEORGE PAYNE, Esq., The Precinct, Rochester.

## CONTRIBUTIONS

TO THE

## ILLUSTRATION FUND.

## SUBSCRIPTIONS.

|                                              | £ | s. | d. |
|----------------------------------------------|---|----|----|
| Akers-Douglas, Right Hon. A., M.P. . . . .   | 1 | 10 | 0  |
| Clifford, Jas., Esq. . . . .                 | 0 | 11 | 0  |
| Cranbrook, Viscount . . . . .                | 0 | 10 | 0  |
| Fremantle, Rev. Canon the Hon. W. H. . . . . | 0 | 10 | 0  |
| Hughes, W. E., Esq. . . . .                  | 0 | 10 | 0  |
| Hussey, H. Law, Esq. . . . .                 | 0 | 11 | 0  |
| Mercer, Samuel, Esq. . . . .                 | 0 | 10 | 0  |
| Morgan, Thos., Esq. . . . .                  | 0 | 10 | 0  |
| Northbourne, Lord . . . . .                  | 0 | 10 | 0  |

## DONATION.

|                               | £ | s. | d. |
|-------------------------------|---|----|----|
| Brent, Algernon, Esq. . . . . | 5 | 0  | 0  |

# KENT ARCHÆOLOGICAL

**Dr.**

*Cash Account from the 1st of*

|         |                                                                                                                        |      |       |       |
|---------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|-------|-------|
| 1892.   |                                                                                                                        | £    | s.    | d.    |
| Jan. 1. | Balance at the Bankers :—                                                                                              |      |       |       |
|         | Wigan, Mercer, and Co.....                                                                                             | £376 | 6     | 1     |
|         | Hammond and Co.....                                                                                                    | 449  | 7     | 10    |
|         |                                                                                                                        |      | 825   | 13 11 |
|         | Dividends upon the Society's 2½ per Cent. Stock .....                                                                  |      | 28    | 13 4  |
|         | Algernon Brent, Esq., Donation to the Illustration Fund .....                                                          |      | 5     | 0 0   |
|         | Sale of the Society's Publications.....                                                                                |      | 9     | 18 6  |
|         | Subscriptions, Entrance Fees, and Life Compositions, remitted<br>through the following Local Secretaries and Bankers:— |      |       |       |
|         | J. D. Norwood, Esq. ( <i>Ashford</i> ) .....                                                                           | £10  | 0     | 0     |
|         | J. Copland, Esq. ( <i>Sheppey</i> ) .....                                                                              | 3    | 17    | 6     |
|         | W. J. Nichols, Esq. ( <i>Bromley</i> ).....                                                                            | 16   | 7     | 10    |
|         | W. T. Neve, Esq. ( <i>Cranbrook</i> ) .....                                                                            | 15   | 0     | 0     |
|         | R. Holt-White, Esq. ( <i>Dartford</i> ) .....                                                                          | 11   | 10    | 0     |
|         | F. F. Giraud, Esq. ( <i>Faversham</i> ) .....                                                                          | 4    | 19    | 0     |
|         | G. M. Arnold, Esq. ( <i>Gravesend</i> ) .....                                                                          | 12   | 10    | 0     |
|         | Geo. Wilks, Esq. ( <i>Hythe</i> ) .....                                                                                | 8    | 9     | 0     |
|         | Mr. W. E. Hughes ( <i>London</i> ) .....                                                                               | 113  | 6     | 6     |
|         | Mr. F. Bunyard ( <i>Maidstone</i> ) .....                                                                              | 21   | 19    | 0     |
|         | Miss Dudlow ( <i>Malling</i> ).....                                                                                    | 8    | 10    | 6     |
|         | G. Payne, Esq. ( <i>Rochester, etc.</i> ) .....                                                                        | 35   | 10    | 6     |
|         | G. F. Carnell, Esq. ( <i>Sevenoaks</i> ) .....                                                                         | 9    | 13    | 6     |
|         | G. E. Elliott, Esq. ( <i>Sittingbourne</i> ) .....                                                                     | 8    | 10    | 0     |
|         | J. E. Mace, Esq. ( <i>Tenterden</i> ) .....                                                                            | 2    | 0     | 0     |
|         | K. W. Wilkie, Esq. ( <i>Ramsgate</i> ) .....                                                                           | 13   | 0     | 0     |
|         | J. F. Wadmore, Esq. ( <i>Tunbridge</i> ) .....                                                                         | 10   | 10    | 0     |
|         | C. W. Powell, Esq. ( <i>Speldhurst</i> ).....                                                                          | 19   | 10    | 0     |
|         | W. J. Mercer, Esq. ( <i>Margate</i> ) .....                                                                            | 25   | 10    | 6     |
|         | W. Wightwick ( <i>Folkestone</i> ) .....                                                                               | 12   | 0     | 0     |
|         | The Bankers :—Wigan, Mercer, and Co. ....                                                                              | 48   | 1     | 6     |
|         | Hammond and Co.....                                                                                                    | 43   | 2     | 6     |
|         |                                                                                                                        |      | 453   | 17 10 |
|         |                                                                                                                        |      | £1323 | 3 7   |



# SOCIETY.

January to the 31st of December, 1892.

Cr.

| 1892.                                                                     | £    | s.  | d.   |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|-----|------|
| Additional Payment on account of <i>Archæologia Cantiana</i> , Vol. XIX.: |      |     |      |
| Mitchell and Hughes .....                                                 | 266  | 7   | 1    |
| Mitchell and Hughes, on account of Vol. XX. ....                          | £50  | 0   | 0    |
| C. F. Kell, Lithographer, ditto .....                                     | 12   | 12  | 6    |
|                                                                           |      | 62  | 12 6 |
| Annual Meeting Tickets, Printing and Stationery, 1891-2 .....             | 11   | 6   | 0    |
| Chief Curator, from September 30, 1891, to December 31, 1892.....         | 62   | 10  | 0    |
| J. Lower, attending rooms .....                                           | 6    | 12  | 0    |
| W. Keeley, Bookbinder .....                                               | 2    | 17  | 11   |
| Kent Fire Office, Insurance .....                                         | 2    | 5   | 0    |
| Subscription to Congress of Archæological Societies, 1891-2 .....         | 2    | 2   | 0    |
| W. T. Wildish, Printing .....                                             | 5    | 7   | 0    |
| E. W. Fry, balance due on Dover Meeting ... ..                            | 2    | 8   | 10   |
| Cheque Stamps.....                                                        | 0    | 2   | 0    |
| Petty Cash for 1892 (in addition to £3 7s. in hand from 1891) .....       | 10   | 0   | 0    |
| 849 Stamps for Annual Meeting Circulars.....                              | £3   | 10  | 9    |
| Expenses at Dover and St. Radegund's: Messrs.                             |      |     |      |
| Payne and Livett .....                                                    | 2    | 9   | 0    |
| Council Meeting Expenses .....                                            | 0    | 11  | 11   |
| Postage Stamps for the year, as per account.....                          | 2    | 19  | 1    |
| Sundries .....                                                            | 0    | 17  | 9    |
| Balance in hand .....                                                     | 2    | 18  | 6    |
|                                                                           | £13  | 7   | 0    |
| Dec. 31. Balance at Bankers, viz. :—                                      |      |     |      |
| Wigan, Mercer, and Co. ....                                               | £588 | 1   | 1    |
| Hammond and Co. ....                                                      | 300  | 12  | 2    |
|                                                                           |      | 888 | 13 3 |

£1323 3 7

Examined, compared with Vouchers and Pass Books, and found to be correct.

February 10, 1893.

HERBERT HORDERN, {  
CHAS. F. HOOPER, } Auditors.



The

# Kent Archaeological Society.

---

## ABSTRACT OF PROCEEDINGS, 1892-3.

THE Council met in London on the 20th of June 1892 at the house of the noble President in Grosvenor Place. The Earl Stanhope presided, there being twelve Members present.

A printed proof of the Programme of the Annual Meeting at Dover was read and approved.

Votes of thanks were passed to the Rev. Canon Puckle for his gift to the Library of his book, *The Church and Fortress of Dover Castle*; and to G. M. Arnold, Esq., for the *Life of Robert Pocock*, edited by himself.

W. J. Nichols, Esq., was elected an Honorary Local Secretary for the Bromley district, and Henry Stringer, Esq., for the Romney district.

The Honorary Editor laid upon the table the first bound copy of the General Index.

It was unanimously resolved that a special vote of thanks be accorded to Canon Scott Robertson at the Annual Meeting for his indefatigable labours with regard to that Index.

It was resolved that the spare coloured plates of the Sarre Antiquities, in stock at Maidstone, be bound up, as far as they will go, in complete sets, with the Catalogue of the Society's Collections, such special copies to be presented to the noble President and the Council.

Five new members were elected.

---

The Annual Meeting commenced at Dover on Tuesday, July 19th, 1892. The Business Meeting was held in the Maison Dieu, the noble President, Earl Stanhope, in the Chair, supported by the Mayor of Dover (Sir W. H. Crundall), the Bishop of Dover, the Archdeacon of Maidstone, Dr. Astley, and others. After the Mayor had said a few words of welcome to the Society, the following Report was read by George Payne, Esq. (Hon. Sec.):—

## REPORT.

The Council has much pleasure in presenting to-day the Thirty-fifth Annual Report of your Society, which shews that it is still in a prosperous state, and full of vitality. The Society visited Dover for the first time in the year 1860, and again in 1875 in conjunction with the Royal Archeological Institute, and the Council hopes that the members will appreciate the opportunity afforded them on the present occasion of a further examination of the antiquities of Dover and its vicinity.

Since the last Annual Meeting the Society has lost by death and other causes many old and valued members. Twenty-one new members have been elected during the past year, while ten await election at your hands to-day.

The Council has the gratification of announcing that the Nineteenth Volume of *Archæologia Cantiana* has been issued to the various Local Secretaries, within the past few weeks, for distribution amongst the members. The volume contains a General Index to the Eighteen Volumes previously issued, together with a descriptive Catalogue of the Society's Collections at Maidstone, as well as a List of Books in our Library there. As the General Index has been sorely needed, its appearance will doubtless be hailed with satisfaction by every one.

The Twentieth Volume of *Archæologia Cantiana* is passing through the Press, one hundred pages of it being already in type. The Council has to announce with profound regret that on the completion of that volume Canon Scott Robertson retires from the Editorship. The vast labour he has bestowed upon our *Archæologia Cantiana*, and the value of his past services as Honorary Secretary, cannot be over-estimated. The extraordinary ability he possesses for the work which he took in hand, was given to the Society to the fullest extent, and demands the grateful acknowledgment of every member, past and present. The members have twice testified to Canon Scott Robertson, in a substantial manner, their recognition of the great value of his services to the Society:—Once in 1884, on the occasion of his marriage; and, secondly, in 1890, on his retirement from the office of Honorary Secretary. The Council feel, however, that nothing could compensate Canon Scott Robertson for his devotion to the Society, and to the Science of Archæology, better than the knowledge that the work he has accomplished remains not only for our instruction and benefit, but for that of future generations.

The Council has much gratification in announcing that the Rev. Canon C. F. Routledge, M.A., F.S.A., has kindly undertaken the duties of Honorary Editor. His ability, energy, and enthusiasm are well known to the members of the Society, and the Council feel confident that in the hands of Canon Routledge *Archæologia Cantiana* will maintain its high standard of excellence.

Through the kindness of some of our members several valuable additions, either as gifts or on loan, continue to be made to our Collections at Maidstone. Richard Cooke, Esq., of The Croft, Detling, has presented to the Library all the sheets of the one-inch Ordnance Map of Kent. These have been marked in colours with the sites of archæological discoveries British and Roman roads, etc., by your Chief Curator. That these Maps may become of the utmost value, it is earnestly hoped that members, on becoming acquainted with any discovery of ancient remains, will communicate with the Honorary Secretary. They will thus enable him to keep the Maps up to date.

Members are reminded that with the exception of Volumes I. and II., sets of the Society's Transactions may be completed on application to the Honorary Secretary.

The financial position of the Society leaves nothing to be desired, the balance at the Bankers being at the present moment £800. 9s. 5d.

In conclusion, the Council ask for the hearty co-operation of every individual member in the Society's endeavour to save, to preserve, and to record.

George Wilks, Esq., moved the adoption of the Report; this was seconded by A. Randall Davis, Esq., and carried unanimously.



It was moved by Earl Stanhope, seconded by J. F. Wadmore, Esq., and carried unanimously :—"That a special vote of thanks be accorded to Canon Scott Robertson for his past services as Honorary Editor of *Archæologia Cantiana*, and for his indefatigable exertions in promoting the welfare of the Society; and that the deep sense of the Society's regret, at his retirement from the Editorship, be recorded."

It was moved and carried :—"That the retiring members of Council and the Auditors be re-elected."

Ten candidates were elected members of the Society.

This concluded the business of the Meeting.

The company, numbering about two hundred, then proceeded to St. Mary's Church, in the town of Dover, where a paper on its architecture and history, prepared by the Vicar, the Rev. Canon Puckle, was read by his Curate, the Rev. A. M. Collett.

Dover Priory was next visited, under the guidance of Dr. Astley.

On returning to the Town Hall the members were hospitably entertained, with light luncheon, by the Mayor.

In the afternoon a visit was paid to the Castle, where the General commanding the South-Eastern District (Lord William Seymour) received the company in the historic Banqueting Hall of the Keep. Colonel O'Brien, C.R.E., kindly acting as guide, led the members through the various apartments. The inclement state of the weather entirely prevented any examination of the exterior of the Keep, or other portions of the Castle.

Some time, however, was spent in the ancient church of St. Mary-in-the-Castle, which was admirably described by E. P. Loftus Brock, Esq., F.S.A. (Honorary Secretary of the British Archæological Association).

The Annual Dinner was served in the Connaught Hall, Dover, at 5.30 p.m. The Earl Stanhope presided, being supported by the Mayor and Lady Crundall, Major-General Lord William Seymour, Mr. and Mrs. Bugler, Lieut.-Colonel Hartley, Mr. Wadmore, Mr. Loftus Brock, the Honorary Secretary, and about eighty other ladies and gentlemen.

The various loyal and other toasts were proposed and responded to by the noble President, the Mayor, Lord William Seymour, Lieut.-Colonel Hartley, Rev. F. Babington Blogg, Mr. Wadmore, Mr. Bugler, Mr. G. E. Elliott, Mr. Alderman Fry, and Mr. B. Rosher.

The Evening Meeting took place in the Maison Dieu, now the Town Hall, the Earl Stanhope presiding.

Canon Puckle contributed a valuable paper on "Roman Dover," which was read in his absence by the Honorary Secretary, who followed with an address on the roads of the locality, and their relation to the discoveries which have been made around Dover.

Mr. Alderman Fry then gave an account of his recent excavations on the site of the destroyed church of St. Martin-le-Grand.

Mr. Loftus Brock read a paper on Whitfield Church, which he believes to contain Saxon work.

Votes of thanks were accorded for all these papers, on the proposition of the noble President, seconded by Lord William Seymour.

On Wednesday, July 20th, while awaiting the arrival of the morning trains, those members who were already in Dover assembled in the Antiquity Room of the Museum, when the Honorary Secretary gave a brief description of the more interesting objects in the Collection.

At 11.30 A.M., the entire company started in carriages for St. Radegund's Abbey, where, under the able leadership of the Precentor of Rochester Cathedral (the Rev. Grevile M. Livett), an hour was spent in hearing a minute description of the ruins, and examining the remaining foundations. Mr. John Sayer, of Charing, the owner of the property, was present to welcome the party.

Progress was then made to the Hall of the Co-operative Society at River, where luncheon was served. After luncheon, Temple Ewell Church was inspected under the guidance of the Vicar, the Rev. John Turnbull, M.A., some remarks being also offered by Mr. Loftus Brock.

Alkham Church was next visited, the Vicar, the Rev. J. C. W. Valpy, M.A., receiving the company. The Honorary Secretary read a paper on the church by the Rev. W. F. Hobson, M.A., whose sad death occurred a fortnight before the Meeting.

The Rev. G. M. Livett, who by the kindness of the Incumbent had been enabled to examine Alkham Church a few days previously, then drew attention to the features which marked its growth. The double respond in the arcade of the south aisle appeared to him, and to Mr. Brock, to point, not to a division of the church between the canons of St. Radegund's and the parishioners of Alkham, but merely to an eastward addition made to the original building, when the south aisle and arcade were built. Mr. Livett hopes to be able at some future date to contribute to *Archæologia Cantiana* a paper on this church.

The church of Capel-le-Ferne was the last place visited. This also was described by the Rev. G. M. Livett, who has supplied the following short account for insertion here :—

The church consists of a long, aisle-less nave, and square-ended chancel, with a western tower and a southern porch. The tower has been rebuilt quite recently. The original tower-arch and western doorway, carefully preserved, shew that the tower was an addition to the church, in the Transition-Norman Period. The porch was a later addition. The walls of the nave and chancel, up to a certain height, are those of the first stone-church, built probably before or about A.D. 1100. The uppermost three or four feet of the walls were added to support a new roof, in the fourteenth century. Only one original Norman window remains; it is in the north wall of the nave. Later windows have replaced those of the chancel and south wall of the nave. The principal feature of interest in the church is the arcade, of three arches, which supports the east wall of the nave, and serves for a chancel-screen. This was inserted in the fourteenth century, and no doubt succeeded a narrow Norman chancel-arch, in

the same position. The Norman material is chiefly Caen-stone; that of the screen-arcade and of the later windows is Kentish rag. Between the heads of the arches of the arcade there are grotesque corbel-heads, which at one time carried the brackets of a wooden rood-loft. Above the central arch, standing on the level of the rood-loft, is a round-arched opening in the wall, which at first sight might be taken for Norman work. A closer examination proves that the wall was pierced and the arch inserted when the arcade was made. This upper arch is of two orders; the outer order plain-chamfered; the inner order hollow-chamfered; both chamfers being dagger-stopped. The outer order is all of chalk, once painted. The jambs of the inner order are of Caen-stone, the squared blocks clearly shewing the diagonal axe-marks, except on the hollow chamfer. They must have come from the destroyed Norman chancel-arch. These jambs rest upon rude bases of Kentish rag. The voussoirs likewise are of Kentish rag, excepting the three voussoirs at the crown, which are of re-used Caen-stone. The purpose of this arch, in the minds of the builders, is obvious: it was meant to form a frame, so to speak, for the rood, its width and consequent round head being necessary to allow room for the figures of St. John and the Virgin, one on each side of the rood. The total height of the opening is 6 feet; the span is 5½ feet.

A horizontal line drawn just above the head of the Norman window in the north wall of the nave would give the height of the Norman interior. Continued eastwards this line would run just under a singular triangular window at the east end of the wall, made when the wall was raised. The purpose of this window was to give light to the gospeller reading from the rood-loft. The whole of these re-arrangements were probably carried out at one and the same time. Inside the south door there is something in the wall which possibly marks the position of a stoup for holy water. In the chancel are a curious sedile and a piscina.

On the outside, the lines which mark the raising of the walls are clearly visible, all round the building. The original quoins are instructive: the lower quoin-stones are huge blocks of a purple-coloured ferruginous sandstone, while above them appear well-squared and properly-faced Caen-stone quoins. The change of material does not necessarily mean difference of date; it more probably marks the introduction of the Caen-stone into the country. The sandstone seems to have been brought over from the coast near Hastings. The flint-walling is characteristic.

On the proposition of W. H. B. Rosher, Esq., a cordial vote of thanks was given to Mr. George Payne for the admirable arrangements he had made for the instruction, pleasure, and comfort of members during the Meeting, to the Rev. G. M. Livett for his interesting descriptions, and to the Rev. Waterman Gardner-Waterman for his excellent arrangements connected with the carriages.

A charming drive to Dover, along the Folkestone road, within view of the Channel, brought the Annual Meeting of 1892 to a pleasant termination.

---

The Council met on September 29th, 1892, in the Society's Rooms at the Maidstone Museum. The Earl Stanhope presided, and nine members attended.

The following votes of thanks, in connection with the Dover Meeting, were unanimously passed:—

To the Mayor and Corporation of Dover, for the use of their Municipal Buildings.

To the Mayor (Sir William Crundall), for kindly hospitality at the Town Hall.

To Major-General Lord William Seymour, Colonel O'Brien, Canon Puckle, the Rev. A. M. Collett, Rev. G. M. Livett, the President and Council of Dover College, Dr. Astley, Rev. J. C. W. Valpy, Rev. John Turnbull, Mr. Alderman Fry (who kindly issued the Meeting tickets), and Mr. Loftus Brock, F.S.A., for much valuable help and hearty co-operation; also to the Rev. W. Gardner-Waterman for superintending the carriage arrangements.

After due discussion, it was resolved to hold the next Annual Meeting at Edenbridge.

Votes of thanks were passed for the following gifts to the Society's Library:—

To the Rev. J. Cave-Browne for his *Boxley Parish*.

To J. F. Wadmore, Esq., for a volume of Kentish Plays; and for three volumes of the Camden Society's Publications.

To Richard Cooke, Esq., for the *Anglo-Saxon Poems of Beowulf*.

To A. D. Weld French, Esq., for his *Index Armorial*.

To Lieut.-General Pitt-Rivers, F.R.S., for his *Excavations in Bokerly Dyke and Wansdyke*, vol. iii.

A special vote of thanks was passed to Algernon Brent, Esq., for his handsome donation of Five Pounds towards the Illustration Fund, Mr. Brent accompanying his gift with expressions of pleasure at the receipt of the Index Volume of *Archæologia Cantiana*.

A special vote of thanks was passed to Dr. Astley on his relinquishing the office of Honorary Local Secretary for the Dover district, after thirty years' valuable service to the Society.

E. W. Fry, Esq., of St. Martin's House, Dover, was unanimously elected to fill the vacant office.

The Honorary Secretary reported that he had drawn the attention of the military authorities at Chatham to the fact that discoveries of antiquities had been made during the construction of the forts, in the Thames and Medway divisions, and that the objects had been removed without the knowledge of the War Department. He appealed to Lieut.-General Goodenough, C.B., then in command, to intercede that it should not occur again, at the same time asking that information might in future be sent to the Society's Secretary of any future discoveries. All this having been most carefully and systematically carried out by General Goodenough, it was unanimously resolved that a special vote of thanks be accorded to him for his valuable assistance, and that he be presented with a copy of the Eleventh Volume of *Archæologia Cantiana*, and a bound copy of the Catalogue of the Society's Museum.

The Honorary Secretary reported that, during building operations connected with the Mathematical School at Rochester, the north tower of the ancient east-gate of the city had been laid bare. This he had, at the request of the Mayor of Rochester, opened up to a considerable extent, revealing the massive foundations of an earlier tower. Having suggested the desirability of keeping this interesting landmark of ancient Rochester permanently exposed,



by means of a subway, it had been intimated to him that the Corporation might be disposed to adopt the suggestion if half the cost of the work could be obtained elsewhere. The Council therefore resolved that Five Pounds be voted towards the fund in the event of such a scheme being carried out.

A letter was read from the Rev. G. M. Livett, to the effect that Malling Abbey had been sold to Miss Boyd for the residence of a Close Sisterhood of the Anglican Church, and, as alterations were contemplated, he suggested that an expert be appointed to measure up the existing building before anything was done. This was referred to the Honorary Secretary, who was directed to make further inquiries.

A letter was read from the Rev. W. Gardner-Waterman with reference to the desecration of the ruined Church of the Blessed Virgin Mary at West Hythe, which was referred to Mr. George Wilks.

Seven new members were elected.

The Council met on December 22nd, 1892, in the Cathedral Library at Canterbury, by the kindly permission of the Dean and Chapter. Canon W. A. Scott Robertson presided, and seven other members were present. The Honorary Secretary submitted his proposed Programme of the next Annual Meeting to be held at Edenbridge, which was agreed to.

C. W. Powell, Esq., J.P., of Speldhurst, was unanimously elected a member of the Council, in room of the Rev. E. H. Lee, deceased.

Thanks were voted to George Wilks, Esq., for having given to the Society's Library his books, *The Barons of the Cinque Ports* and *The Early History of Hythe*, part i.

The Honorary Secretary had issued the following private circular to the members of the Council, explanatory of this question upon the agenda paper: "Can anything be done towards the protection of the ancient monuments in Kent, and the preservation in Borough Museums of antiquities which may in future be found in the County?" :—

THE PRECINCT, ROCHESTER.

December 19, 1892.

DEAR SIR,

It seems to me that some special effort should be made, by the Corporate Towns possessing Museums in Kent, to arrest the outgoing of the antiquities and other objects of local interest which are constantly being brought to light. The magnificent Collections formed by the late Bryan Faussett from East Kent passed away to Liverpool, the Gibbs Collection to S. Kensington, the Gold Treasures from Faversham are in half-a-dozen hands, and my own Collection is at the British Museum, having been declined by the town of Sittingbourne as a free gift.

I propose to bring the matter before the Council of the Kent Archæological Society on Thursday, asking the Society to initiate it, and at the same time to

offer myself for the work if an adequate remuneration could be ensured. The following ideas have suggested themselves to me as useful and practicable:—

1. Examine periodically the historic monuments of each district and report on their condition and advise as to their preservation.
2. To assist the Museum authorities to acquire the antiquities discovered around each centre.
3. To advise as to the arrangement of Collections with a view to making them more educational.
4. To conduct researches when called upon to do so.
5. To explore the districts and supply archaeological maps with the results marked thereon, and record the same in *Archæologia Cantiana*.
6. To give lectures occasionally in the Museums if necessary.
7. To organize Public Meetings and Conversazioni once or twice a year in each Museum with a view to their popularization.

I venture to hope that if this matter were brought under the notice of the Corporate Towns in Kent, where museums already exist or are likely to be established, they would each contribute towards the annual cost of so valuable a work, of which they would reap, to a large extent, the benefit.

I am,

Yours faithfully,

GEORGE PAYNE.

Mr. Payne stated that, during a conversation with the noble President, he (Mr. Payne) had mentioned that if the Society could vote £50 per annum towards the stipend of an Inspector, the Corporate Towns where museums exist might be asked to contribute £100 more per annum.

The following letter from the noble President was read:—

CHEVENING, SEVENOAKS.

December 15, 1892.

DEAR MR. PAYNE,

I am sorry that, owing to the late hour of the meeting, I cannot attend the next Council meeting at Canterbury. I should be glad to see an Inspector of Antiquities appointed for the County to assist in further explorations and to aid in the enumeration of new collections.

If the Boroughs of the County would co-operate in the scheme and would contribute £100 or £150 a year, there would be no person more fitting for the appointment than yourself. I think that in any case the Kent Archaeological Society would be very ready to augment your salary by £100 a year.

With regard to the sale of surplus copies of *Archæologia Cantiana*, there can be no doubt that you should have authority to dispose of them at the rate of 10s. a volume.

Yours very faithfully,

STANHOPE.

GEORGE PAYNE, ESQ., F.S.A.

Letters more or less favouring the scheme had been received from Mr. Leveson-Gower, Lieut.-Colonel Hartley, Mr. Samuel Mercer, and Mr. Wadmore.

After due deliberation the subject was adjourned for consideration at the next Council Meeting.

The Chairman left, with Messrs. Boodle and Arnold, for an early train, at this stage of the proceedings, when the Archdeacon of Maidstone took the Chair.

The subject of excavations at Richborough was postponed.

It was resolved that in future the stock of back volumes of *Archæologia Cantiana* may be sold to members at the rate of ten shillings per volume, as there was so little call for them at the price of fifteen shillings hitherto charged to members who had not originally subscribed for the back volume desired.

The Council met on March 25th, 1893, at Maidstone. Eleven members were present, presided over by the Earl Stanhope.

Charles Boyce, Esq., M.D., was elected Honorary Local Secretary for the Maidstone District, *vice* Mr. F. Bunyard resigned.

The subject of the Preservation of Antiquities and the Protection of Ancient Monuments in Kent, which was adjourned at the last meeting, was further discussed. The Honorary Secretary explained that what he proposed to offer to do for the county was beyond the duties included in the Honorary Secretaryship, and it was for this additional work that he asked to be remunerated. The noble President read a draft letter, which he had prepared in connection with the scheme, to be sent to the Kentish Boroughs. The matter was debated in the absence of the Honorary Secretary. On being recalled to the room he was informed that the Council had resolved that the following letter should be lithographed and sent, as soon as completed, to the Mayors of all the Boroughs in Kent.

CHEVENING, SEVENOAKS.

March 27, 1893.

SIR,

The Council of the Kent Archæological Society, in the interest and furtherance of Antiquarian Research, have the honour to ask your co-operation for the following object.

It appears to them very desirable that a competent Inspector should be appointed for the County, who should have full knowledge of its Antiquities and Archæological History.

Such an Inspector could, if invited, very well become responsible in advising as to the preservation of Ancient Monuments and Buildings, and as to undertaking fresh explorations. He could also assist as to the arrangement and Cataloguing of New or of existing Museums, and could deliver Lectures on Local Archæology.

The Council of the Kent Archæological Society are prepared to recommend the Society to make a yearly contribution of £50 out of their funds for this object, provided that the County Boroughs will meet them with an annual grant in the whole of not less than One Hundred Pounds. The present Secretary of the Society, Mr. George Payne (Fellow of the Society of Antiquaries), possesses adequate experience and full knowledge, and is ready to undertake such duties.

If you are willing to make a contribution towards this proposal out of your Public Library, Museum Fund, or County Technical Education Grant, your Corporation would be entitled to the services of the County Inspector, and would receive all future volumes of the *Archæologia Cantiana*.

The Council of the Kent Archæological Society trust that you will have the goodness to take this matter into your favourable consideration, and will kindly let me have a reply at an early opportunity.

I have the honour to be, Sir,

Your obedient Servant,

STANHOPE,

President K. A. Society.

His Worship

The Mayor of —

It was resolved to insure the property of the Society which might at any time be in the hands of the printers at £300.

The Honorary Secretary was permitted to make use of certain wood blocks with which to illustrate his *Collectanea Cantiana*.

The following works were ordered to be subscribed for:—Cowper's *Canterbury Marriage Licences*; Duncan's *Lewisham Church*; Fielding's *Memories of Malling*.

A vote of thanks was accorded to Sir John Evans, K.C.B., for his valuable gift of Richborough coins from the Rolfe Collection.

Nine new members were elected.

The Council met on June 27th in London, at the house of the noble President, in Grosvenor Place. The Earl Stanhope presided, and there were fourteen members present.

The Programme (in proof) of the Annual Meeting to be held at Edenbridge in July was approved.

The Earl Stanhope was elected a Trustee of the Society, *vice* Lord Brabourne, deceased.

Replies from several of the Boroughs were read with reference to the appointment of an Inspector of Antiquities for the County, to the effect that they were unable to vote any funds for such a purpose. After some discussion, it was moved by Mr. A. A. Arnold, seconded by Canon Scott Robertson, and carried, "That the Council, having heard the replies from the Boroughs respecting the appointment of a County Inspector, much regret that they can take no further action in the matter."

It was resolved that the sums received from Life Compounders for membership, amounting to £100, shall forthwith be invested in Consols.

It was resolved to subscribe twenty guineas towards the fund being raised for the purchase of the Roman *castrum* at Richborough.

The Honorary Secretary laid upon the table the account of the Stock of *Archæologia Cantiana* at Maidstone, (not including copies in the hands of local Secretaries,) as follows:—

| No. of Volume. | Royal Quarto. | Large Octavo. | Octavo. |
|----------------|---------------|---------------|---------|
| I.             | None.         | None.         | None.   |
| II.            | 1             | —             | —       |
| III.           | 1             | —             | 31      |
| IV.            | 2             | —             | 11      |
| V.             | 2             | 1             | 46      |
| VI.            | —             | 7             | 49      |
| VII.           | —             | 15            | 35      |
| VIII.          | 1             | 13            | 98      |
| IX.            | —             | 12            | 117     |
| X.             | 3             | 15            | 53      |
| XI.            | —             | 13            | 38      |
| XII.           | —             | 7             | 7       |
| XIII.          | —             | 3             | 17      |
| XIV.           | —             | 2             | 30      |
| XV.            | —             | 5             | 29      |
| XVI.           | —             | 7             | 25      |
| XVII.          | —             | 15            | 56      |
| XVIII.         | —             | 13            | 51      |
| XIX.           | —             | 14            | 116     |
| Total          | 10            | 112           | 809     |



A vote of thanks was passed to the Rev. C. A. Molony, for his gift to the Library of Simson's *Historic Thanet*.

Three new members were elected.

---

The Annual Meeting of the Society commenced at Edenbridge on Tuesday, July 25th, 1893. The Business Meeting was held in the Oddfellows' Hall, the noble President in the Chair.

The Report was read by the Honorary Secretary (George Payne, Esq.) as follows:—

#### REPORT.

To-day, for the first time since its foundation, the Society visits Edenbridge; a locality full of interest, and especially rich in un-restored examples of ancient domestic architecture. It is hoped that the visit of the Society on this occasion to some of these old houses may induce the owners to take steps to arrest the progress of their decay, so that they may stand for many long years as valuable illustrations of the architecture of the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries, as applied to the dwellings of the yeomen of the Weald at that period.

In presenting this, the Thirty-sixth Annual Report, the Council with much pleasure draw attention to the continued prosperity of the Society. The Council have, however, to announce with the deepest regret the deaths during the past year of two of its distinguished Vice-Presidents, the Earl of Derby and the Lord Brabourne, the latter being also one of the Society's Trustees.

Other valued members have passed away. Since the last Annual Meeting twenty-seven new members have been elected. The Society now numbers eight hundred and seventy-two members, while twelve await election at your hands to-day.

Members will be gratified to learn that at the last meeting of the Council the Earl Stanhope, the noble President, consented to act as a Trustee of the Society in the room of Lord Brabourne, deceased.

The Council having heard with gratification of a scheme for the purchase of the celebrated Roman *castrum* at Richborough, recently voted the sum of twenty guineas towards the fund, which still needs about £300 to complete the purchase. The spirited manner in which the whole matter has been taken up renders the final protection and preservation of this grand national monument an absolute certainty.

It is anticipated that in the course of the next three or four months the Twentieth Volume of *Archæologia Cantiana* will be issued. The completion of this volume will bring to a close the editorship of Canon Scott Robertson. This lamentable fact has already been announced, but the Council feel that they must again express their extreme regret at the retirement of one who has done so much for the welfare of the Society, and their deep thankfulness to him for his long and able services.

As you are aware, Canon C. F. Routledge, M.A., F.S.A., has most kindly taken over the duties of Honorary Editor, and to him therefore material for future volumes should be sent.

Since the last Annual Meeting your Honorary Secretary, assisted by the Rev. G. M. Livett, has been prosecuting researches in connection with the ancient mural defences of the City of Rochester. The discoveries made are of the first importance, and shed an entirely new light on the history of the city walls. The results are now being prepared for publication in the Twenty-first Volume of *Archæologia Cantiana*.

The Council note with considerable satisfaction the action of the Corporation of Rochester with respect to the repair of the fine Norman Castle-keep in that city. The much needed reparation of the interior having recently been taken in hand, the north side being already completed in an efficient and conservative manner.

The financial position of the Society is still highly satisfactory ; the balance at the Bankers to-day being £715 18s. 11d., although a sum of £100 has been invested in Consols during the present month.

In conclusion, the Council earnestly appeal to the members to assist in every way possible in the preservation of objects of antiquity or other material that may serve to elucidate the history of their respective districts or of the county.

Lieut.-Colonel Hartley moved the adoption of the Report ; this was seconded by A. A. Arnold, Esq., and carried unanimously.

It was moved and carried :—"That the Auditors be re-elected."

It was moved and carried :—"That the retiring members of Council be re-elected."

The Earl of Radnor was elected a member and Vice-President of the Society, and eleven other candidates were duly elected.

The business being concluded, the company, which numbered some two hundred ladies and gentlemen, proceeded to Edenbridge Church, where they were welcomed by the Vicar, the Rev. F. C. Gore, M.A. John Oldrid Scott, Esq., F.S.A., described the church, the Secretary subsequently reading some interesting notes on the monuments, and curious extracts from wills relating to the church, which had been prepared by Granville Leveson-Gower, Esq., F.S.A.

Members next adjourned to the Oddfellows' Hall for luncheon, and afterwards were conveyed in carriages to Hever Church, which the Rector, the Rev. R. C. Lathom Browne, kindly described.

Hever Castle was then visited under the guidance of E. P. Loftus Brock, Esq., F.S.A. (Honorary Secretary of the British Archaeological Association). After his valuable address in the quadrangle, the company, by the kind permission of Mr. E. Heard, inspected the rooms usually thrown open to the public.

Progress was then made to Chiddingstone Church, where the members were met by the Rector, the Rev. J. T. Pearse, M.A. The Secretary read some brief notes on the church and ancient houses in the village, which had been kindly sent to him by Henry Taylor, Esq., of Braeside, Rusthall, Tunbridge Wells, who was unable to be present.

Members were charmed with the picturesque village of Chiddingstone, and before leaving it many paid a visit to the quaint old hostelry and other houses, as well as to the great mass of rock in rear of them, called the "Chiding-stone."

The Annual Dinner took place in the Oddfellows' Hall at Edenbridge, about 5.30 P.M. ; the Earl Stanhope presiding, supported by Sir Samuel Lewes, Lieut.-Colonel and Mrs. Hartley, the Rev. Salter Hartley, Rev. A. J. Pearman, Granville Leveson-Gower, Esq., George Wilks, Esq., J. Oldrid Scott, Esq., E. P. Loftus Brock, Esq., the Honorary Secretary and Mrs. George Payne. About eighty dined.

The customary loyal and other toasts were proposed and responded to by the noble President, the Rev. W. H. Grove, Lieut.-Colonel Hartley, Mr. Leveson-Gower, and Mr. George Wilks.

The Evening Meeting was held at 7.30 o'clock, the Earl Stanhope again presiding, supported by the Rev. C. F. Gore, Lieut.-

Colonel Hartley, Mr. Leveson-Gower, Mr. Oldrid Scott, and the Honorary Secretary.

Mr. Leveson-Gower read an interesting paper entitled, "Jottings about Edenbridge;" after which Mr. C. E. Gildersome Dickinson contributed a paper on "Gavelkind;" followed by a paper from the Honorary Secretary on the "Iron Trade of the Weald."

The proceedings terminated with cordial thanks to the noble Chairman and to those who had kindly contributed papers.

---

On Wednesday, July 26th, the members assembled in drenching rain, which, together with the lateness of the arrival of the trains, caused a slight delay at starting. At 11.45 A.M., however, the party, exceeding two hundred in number, left the town in twenty-one carriages, then the storm passed away, the weather remaining fine for the remainder of the day. It was decided to abandon the original intention of going to the ancient home of the Tichbornes at Crippenden, as the road to it for some distance is in wet weather impassable. Cowden was therefore the first place visited, where the Rector, the Rev. F. M. Burton, LL.D., F.S.A., cordially welcomed the company. Mr. Oldrid Scott gave an interesting description of the church, followed by Mr. Leveson-Gower, who contributed a large number of extracts from wills, and other particulars connected with the church and its monuments.

From Cowden progress was made to Lingfield Mark Camp, which is situate on the borders of Kent and Surrey. The high position of this fine British *oppidum* renders it necessary to walk nearly a mile before the ramparts are reached. The whole party boldly and cheerfully faced the difficulty, and were rewarded on reaching the summit of the hill by seeing before them a vast expanse of the finest scenery to be met with in the south-east of England. On the green sward in front of the ramparts they found Beresford V. Melville, Esq., and Mrs. Melville, of Ford Manor, Surrey, awaiting their arrival. After greeting the members very cordially, they invited them to partake of a sumptuous luncheon which had been most hospitably prepared in a large marquee. After luncheon, and before the company left their seats, Mr. Leveson-Gower rose and warmly thanked Mr. and Mrs. Melville for the immense trouble they had taken to entertain the Society at such an interesting and delightful spot, in so kind and hospitable a manner.

Mr. Melville, who was greeted with prolonged applause, replied in very pleasant terms, expressing a hope that he might be allowed to become a member of the Society.

The company on dispersing were conducted by the Honorary Secretary to the magnificent tree, known as the "Mark Beech," which, at 3 feet 6 inches from the ground, measures 14 feet 2 inches in girth, and is growing upon the top of one of the ramparts. From this standpoint Mr. Payne gave an address on the camp, describing

its mode of construction, comparing it with others in the immediate locality, and also referring to its position as related to the surrounding fortified sites and early roads.

No time could be allowed for a perambulation of the camp, the company therefore strolled down towards the carriages.

A few persons only paid a visit at the foot of the hill to Bazing and Scarlett's farm-houses as a thunderstorm seemed approaching, and time was precious.

A general advance was therefore made to Oakdene, Cowden, where H. A. Darbshire, Esq., and Mrs. Darbshire, received the company, and invited them to partake of tea and other refreshments, which had been hospitably prepared for them in a tent upon the lawn. During tea the Edenbridge brass band played selections of music. Before leaving the pretty grounds of Oakdene, J. G. Talbot, Esq., M.P., on behalf of the Society, thanked Mr. and Mrs. Darbshire for their hospitable reception, to which Mr. Darbshire replied in graceful terms.

The Council met on the 28th of September, 1893, at Maidstone. Nine members were present, presided over by Canon W. A. Scott Robertson.

After some discussion it was decided that the next Annual Meeting shall be held at Faversham. Votes of thanks were passed to the following gentlemen, for much valuable help and hearty co-operation in connection with the meeting at Edenbridge, in July last—Granville G. Leveson-Gower, Esq., F.S.A., J. Oldrid Scott, Esq., F.S.A., E. P. Loftus Brock, Esq., F.S.A., Rev. W. Gardner Waterman, Rev. R. Lathom Browne, Rev. F. M. Burton, LL.D., F.S.A., Rev. C. F. Gore, Rev. J. T. Pearse, Henry Taylor, Esq., Joseph Stanford, Esq., Mr. Shorter, Mr. Walder, Mr. Heard, Mr. Boddy, C. E. Gildersome Dickinson, Esq., Mr. G. Pullinger, Mr. F. G. Pullinger (for issuing the Tickets), and Mr. Benson.

Special votes of thanks were also passed to Beresford V. Melville, Esq., and Mrs. Melville for their unbounded hospitality and very great kindness, and to H. A. Darbshire, Esq., and Mrs. Darbshire for their kindness and hospitable reception at Oakdene.

It was resolved:—"That the warmest thanks of the Society be tendered to the Right Hon. the Lord Mayor of London for the kindly hospitality of his Lordship and the Lady Mayoress to its members at the Mansion House on the 12th of July, and that his Lordship be requested to accept the position of a Vice-President of the Society."

W. H. Burch Rosher, Esq., was elected an Honorary Local Secretary for the Deal and Walmer District, *vice* the Rev. J. Branfill Harrison, deceased.

Resolved that from the surplus Anglo-Saxon antiquities of iron, in the Society's possession, about a dozen articles, including swords,



spears, knives, and umboes, shall be lent to the Corporation of Rochester for their City Museum.

Resolved that a glass-case be provided for the better display of the Society's collection of sulphur casts from ancient seals.

The following new Kentish Works were ordered to be purchased for the Library:—

Elvin's *History of Walmer and Walmer Castle*.

Cotton's *History of the Church and Parish of St. Laurence, Thanet*.

Wilkie's *Parish Registers of Kingston, near Canterbury*.

Barrett's *History of Birchington*.

Cowper's *Registers of St. Paul's, Canterbury*.

Six new members were elected.



# Archæologia Cantiana.

## KENTISH ADMINISTRATIONS, 1604—1649.

EDITED BY LELAND L. DUNCAN, F.S.A.

THE Kentish Administration Grants already extracted from the Act Books of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury and printed in *Archæologia Cantiana* extend from 1559 (the first of the existing books) to 1603. To these are now added all the Grants relating to the County for the reigns of James I. and Charles I.—1604 to 1649.

Unless otherwise stated, the surname of the person to whom the administration was granted may always be taken to be the same as that of the deceased.

In making the extracts the following translations have been adopted:—

*consanguineus*, kinsman.

*prox. consang.*, next of kin.

*nepos ex fratre*, brother's son (or daughter).

*nepos ex sorore*, sister's son (or daughter).

*nepos ex filio*, grandson (or daughter) by the son.

*nepos ex filia*, grandson (or daughter) by the daughter.

*nepos*, where it occurs alone, has not been translated, as the relationship expressed thereby may either be nephew or grandson; *b.*, denotes that the deceased was a bachelor; *w.*, a widow; \* indicates that deceased died abroad.

The arrangement of the years here followed is that of the New, or present, Style, but the Acts themselves are dated in the Old Style.

N.B. The following Grant, accidentally omitted, should be added to those for 1600:—Folio 64. Administration granted 24 Nov. 1600 to Anne Lewyn, widow, mother, on the death of John LEWYN, late of Otterinden.

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                  | Parish.     | To whom granted.                         | Date.            |
|------|------------------------------------|-------------|------------------------------------------|------------------|
| 207  | ANDREW <i>alias</i> Lashe, Thomas. | Northfleet. | Alice Andrew <i>alias</i> Lashe, relict. | 1604.<br>4 June. |
| 198  | BAINES, Alice.                     | Feversham.  | William Blackwell, son.                  | 14 Apr.          |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                        | Parish.                   | To whom granted.                                                                                                     | Date.             |
|------|------------------------------------------|---------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------|
| 212  | Box, Godfrey.                            | Dartforde.                | Thomas Hawes, ex'or of Elizabeth Box, deceased, relict of Godfrey Box; during minority of Sara and Anne Box, dau'rs. | 1604.<br>19 July. |
| 214  | Box, Godfrey.                            | Dartford.                 | Richard Weklin, guardian of Anne and Sarah Box, daughters.                                                           | 3 Aug.            |
| 202  | BUSBRIDGE <i>alias</i> Welsh, Elizabeth. | Gravesend.                | John Nodeliam, knt., next of kin.                                                                                    | 14 May.           |
| 214  | EDGEWORTH, Margaret.                     | Crayford.                 | Jane Edgeworth <i>alias</i> James, sister, by Jas. James her husband.                                                | 1 Aug.            |
| 203  | EDWARDS <i>alias</i> Battell, Margaret.  | Brasted.                  | Elizabeth Edwards <i>alias</i> Battell, dau'r.                                                                       | 23 May.           |
| 187  | EVERENDEN, Josias.                       | Boughton Munchelsea.      | Josia Everenden, next of kin.                                                                                        | 10 Feb.           |
| 207  | GOURNEY, Nicholas.                       | Ashford.                  | Thomazine, relict.                                                                                                   | 20 June.          |
| 205  | HARLAKINDEN, Zachheus.                   | Tunstall.                 | Catherine Trolop, grandmother.                                                                                       | 18 May.           |
| 187  | HEARDSON, Thomas.                        | Folkstone.                | Fr' Heardson, son, Ric. Warner having died. (See April 1591.)                                                        | 1 Feb.            |
| 195  | HELBY, Moyses.                           | East Malling.             | Mary, relict.                                                                                                        | 30 Mar.           |
| 183  | JOHNSON, Thomas.                         | Rochester.                | William, brother.                                                                                                    | 28 Jan.           |
| 185  | JOHNSON, Thomas.                         | Rochester.                | William, brother.                                                                                                    | 28 Jan.           |
| 223  | KENT, Henry.                             | Grayne.                   | Dionise, relict.                                                                                                     | 2 Nov.            |
| 224  | KETTLE, John.                            | Darenthe.                 | Robert, son.                                                                                                         | 7 Nov.            |
| 220  | KETTLE <i>alias</i> Villyers, Barbara.   | Horton, Dio. Canterbury.  | John Villiers, son.                                                                                                  | 2 Oct.            |
| 223  | KING, John.                              | Tenterden.                | Phebe, sister.                                                                                                       | 9 Nov.            |
| 224  | KNOWLES, Thomas.                         | Sandwich.                 | Isaac Goger, creditor.                                                                                               | 19 Nov.           |
| 194  | LEWYN, Anna, w.                          | Otterinden.               | Richard Luther, paternal uncle of Justinian, Anne, Catherine, and Judith Lewyn, her children.                        | 22 Mar.           |
| 194  | LEWYN, John.                             | Otterinden.               | Richard Luther, paternal uncle; Anna the mother having died.                                                         | 22 Mar.           |
| 187  | PAINE, Edward.                           | Bexlie.                   | Edward, son.                                                                                                         | 1 Feb.            |
| 200  | PAINE, John.                             | Dartford.                 | Agnes, relict.                                                                                                       | 5 May.            |
| 183  | POULTER, John.                           | Peckham Magna.            | Nicholas, brother's son.                                                                                             | 10 Jan.           |
| 223  | SEGAR, William.                          | Charing.                  | Elizabeth, daughter, and Ramburn Durham her husband.                                                                 | 9 Nov.            |
| 224  | TASSELL, Thomas.                         | Rodmersham.               | Agnes Tailer <i>alias</i> Tassell, sister.                                                                           | 12 Nov.           |
| 183  | TAYLOR, John.                            | Earith.                   | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                   | 16 Jan.           |
| 203  | TURKE, Richard.                          | Dartford.                 | Richard Oxenbridge, creditor.                                                                                        | 21 May.           |
| 210  | TYLLDEN, Richard.                        | Brenchley.                | Mary, relict.                                                                                                        | 25 June.          |
| 227  | VIOLET, William.                         | Beckingham.               | Joan, relict.                                                                                                        | 8 Dec.            |
| 217  | WALKER, John, senior.                    | Lewsham.                  | Joan Draper <i>alias</i> Walker, dau'r.                                                                              | 28 Sept.          |
| 203  | WARWICK, John.                           | Gillingham.               | Elizabeth Warwick <i>alias</i> Ashmore, relict.                                                                      | 23 May.           |
| 217  | WELLS, John.                             | Lidd.                     | John, son.                                                                                                           | 14 Sept.<br>1605. |
| 2    | BROWNE, Thomas.                          | Greenwich.                | James, brother.                                                                                                      | 27 Apr.           |
| 19   | BRYZES, John.                            | Penshurst.                | Elizabeth Brizes, relict.                                                                                            | 4 Oct.            |
| 1    | COCKE, Arthur.                           | Milton next Sittingborne. | John, brother.                                                                                                       | 3 Apr.            |
| 1    | CROWHERST, Nicholas.                     | East Mallinge.            | Susan, relict.                                                                                                       | 19 Apr.           |
| 237  | FITZRICHDARDS, Joan.                     | Cranbrook.                | Thomas, son.                                                                                                         | 8 Mar.            |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                     | Parish.               | To whom granted.                                                                                               | Date.            |
|------|---------------------------------------|-----------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|
| 5    | LAMPARDE, John.                       | Staplehurst.          | Henry, son.                                                                                                    | 11 May.          |
| 231  | MARLER, Edward.                       | Craiford.             | Edward Jones, creditor.                                                                                        | 10 Jan.          |
| 19   | RICHMAN, Alexander.                   | Dartforde.            | William, father; during minority of Alexander, William, Silvester, Rochell, and Richard, children of deceased. | 2 Oct.           |
| 21   | SHORTE, Thomas.                       | Gillingham.           | Dorothy Nicholles <i>alias</i> Shorte.                                                                         | 8 Nov.<br>1606.  |
| 46   | BAKER <i>alias</i> Heath, John.       | Wrotham.              | Henry Baker <i>alias</i> Heath, son.                                                                           | 21 July.         |
| 44   | BAKER, Richard.                       | Gowdhurste.           | Richard, son.                                                                                                  | 28 June.         |
| 38   | BEVERLEY, John.                       | Swanscombe.           | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                             | 22 May.          |
| 56   | BROOKE, William.                      | East Peckham.         | Robert, son.                                                                                                   | 10 Nov.          |
| 38   | CUMBRIDGE, Andrew.                    | Penshurst.            | Sara, relict.                                                                                                  | 20 May.          |
| 59   | FATHERS, Simon.                       | Wrotham.              | Alice, relict.                                                                                                 | 1 Dec.           |
| 27   | FIRMINGER, David.                     | Feversham.            | Gabriel Bexlie, creditor.                                                                                      | 25 Jan.          |
| 32   | GELLIBRAND, Edward.                   | Sandwich.             | Nicholas Kinge of Beckenham, yeoman.                                                                           | 12 Mar.          |
| 57   | HAZARD, Thomas.                       | Rocheſter.            | Valentine Harrison, creditor.                                                                                  | 28 Nov.          |
| 56   | HULL, Richard.                        | Wolwich.              | John, brother.                                                                                                 | 12 Nov.          |
| 37   | JAGGER <i>alias</i> Thomson, Francis. | Canterbury.           | Thomas Jagger, brother.                                                                                        | 2 May.           |
| 32   | LESTON, William.                      | Gravesend.            | Margery, relict.                                                                                               | 19 Mar.          |
| 44   | MACKLINGON, Hugh.                     | Greenwich.            | Catherine Flyn of Greenwich, widow, and Farroll O'Ferrell.                                                     | 26 June.         |
| 57   | MYNGE, John.                          | Romley.               | Judith, relict.                                                                                                | 21 Nov.          |
| 37   | PRATT <i>alias</i> , Bridget.         | Frinsbury.            | Thomas Forman of Eastwood, Essex, yeoman; during minority of Jeremiah Pratt, son.                              | 16 May.          |
| 32   | RAYEN, William.                       | Lee.                  | Anne, relict.                                                                                                  | 11 Mar.          |
| 50   | RIVERS, Edward.                       | Leygh next Tunbridge. | Dorothy, relict.                                                                                               | 23 Aug.          |
| 57   | RUSE, Juliana.                        | Nettleſted.           | Thomas Ruſe, huſband.                                                                                          | 13 Nov.          |
| 26   | SCOTT, Richard.                       | Nettleſted.           | Katherine Scott <i>alias</i> Sandes, relict.                                                                   | 27 Jan.          |
| 60   | WHITTON, Thomas.                      | Lamberhurſt.          | Henry, ſon.                                                                                                    | 19 Dec.<br>1607. |
| 92   | BEACH <i>alias</i> Beare, Elizabeth.  | Penshurſt.            | William Beache, huſband.                                                                                       | 30 Oct.          |
| 97   | BRADOCK, Thomas.                      | Wittersham.           | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                             | 19 Nov.          |
| 88   | CLAYBORNE, Thomas.                    | Crayforde.            | William Wiſeman of Grayes Inn, gent.; Sara, relict, renouncing. In margin, <i>vacat</i> .                      | 7 Aug.           |
| 91   | CLAYBORNE, Thomas.                    | Crayford.             | Sara, relict ( <i>vide adm'on</i> above).                                                                      | 1 Oct.           |
| 62   | DENWOOD, Stephen.                     | Rocheſter.            | Fr' Denwood, brother.                                                                                          | 8 Jan.           |
| 99   | FATHERS, William.                     | Tunbridge.            | Elizabeth Smyth, ſiſter. Another grant Feb. 1610-11.                                                           | 23 Dec.          |
| 84   | FEELD, Silveſta, w.                   | Allington.            | Richard, ſon.                                                                                                  | 14 July.         |
| 71   | HARBOROW, Robert.                     | Westerham.            | Margaret, relict.                                                                                              | 18 Mar.          |
| 70   | JACKSON <i>alias</i> Wiſeman, Audrea. | Westerham.            | William Wiſeman, brother. In margin, "revoked."                                                                | 2 Mar.           |
| 77   | JACKSON <i>alias</i> Wiſeman, Audrea. | Westerham.            | Peter Jackson, huſband; during minority of George Jackson, ſon. (See former adm'on.)                           | 16 May.          |
| 99   | KEMPE, Sir Thomas, Knight.            | Olanſtigh in Wye.     | Dame Dorothy, relict. Further grants in June 1609 and April 1629.                                              | 10 Dec.          |



| Fol. | Name of deceased.                         | Parish.                  | To whom granted.                                                                                                                                                  | Date.         |
|------|-------------------------------------------|--------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------|
| 71   | MEDHURST, Edward.                         | Heaver.                  | Jane, relict.                                                                                                                                                     | 3 June.       |
| 79   | MOYSES, John.                             | St. Mary Hoo.            | Rose, relict.                                                                                                                                                     | 3 June.       |
| 63   | PELSANT, George.                          | Adington.                | Thomas Pelsant of Market Bosworth, and John Aram of London. Former grant 1596.                                                                                    | 27 Jan.       |
| 98   | REYNOLDES, Richard.                       | Hawkhurst.               | Elizabeth, relict, and Joseph, son.                                                                                                                               | 1 Nov.        |
| 68   | ROBSON, Oswald.                           | Rochester.               | Ellen, relict.                                                                                                                                                    | 25 Feb.       |
| 76   | SEATH, Thomas                             | Sandwich.                | Peter, brother's son.                                                                                                                                             | 15 May.       |
| 82   | SHAWE, Thomas, clerk.                     | Bobbinge.                | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                                                | 11 June.      |
| 88   | THOMAS, John.                             | Greenwich.               | Anne, relict.                                                                                                                                                     | 15 Aug.       |
| 86   | TOLASTE, Thomas.                          | Cranbrooke & Etchingham. | Stephen Tollaste, brother.                                                                                                                                        | 12 Aug.       |
| 91   | VANE, Tabitha.                            | Sevenocke.               | Edward Vane of Sevenock, while Susan Withers, daughter, is a minor.                                                                                               | 30 Oct.       |
| 90   | WHEATLY, Robert.                          | Debtford.                | William, brother's son.                                                                                                                                           | 6 Sept. 1608. |
| 120  | BARROWE, Robert.                          | Boughton Ailuphe.        | Susan, relict.                                                                                                                                                    | 4 June.       |
| 109  | BULKELIE, Richard.                        | Sele.                    | Catherine, relict.                                                                                                                                                | 24 Mar.       |
| 107  | CHESTON, Thomas.                          | Gravesend.               | Dorothy, relict.                                                                                                                                                  | 25 Feb.       |
| 111  | COMPORT, Thomas.                          | Crayforde.               | John Skudd, creditor.                                                                                                                                             | 4 Apr.        |
| 117  | COWDRAY, William.                         | Penshurst.               | Margaret Cowdray <i>alias</i> Harbert, relict. Former grant in 1595-6.                                                                                            | 7 May.        |
| 135  | DUCKE, Robert.                            | Gillingham.              | Margaret, relict.                                                                                                                                                 | 11 Nov.       |
| 120  | FISHER, Thomas.                           | Boughton Monchelsea.     | Joan, relict.                                                                                                                                                     | 13 Jan.       |
| 142  | FLETCHER, Thomas.                         | East Maulling.           | Rose, relict.                                                                                                                                                     | 7 Dec.        |
| 111  | GILLET, Alice.                            | Lidging.                 | Thomas Friday of St. Margaret's, Rochester, husbandman, and Thomas Roger of Chatham, husbandman; during minority of William and Emanuel Gillet and William Roger. | 19 Apr.       |
| 128  | GREENE <i>alias</i> Steres, Eleanor.      | Hawkhurst.               | James Green, son.                                                                                                                                                 | 13 Sept.      |
| 101  | HARTRIDGE <i>alias</i> Sherington, Sarah. | Debtford.                | Francis Downes of Mucking, Essex, gent., next of kin. Former grant 1598.                                                                                          | 7 Jan.        |
| 102  | HARWOOD, George.                          | Horthfeeld.              | Thomas, brother.                                                                                                                                                  | 26 Jan.       |
| 135  | HERDSON, Thomas.                          | Folkston.                | John, brother. Former grants in 1591 and 1603.                                                                                                                    | 5 Nov.        |
| 138  | HILLES, Thomas.                           | Speldhurst.              | Evan Price, kinsman and creditor.                                                                                                                                 | 4 Nov.        |
| 115  | HOVENDEN, Richard.                        | Cranbrooke.              | Robert, father.                                                                                                                                                   | 13 May.       |
| 132  | HOWE, Thomas.                             | Meopham.                 | Robert, brother.                                                                                                                                                  | 17 Oct.       |
| 112  | MIDDLETON, Nicholas.                      | Milton by Gravesend.     | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                                                | 20 Apr.       |
| 139  | MILLER, Gregory.                          | Cliffe.                  | Mary, relict.                                                                                                                                                     | 15 Dec.       |
| 108  | NETHERSOLE, Edward.                       | Canterbury.              | Elizabeth Calton, daughter. Former grant 1607 revoked.                                                                                                            | 13 Feb.       |
| 105  | NORDASH <i>alias</i> Northash, William.   | Meopham.                 | Thomas Nordash, son.                                                                                                                                              | 10 Feb.       |
| 102  | PHILLIPS, Walter.                         | East Malling.            | Alice, relict.                                                                                                                                                    | 29 Jan.       |
| 120  | POTTER, Ambrose.                          | Stansted.                | Ellen, relict.                                                                                                                                                    | 22 June.      |
| 123  | ROGERS, Simon, clerk.                     | Stourmouth.              | Winifred, relict.                                                                                                                                                 | 14 June.      |
| 139  | STONE, Laurence.                          | Brenchley.               | Dorothy, relict.                                                                                                                                                  | 2 Dec.        |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.        | Parish.                         | To whom granted.                                                                                                                             | Date.    |
|------|--------------------------|---------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------|
| 132  | WATKINS, John.           | How (Hoo).                      | Susan, relict.                                                                                                                               | 17 Oct.  |
| 120  | WESTON, Margaret.        | Greenwich.                      | Owen Haddock of London, cordwayner; during minority of Susan Weston, sister.                                                                 | 15 June. |
| 123  | WILES, William.          | Milton next Sittingborne.       | Anne Wyles, widow, sister.                                                                                                                   | 5 June.  |
|      |                          |                                 |                                                                                                                                              | 1609.    |
| 178  | ADYS, William.           | Greenwich.                      | Helen Chitting, daughter.                                                                                                                    | 4 Nov.   |
| 155  | BEECHING, Thomas.        | Sandhurst.                      | Richard, brother.                                                                                                                            | 18 May.  |
| 179  | BENCE, John.             | Gillingham.                     | Joan, relict.                                                                                                                                | 5 Dec.   |
| 174  | BERNEY, Elea or Eleanor. | Beckenham.                      | Edmund Stile, next of kin.                                                                                                                   | 7 Oct.   |
| 176  | BEST, George.            | North Cray.                     | Daniame, relict.                                                                                                                             | 2 Nov.   |
| 151  | BETTENHAM, Samuel.       | Plucklie.                       | Peter, brother.                                                                                                                              | 7 Apr.   |
| 177  | BOYS, George.            | Hartlip.                        | Robert, brother; during minority of Elizabeth, daughter.                                                                                     | 25 Nov.  |
| 151  | BROWNRIGE, Thomas.       | Debtford.                       | Elizabeth Rayton <i>alias</i> Brownrige, next of kin.                                                                                        | 3 Apr.   |
| 177  | CARTER, Thomas.          | Seplhurst ( <i>sic</i> ).       | John, son.                                                                                                                                   | 18 Nov.  |
| 180  | CHAPMAN, Robert.         | Penshurst.                      | George Rivers of Chaford in Penshurst.                                                                                                       | 29 Dec.  |
| 173  | COLLIER, John.           | Iden, Dio. of Canterbury.       | Edith Ger, brother's child.                                                                                                                  | 13 Oct.  |
| 151  | DERINGE, Richard.        | Maideston.                      | George, brother.                                                                                                                             | 7 Apr.   |
| 145  | DUNSCOMBE, Thomas.       | Kingsnothe.                     | Susan, relict.                                                                                                                               | 20 Feb.  |
| 160  | EGLESFEILD, Christopher. | Sutton at Hone.                 | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                           | 27 June. |
| 173  | HUNT, Henry.             | Hunton <i>alias</i> Huntington. | Henry, father.                                                                                                                               | 19 Oct.  |
| 151  | KETTELL, John.           | Crayford.                       | Judith, relict.                                                                                                                              | 21 Apr.  |
| 177  | LUFFE, William.          | Bexley.                         | Beatrice, relict.                                                                                                                            | 23 Nov.  |
| 159  | PLATT, Maria.            | Debtford.                       | Richard Smith of Stratford, Essex, creditor.                                                                                                 | 20 June. |
| 168  | PURCHIN, Thomas.         | Rolvenden.                      | Mildred, relict. A new grant in October.                                                                                                     | 9 Aug.   |
| 173  | PURCHIN, Thomas.         | Rolvenden.                      | Anthony Wells of Benenden, yeoman, creditor.                                                                                                 | 27 Oct.  |
| 177  | ROLFE, Augustus.         | Eynsford.                       | John, brother.                                                                                                                               | 17 Nov.  |
| 156  | SCOTT, Zachariah.        | Halden, Dio. of Canterbury.     | Reginald May, next of kin, and creditor, for Margaret Scott, relict, and Reginald and Stephen Scott, sons, who renounce.                     | 31 May.  |
| 159  | SMITH, William.          | East Farley.                    | Alice, relict.                                                                                                                               | 14 June. |
| 163  | SPENCER, John.           | Ashe, Dio. of Rochester.        | Helen, relict.                                                                                                                               | 7 July.  |
| 161  | TERRY, Mark.*            | Penshurst.                      | Anne, daughter.                                                                                                                              | 27 June. |
| 180  | WARMAN, Thomas.          | Plomstead.                      | Elizabeth Adams, sister's dau'r.                                                                                                             | 22 Dec.  |
| 151  | WARREN, Thomas.          | Hallen in Cuckston.             | Timothy, brother.                                                                                                                            | 3 Apr.   |
| 174  | WILKINSON, Richard.      | Wateringbury.                   | John, brother, for Bridget, relict, and William Wilkinson and Willoughby Wilkinson <i>alias</i> Shepard, children of deceased, who renounce. | 16 Oct.  |
| 149  | WOOD, Nicholas, clerk.   | All Saints in Hoo.              | Thomas, brother.                                                                                                                             | 24 Mar.  |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.             | Parish.                   | To whom granted.                                                                                               | Date.             |
|------|-------------------------------|---------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------|
| 209  | BALDWIN, Ralph.               | East Greenwich.           | John Sherbourne of Odiam; during minority of Barbara, Elizabeth, Bridget, Milon, and Thomas Baldwin, children. | 12 Sept.<br>1610. |
| 199  | BRASNELL, Thomas.             | Greenwich.                | Margery, relict.                                                                                               | 29 June.          |
| 187  | BUTCHER, Henry.               | Penshurst.                | Mary, relict.                                                                                                  | 8 Feb.            |
| 185  | CARDYN, Humphry.              | St. Thomas Harty.         | John, son.                                                                                                     | 13 Feb.           |
| 219  | CHAPMAN, Robert.              | Penshurst.                | Elizabeth Wells, sister.                                                                                       | 14 Nov.           |
| 207  | CHRISTIAN, John.              | Leigh.                    | Anne, relict.                                                                                                  | 25 Aug.           |
| 213  | FLETCHER, Phebe.              | Crayford.                 | Nathaniel, brother.                                                                                            | 20 Oct.           |
| 198  | GARGRANE, Christopher.        | Chatbam.                  | Michael, father.                                                                                               | 9 June.           |
| 217  | GATE, Stephen.                | Yalding.                  | Catherine, relict.                                                                                             | 16 Nov.           |
| 207  | GATFORD, Rose.                | Northfleet.               | George, son.                                                                                                   | 31 Aug.           |
| 185  | GAYLOR, Thomas.               | Dartford.                 | William, brother.                                                                                              | 22 Feb.           |
| 199  | GODFREY, Oliver.              | Wilmington.               | Edward, son.                                                                                                   | 15 June.          |
| 212  | HOVENDEN, John.               | Cranbroke.                | Robert, father.                                                                                                | 11 Oct.           |
| 217  | PEARE, Alice.                 | Rochester.                | Margaret Cosen, sister.                                                                                        | 16 Nov.           |
| 185  | PYMBLE, Stephen.              | Tudley.                   | Isaac Shelley of Tudley, yeoman; during minority of William Pymble, son.                                       | 8 Feb.            |
| 221  | RAPKIN, John.                 | Etonbridge.               | Joan Heyward, sister.                                                                                          | 6 Dec.            |
| 189  | READER, Margaret, widow.      | Yalding.                  | Helkiah, brother.                                                                                              | 30 Mar.           |
| 217  | RUMNEY, Thomas.               | Otford.                   | Anne, relict.                                                                                                  | 16 Nov.           |
| 187  | SABB, Thomas.                 | Goudherst.                | Dorothy, relict.                                                                                               | 7 Feb.            |
| 219  | WILSFORD, Sir Thomas, Knight. | Kingston, Dio. Rochester. | Sir Thomas Wilsford, Kt., son.                                                                                 | 24 Nov.           |
| 187  | WILSON, Edward.               | Feversham.                | Richard Castle of Davington in Kent, creditor.                                                                 | 22 Feb.<br>1611.  |
| 33   | BEST, Alan.                   | Horton Kirby.             | Francis Best, son.                                                                                             | 18 Oct.           |
| 22   | BREWER, Robert.               | Boxley.                   | Thomas, son. A new grant in 1613.                                                                              | 22 June.          |
| 1    | BULMAN, Anna, w.              | Penshurst.                | John, son. A new grant in 1633.                                                                                | 21 Jan.           |
| 28   | CALLIS, Thomas.               | Rochester.                | Alice, relict.                                                                                                 | 6 Aug.            |
| 2    | CUMBRIDGE, John.              | Chiddingstone.            | Andrew, brother.                                                                                               | 25 Jan.           |
| 18   | DRYVER, Thomas, b.            | Chartham.                 | Samuel, brother.                                                                                               | 27 May.           |
| 5    | EDWARDS, William.             | St. Mary Hoo.             | Thomas, brother.                                                                                               | 18 Feb.           |
| 5    | FATHERS, William.             | Tunbridge.                | Xp'of'er Plumley, sister's son. (Former grant 1607.)                                                           | 4 Feb.            |
| 22   | FRANKLIN, Richard.            | Maideston.                | Mary, relict.                                                                                                  | 13 June.          |
| 39   | HALFEPENNY, Edmund.           | Dartford.                 | Alice, relict.                                                                                                 | 26 Nov.           |
| 37   | HALL, Richard.                | Adington.                 | Richard Hall of Stansted, father.                                                                              | 7 Nov.            |
| 29   | HOLMES, Richard.              | Greenwich.                | Anne, relict.                                                                                                  | 21 Aug.           |
| 1    | JEALE, Richard.               | Wateringbury.             | Sara, relict.                                                                                                  | 11 Jan.           |
| 21   | KNIGHTE, Ursula, w.           | Sutton at Hone.           | John and Thomas, sons.                                                                                         | 4 June.           |
| 24   | MARTEN, George.               | Wittersham.               | Mercy, relict.                                                                                                 | 1 June.           |
| 31   | MOYSE, Andrew.                | Yalding.                  | Alice, relict.                                                                                                 | 26 Sept.          |

# KENTISH ADMINISTRATIONS, 1611, 1612.

7

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                   | Parish.                | To whom granted.                                                              | Date.             |
|------|-------------------------------------|------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------|
| 5    | PARSONS, William.                   | Smarden.               | Alice, relict.                                                                | 11 Feb.           |
| 1    | PROMECKE, Giles.                    | Sandwich.              | James Wember of Sandwich; during minority of Giles and John Promecke, sons.   | 15 Jan.           |
| 25   | ROCKERY, William.                   | Feversham.             | Alice, relict. Probate of will of deceased to Alice 27 August last.           | 1 July.           |
| 26   | SMITHE, William.                    | Plumstede.             | Humfry, son.                                                                  | 31 July.          |
| 28   | STAPLE, Thomas.                     | St. Mary Cray.         | Percival, son.                                                                | 6 Aug.            |
| 19   | TAYLOR, John.                       | Strowde.               | Alice, relict.                                                                | 31 May.           |
| 25   | YOUNGE, John.                       | Rainham.               | Jane, relict.                                                                 | 17 July.<br>1612. |
| 60   | ADAMS, Henry.                       | Gillingham.            | Margaret, relict.                                                             | 20 May.           |
| 52   | ALLISON, Robert.                    | Hastingley.            | Elizabeth, relict.                                                            | 9 Mar.            |
| 63   | ASHDOWNE, John.                     | Chiddingstone.         | Johan, relict.                                                                | 17 June.          |
| 62   | ASTON, William.                     | Patrick'sborne.        | Thomas Wetherall, creditor.                                                   | 5 May.            |
| 73   | BEECHER, Henry.                     | Chiddingstone.         | Joan, relict.                                                                 | 10 Sept.          |
| 49   | BETTS, John.                        | Grayne.                | John Baker, kinsman.                                                          | 18 Feb.           |
| 48   | BLANDE, Thomas.                     | Merworth.              | Xp'of'er, uncle.                                                              | 6 Feb.            |
| 48   | BODYAM, Richard.                    | Marden.                | Stephen, brother.                                                             | 15 Feb.           |
| 52   | BODYAM, Richard.                    | Marden.                | Martha, sister; Stephen, brother, being dead.                                 | 5 Mar.            |
| 73   | BRENT, Thomas.                      | Willisborough.         | Anthony Deringe, knight, next of kin.                                         | 12 Sept.          |
| 64   | BUTCHER, Nicholas.                  | Penshurst.             | Anne, relict.                                                                 | 26 June.          |
| 52   | CAVELL, John.                       | Maidstone.             | Elizabeth, relict.                                                            | 12 Mar.           |
| 53   | CLERKE, William.                    | Wrotham.               | John, son.                                                                    | 28 Mar.           |
| 58   | CLERKE, Ralph.                      | Milton next Gravesend. | Margaret, relict.                                                             | 8 May.            |
| 59   | COLBECKE, Philip.                   | Debtford.              | Thomas Haile, sister's son.                                                   | 13 May.           |
| 81   | DARCY, Sir Edward.                  | Dartford.              | Sir Robert Darcy, son.                                                        | 6 Nov.            |
| 59   | EATENDEN <i>alias</i> Tumber, John. | Dartford.              | John Eatenden <i>alias</i> Tumber, brother.                                   | 2 May.            |
| 55   | EDWARDS, Thomas.                    | Rayneham.              | Mary, relict.                                                                 | 1 Apr.            |
| 49   | EVEREST, Robert.                    | Chiddingstone.         | Bennette, relict.                                                             | 20 Feb.           |
| 70   | GREENE, Thomas.                     | Debtford.              | Margaret, relict.                                                             | 12 Aug.           |
| 50   | GULDEFORD, George.                  | Hempsted.              | Henry Guldeford, Kt., next of kin.                                            | 27 Feb.           |
| 73   | HOWELL, Mary.                       | Gillingham.            | Robert Kettle, brother; during minority of Elizabeth Howell, dau'r.           | 7 Sept.           |
| 47   | KINGE, Arnold.                      | Beckenham.             | Nicholas and William, sons.                                                   | 18 Jan.           |
| 55   | KINGE, Henry.                       | Beckenham.             | Alice, relict.                                                                | 3 Apr.            |
| 72   | LANE, Thomas.                       | Maidston.              | Anne, relict.                                                                 | 4 Sept.           |
| 76   | LEAVER, Richard, <i>b.</i>          | Staplehurst.           | Matthew Smith, next of kin.                                                   | 19 Oct.           |
| 56   | LENTHE, John.                       | Pauls Cray.            | Anthony Lenthe, relict ( <i>sic</i> ).                                        | 29 Apr.           |
| 55   | MYRIAN, John.                       | Tudley.                | William, brother.                                                             | 9 Apr.            |
| 52   | OSBORNE, John.                      | Hartlip.               | Edward, son; Robert, brother, being deceased.                                 | 19 Mar.           |
| 52   | PENNY, Robert.                      | Boxley.                | Alice, relict.                                                                | 7 Mar.            |
| 76   | PETTY, Robert.                      | Otford.                | Mary, relict.                                                                 | 5 Oct.            |
| 64   | PHILLIPPS, Thomas.                  | Hayes.                 | Ursula Burges <i>alias</i> Phillipps, dau'r.                                  | 30 June.          |
| 48   | POTTER, Thomas.                     | Westram.               | Dame Elizabeth Rivers, relict, and Dorothy Potter <i>alias</i> Rivers, dau'r. | 13 Feb.           |
| 79   | POTTER, Ambrose.                    | Stansted.              | Elizabeth Hurt <i>alias</i> Potter, next of kin; Helen, relict, being dead.   | 9 Nov.            |
| 52   | PULLINGER, John.                    | Strowde.               | Joseph Moise of Shorne.                                                       | 17 Mar.           |
| 71   | PULLINGER, John.                    | Stowtown.              | Susan, relict.                                                                | 28 Aug.           |
| 55   | SEAGER, Thomas, <i>b.</i>           | Aylesford.             | Joan Hunt, sister.                                                            | 15 Apr.           |



| Fol. | Name of deceased.                       | Parish.                       | To whom granted.                                                                                 | Date.             |
|------|-----------------------------------------|-------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------|
| 63   | SMITHE, Abraham.                        | Gravesend.                    | Laurence, brother; Ellen Smithe <i>alias</i> Gray, relict, not administering.                    | 13 June.          |
| 60   | TYNDLEY, Anna. l                        | Maidston.                     | Cornelius, brother.                                                                              | 19 May.           |
|      | TYNDLEY, Mildred. l                     |                               |                                                                                                  |                   |
| 60   | TYNDLEY, Mercy, w.                      |                               |                                                                                                  |                   |
| 45   | WELLENS, William.                       | Boughton                      | Cornelius, son.                                                                                  | 19 May.           |
|      |                                         | Aylofe.                       | Margaret, relict.                                                                                | 4 Jan.            |
| 73   | WISE, Sarah.                            | Hunton.                       | Mary Dane, sister.                                                                               | 30 Sept.<br>1613. |
| 121  | AWGER, Henry.                           | Debtford.                     | Temperance, relict.                                                                              | 27 Oct.           |
| 121  | BLANCHE, Bernard.                       | St. Margaret's,<br>Rochester. | Margaret, relict.                                                                                | 30 Oct.           |
| 91   | BOWRCHER, Dame<br>Frances.              | Sutton at<br>Hone.            | John Pears of Warkley, Devon.                                                                    | 6 Feb.            |
| 110  | BOYS, Edward.                           | Birling.                      | Thomas, brother.                                                                                 | 16 July.          |
| 100  | BREWER, Robert.                         | Boxley.                       | Frances, relict; Thomas, son, renouncing.                                                        | 17 May.           |
| 97   | BROWNE, John.                           | Cliffe.                       | Simon, brother.                                                                                  | 10 Apr.           |
| 124  | BUTLER, John, b.                        | Eltam.                        | Alice, sister.                                                                                   | 6 Nov.            |
| 117  | COLLIER, Henry.                         | Wrotham.                      | William, son.                                                                                    | 18 Sept.          |
| 113  | EDWARDS, Henry.                         | Merden.                       | Walter, brother; Gwenne, daughter, being a minor.                                                | 14 Aug.           |
| 98   | HALFPENNY <i>alias</i> Stevenson, Anna. | Greenwich.                    | John Halfpenny, father.                                                                          | 26 Apr.           |
| 100  | HANSON, Lancelot.                       | Eltham.                       | William Loe, sister's son.                                                                       | 8 May.            |
| 107  | HEYWARD, Peter.                         | Cowden.                       | Baruc Seale, creditor.                                                                           | 22 June.          |
| 120  | LENTHE, John.                           | Pauls Cray.                   | Harmau Rikeman of All Saints, Thames Street, merchant; during minority of John, son of deceased. | 6 Oct.            |
| 97   | MARTEN, Joan, w.                        | Rye.                          | Smalhope Bigge of Cranbrook, clothier (while Anne and Margaret, daughters, are minors.)          | 22 Apr.           |
| 128  | MEREDITH, William.                      | Greenwich.                    | Anne, relict.                                                                                    | 20 Nov.           |
| 86   | PENROS, John.                           | Northfleet.                   | Sara, daughter.                                                                                  | 9 Jan.            |
| 124  | POPE, Andrew.                           | Bromley.                      | Arnell, relict.                                                                                  | 18 Nov.           |
| 113  | RABBET, Thomas.                         | Boughton,<br>Monchelsea.      | Agnes, relict.                                                                                   | 16 Aug.           |
| 89   | SENOCKE, George, b.                     | Lamberherst.                  | Alice Cheesman <i>alias</i> Senocke, sister.                                                     | 11 Feb.           |
| 126  | SHERMAN, Edward.                        | Bexley.                       | Margaret, relict.                                                                                | 24 Nov.           |
| 120  | STALY, Walter.                          | Etonbridge.                   | Joseph, son.                                                                                     | 6 Oct.            |
| 117  | THWAITES, Anthony.                      | Crayford.                     | Jane, relict.                                                                                    | 28 Sept.          |
| 124  | WICKENDALE,<br>Arminal.                 | Cowden.                       | Bridget, sister.                                                                                 | 18 Nov.           |
| 151  | APLEBYE, Thomas.                        | St. Margaret's,<br>Rochester. | Anne, relict.                                                                                    | 1614.<br>25 June. |
| 155  | BARKER, William.                        | Debtford.                     | Jane, relict.                                                                                    | 26 July.          |
| 144  | BATHURST, Robert.                       | Canterbury.                   | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                               | 18 Apr.           |
| 154  | BEAMONT, Robert.                        | Owre.                         | Herbert Cadman of Northfleet; Thomas, son, consenting.                                           | 1 July.           |
| 158  | BOUGHTON, Richard.                      | Plumsted.                     | Anne, relict.                                                                                    | 18 July.          |
| 135  | CADWELL, William.                       | Halstowe.                     | Roger Ancell of Hooe, while Edward, brother, is a minor.                                         | 4 Feb.            |
| 160  | CHERIDEN, John.                         | Gillingham.                   | Rebecca, relict.                                                                                 | 5 Aug.            |
| 150  | CLEGENT, William.                       | Gravesend.                    | Peter, son.                                                                                      | 21 June.          |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                                    | Parish.            | To whom granted.                                                                                                                      | Date.            |
|------|------------------------------------------------------|--------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|
| 156  | CLEMENTS, Christ'p'r.                                | Deale.             | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                    | 28 July.         |
| 160  | COLLISON, George.                                    | Chatham.           | Agnes, relict.                                                                                                                        | 20 Aug.          |
| 132  | FAIERBROTHER, Joan,<br><i>w.</i>                     | Chiddingstone.     | Thomas, son.                                                                                                                          | 7 Jan.           |
| 137  | HORNEBLOWE, Rich-<br>ard.                            | Greenwich.         | Alexander Weller of Greenwich.                                                                                                        | 24 Feb.          |
| 151  | KINGE, Edward.                                       | Crayford.          | Catherine, relict.                                                                                                                    | 18 June.         |
| 172  | ORWELL, George.                                      | Gillingham.        | Samuel Heyward, creditor. See 1615.                                                                                                   | 29 Nov.          |
| 137  | PUMFRET, Thomas.                                     | Naplesteed.        | Sara Pumfret <i>alias</i> Cornell, sister.                                                                                            | 26 Feb.          |
| 170  | RHODES, Henry.                                       | Rochester.         | Sarah Binge, daughter.                                                                                                                | 9 Nov.           |
| 146  | TERRY, Ralph.                                        | Gowdherst.         | Thomas, son.                                                                                                                          | 11 May.          |
| 167  | TUCKER <i>alias</i> Web,<br>Walter, <i>b.</i>        | Kent.              | Agnes Tucker, mother of Agnes,<br>Cecilie, Mary, Xtian, Judith, and<br>John, children of Stephen Tucker<br><i>alias</i> Web, brother. | 1 Oct.           |
| 166  | TURNER, John.                                        | Cowden.            | Sara, relict.                                                                                                                         | 10 Oct.          |
| 135  | WESTON, John, <i>b.</i>                              | Birling.           | Richard, brother.                                                                                                                     | 8 Feb.           |
| 135  | WESTON, Margaret.                                    | Greenwich.         | Susan Spence <i>alias</i> Weston, sister.                                                                                             | 10 Feb.          |
| 141  | WESTON, Matthew.                                     | Ashford.           | Robert Newell, London, creditor.                                                                                                      | 30 Mar.<br>1615. |
| 34   | BLOOME, Thomas.                                      | Greenwich.         | Catherine, relict.                                                                                                                    | 5 Sept.          |
| 45   | BRYMSTED, Edward.                                    | Debtford.          | Izan, relict.                                                                                                                         | 2 Dec.           |
| 39   | CRIPPS, Thomas.                                      | Northfleet.        | Thamar Greene <i>alias</i> Cripps, mother.                                                                                            | 2 Nov.           |
| 32   | DENTON, Sir Anthony.                                 | Tunbridge.         | Dame Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                               | 18 Sept.         |
| 22   | DRAPER, Henry.                                       | Addington.         | Catherine, relict.                                                                                                                    | 20 June.         |
| 9    | FUGATE <i>alias</i> Cley-<br>worth, Agnes, <i>w.</i> | Debtford.          | John, brother's son.                                                                                                                  | 27 Mar.          |
| 31   | GROMBRIDGE, Thomas.                                  | Speldhurst.        | Hellena, relict.                                                                                                                      | 12 Sept.         |
| 1    | GROVE, Matthew.                                      | Rochester.         | Catherine Cooke <i>alias</i> Grove, sister.                                                                                           | 14 Jan.          |
| 20   | HARE, Robert.                                        | Brasted.           | Thomas, brother.                                                                                                                      | 13 June.         |
| 22   | HOLYERDE, John.                                      | Debtford.          | Andrew Hawes, London, creditor.                                                                                                       | 28 June.         |
| 32   | LANE, Richard.                                       | Rochester.         | Jane, relict.                                                                                                                         | 21 Sept.         |
| 16   | LEVESON, Sir John.                                   | Hallinge.          | Sir John Leveson, father.                                                                                                             | 23 May.          |
| 6    | NOTE, James.                                         | Maidston.          | John, brother.                                                                                                                        | 14 Jan.          |
| 3    | ORWELL, George.                                      | Gillingham.        | William Orwell, brother; earlier<br>adm'on cancelled.                                                                                 | 31 Jan.          |
| 8    | PHILLIPS, Thomas.                                    | Eltham.            | Cecilia, sister.                                                                                                                      | 1 Mar.           |
| 34   | PLAYFORD, George.                                    | Maideston.         | William, brother.                                                                                                                     | 6 Oct.           |
| 20   | RUMMYNGE, Alice.                                     | Darenthe.          | Thomas, son.                                                                                                                          | 14 June.         |
| 14   | SAMPSON, Thomas.                                     | Eltham.            | Thomazine, relict.                                                                                                                    | 16 May.          |
| 37   | SANTACELIA, Petron-<br>ella.                         | Bexley.            | Thomas, son.                                                                                                                          | 17 Oct.          |
| 8    | SCOT, Thomas.                                        | Sutton at<br>Hone. | George Scott of London, son;<br>Thomas and Nicholas, sons, not<br>administering. (See 1587 and<br>1590.)                              | 3 Mar.           |
| 45   | SHERWOOD, John.                                      | Hawkherst.         | Petronella, relict.                                                                                                                   | 13 Dec.          |
| 39   | SMALSHANKS, Edward,<br><i>b.</i>                     | Gravesende.        | Dionisia Butcher, mother.                                                                                                             | 8 Nov.           |
| 31   | SMYTHE, Anthony.                                     | Snargate.          | Robert, son.                                                                                                                          | 9 Sept.          |
| 8    | THORNE, Richard.                                     | Mereworth.         | John Howell of Wrotham, creditor.                                                                                                     | 3 Mar.           |
| 11   | WOODGATE, John.                                      | Heaver.            | Susan, relict.                                                                                                                        | 17 Apr.<br>1616. |
| 65   | AMYES, Thomas.                                       | Northfleet.        | Susan Cripps <i>alias</i> Amyes, relict.                                                                                              | 10 May.          |
| 79   | ASPLAN, Humphry.                                     | Chatham.           | Lidia, relict.                                                                                                                        | 26 Aug.          |
| 78   | BASDEN, John.                                        | Benenden.          | Walter, son.                                                                                                                          | 9 Aug.           |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.             | Parish.                | To whom granted.                                                                                                                           | Date.             |
|------|-------------------------------|------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------|
| 90   | BURDETT, Mary.                | Yaldinge.              | Margaret Jorden, mother.                                                                                                                   | 5 Nov.            |
| 83   | BURFORD, James.               | Lynton.                | Samuel, son.                                                                                                                               | 26 Sept.          |
| 70   | CASINGALL, Stephen.           | Lidging.               | Joan Dalton <i>alias</i> Casingall, dau'r.                                                                                                 | 6 June.           |
| 91   | DACRE, Lord (Henry).          | Chevening.             | Richard, Lord Dacre, son.                                                                                                                  | 21 Nov.           |
| 65   | FISHCOCKE, Anne.              | Bobing.                | Jane Fishcocke <i>alias</i> Acretey, mother.                                                                                               | 6 May.            |
| 85   | FOUNTAYNE, Hugh.              | Plumstede.             | Anne, relict.                                                                                                                              | 8 Oct.            |
| 70   | HEMNAN, John.                 | Murston.               | Joan Thurston <i>alias</i> Hemnan, sister; adm'on of December 1615 revoked.                                                                | 26 June.          |
| 91   | HEYWARDE, Richard.            | Cudham.                | Mary, relict.                                                                                                                              | 27 Nov.           |
| 84   | HOMEWOOD, Richard.            | Westram.               | Joan, relict.                                                                                                                              | 9 Sept.           |
| 79   | HOVENDEN, John.               | Cranebrooke.           | William Hovenden, kinsman (administrator 1610 not having fully administered), while Robert, Richard, John, and Mary, children, are minors. | 24 July.          |
| 83   | JOYCE, Robert.                | Maideston.             | Phillipps Joyce, brother.                                                                                                                  | 28 Sept.          |
| 56   | LUCE, John.                   | Chatham.               | Elizabeth Jordane <i>alias</i> Luce, relict.                                                                                               | 13 Mar.           |
| 90   | MAN, Bartholomew.             | Rochester.             | John, son.                                                                                                                                 | 11 Nov.           |
| 65   | MOORE, John.                  | Bexley.                | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                         | 3 May.            |
| 58   | MOSSE, John.                  | Maidston.              | Mary Filmer <i>alias</i> Mosse, daughter.                                                                                                  | 29 Mar.           |
| 86   | POMFREY, Thomas.              | Debtford.              | Joan, relict.                                                                                                                              | 12 Oct.           |
| 49   | POWELL, Thomas.               | Milstead.              | John Veale, sister's son.                                                                                                                  | 22 June.          |
| 79   | RUDSTON, John.                | Monks Horton.          | Anne Michell, widow; sister (Walter Rudston, consenting).                                                                                  | 26 Aug.           |
| 91   | SKYNNER, Daniel.              | Wrotham.               | William, son.                                                                                                                              | 27 Nov.           |
| 61   | STANDEN, George.              | Gowdherst.             | Sara, relict.                                                                                                                              | 7 Apr.            |
| 82   | STILE, Bridget.               | Bromley.               | William, father.                                                                                                                           | 27 Sept.          |
| 70   | WHITTON, George, <i>b.</i>    | Gravesend.             | Bernard Pearson, husband of Anne, sister.                                                                                                  | 11 June.          |
| 59   | WICKINGE, Francis.            | Cowden.                | Faith, relict.                                                                                                                             | 22 Mar.           |
| 85   | WISEMAN, Daniel, <i>b.</i>    | St. Mary in the Marsh. | John, kinsman.                                                                                                                             | 15 Oct.           |
| 137  | ADGORE, William.              | Darenth.               | Thomas and Francis, brothers (while William and Bridget, children, are minors).                                                            | 1617.<br>28 Sept. |
| 141  | ASHDOWNE, John.               | Chiddingstone.         | John and Matthew, sons; Joan, relict (see 1612), being dead.                                                                               | 19 Nov.           |
| 148  | BELL, Thomas.                 | Rayneham.              | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                         | 31 Dec.           |
| 112  | BOOTE, John.                  | Strowde.               | Thomas, brother.                                                                                                                           | 26 Apr.           |
| 137  | BRYAN, William.               | Gowtherst.             | Richard, brother.                                                                                                                          | 31 Oct.           |
| 105  | BYNGE, George.                | Wrotham.               | George, son.                                                                                                                               | 12 Feb.           |
| 136  | CHOWNINGE, Reginald.          | Debtford.              | Frances, relict.                                                                                                                           | 16 Oct.           |
| 99   | DORRELL, Nicholas.            | Friendsbury.           | Joyce, relict.                                                                                                                             | 14 Jan.           |
| 125  | GROVE, Mary.                  | Rochester.             | Anne Bulcher <i>alias</i> Grove, sister.                                                                                                   | 7 July.           |
| 108  | HARRIS, Elizabeth, <i>av.</i> | Greenwich.             | John Hayward, son.                                                                                                                         | 18 Mar.           |
| 121  | KENDALL, Robert.              | Chatham.               | Susan, relict.                                                                                                                             | 23 June.          |
| 118  | LARKYN, William.              | Gillingham.            | Juliana, relict.                                                                                                                           | 9 May.            |
| 136  | MALLET, John, <i>b.</i>       | Sittingborne.          | Thomas, brother.                                                                                                                           | 7 Oct.            |
| 146  | ROOTES, William.              | Tunbridge.             | Mary, relict.                                                                                                                              | 15 Dec.           |
| 114  | SAXBIE, Edmund.               | Brenchley.             | John, brother, while William, son, is a minor.                                                                                             | 8 May.            |
| 120  | SCOT, Reginald.               | Halden.                | John, paternal uncle.                                                                                                                      | 1 June.           |
| 148  | WOOD, John.                   | Greenehive.            | Edward Chewes, nephew.                                                                                                                     | 30 Dec.           |
| 114  | YOUNGE, Peter, <i>b.</i>      | Gravesend.             | John, brother.                                                                                                                             | 5 May.            |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                                   | Parish.          | To whom granted.                                                                                                        | Date.    |
|------|-----------------------------------------------------|------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------|
|      |                                                     |                  |                                                                                                                         | 1618.    |
| 206  | BAYLY, John.                                        | Gillingham.      | Richard, brother, while Mary, daughter, is a minor.                                                                     | 27 Nov.  |
| 206  | BLANDE, Mary, w.                                    | Sundriche.       | Edward Moody, son.                                                                                                      | 27 Nov.  |
| 206  | BROOKE, James.                                      | Spelhurst.       | John, brother, while John, James, Thomas, Agnes, and Mary, children, are minors. See 1619.                              | 18 Nov.  |
| 200  | BRUTON, William.*                                   | Rochester.       | Margaret, relict.                                                                                                       | 2 Oct.   |
| 175  | BURBIDGE, Thomas.<br>(See 1620, BUS-<br>BRIDGE.)    | Bromley.         | Stephen Batt of Bromley, while Elizabeth and Richard, children, are minors.                                             | 13 June. |
| 151  | CLEMENCE, William.                                  | Cranebroke.      | John, brother.                                                                                                          | 17 Jan.  |
| 188  | COLLET, William.                                    | Greenwich.       | Sara, relict.                                                                                                           | 28 Sept. |
| 159  | CURDE, John.                                        | Tunbridge.       | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                      | 27 Feb.  |
| 175  | DARCY, Sir Edward.                                  | Dartford.        | Christopher, son; Sir Robert Darcy, elder son, not having fully administered. See 1612.                                 | 17 June. |
| 161  | DIXON, William, b.                                  | Tunbridge.       | Humfrey, brother.                                                                                                       | 4 Mar.   |
| 181  | DUCKE, Richard.                                     | Pembury.         | Sara, relict.                                                                                                           | 24 July. |
| 168  | FRENCH, Robert.                                     | Seale.           | Agnes, relict.                                                                                                          | 4 May.   |
| 203  | GARDINER, Richard.                                  | Dartford.        | Joan Raynoldes, sister's daughter. Grant dated October 1618 not being fully administered.                               | 28 Oct.  |
| 159  | GARRETT, Henry.                                     | Debtford.        | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                      | 21 Feb.  |
| 210  | GODFREY, William.                                   | Sevenocke.       | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                      | 9 Dec.   |
| 206  | GRAVES, James.                                      | Grenewich.       | Richard Finch, creditor.                                                                                                | 26 Nov.  |
| 175  | KNOWE, Roger.                                       | Bexley.          | Margaret, relict.                                                                                                       | 11 June. |
| 174  | MAYNARD, Daniel.                                    | Speldhurst.      | Dorothy Coker <i>alias</i> Maynard, relict.                                                                             | 9 June.  |
| 157  | PARKER, Thomas.                                     | Maidston.        | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                      | 12 Feb.  |
| 207  | PARRY, Peter.                                       | Malling.         | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                      | 23 Nov.  |
| 209  | PATMORE, Ralph.                                     | Dartford.        | Ellen, relict.                                                                                                          | 8 Dec.   |
| 200  | PEIRSON, Edward.                                    | Greenwich.       | Hester, relict.                                                                                                         | 7 Oct.   |
| 151  | ROCHE, John.                                        | Gillingham.      | Isabella, relict.                                                                                                       | 14 Jan.  |
| 156  | SHERBROOKE, John.                                   | Gillingham.      | Jane, relict.                                                                                                           | 16 Feb.  |
| 206  | SPRACKLINGE, Joan.                                  | Canterbury.      | Henry, father, and Sara, mother.                                                                                        | 25 Nov.  |
| 170  | STACY, Robert.                                      | Westerham.       | Mary Wood <i>alias</i> Stacy, sister.                                                                                   | 26 May.  |
| 151  | STANFORD, George.                                   | Heaver.          | John, brother.                                                                                                          | 20 Jan.  |
| 201  | TAYLOR, Richard.                                    | W. Malling.      | Anne, relict.                                                                                                           | 21 Oct.  |
| 157  | WARDE, John.                                        | Frendesbury.     | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                      | 21 Feb.  |
|      |                                                     |                  |                                                                                                                         | 1619.    |
| 14   | AVERELL, Thomas.                                    | Ashe by Wrotham. | Dorothy, relict.                                                                                                        | 21 Apr.  |
| 26   | BACHELOR, Daniel.                                   | Leigh.           | William, brother.                                                                                                       | 22 June. |
| 11   | BAKER, John.                                        | Chevenning.      | Anne, relict.                                                                                                           | 18 Mar.  |
| 27   | BRITT, John.                                        | Westerham.       | Anne, relict.                                                                                                           | 8 July.  |
| 8    | BROOKE, James.<br>(Grant 1618 not<br>administered.) | Speldhurst.      | Robert Berry of Staplehurst and Ellen Brooke, mother, while John, James, Thomas, Mary, and Agnes, children, are minors. | 11 Feb.  |
| 14   | BROWNE, John.                                       | Cliffe.          | Sara, relict of Simon Browne, brother, while John, Simon, Edward, and Elizabeth, children of Simon, are minors.         | 16 Apr.  |
| 19   | CHAPMAN, Henry.                                     | Westram.         | Joan, relict.                                                                                                           | 19 May.  |
| 39   | DARCY <i>alias</i> Blower,<br>Dame Mary.            | Tunbridge.       | Mary Dixon <i>alias</i> B'ower, daughter.                                                                               | 28 Oct.  |



| Fol. | Name of deceased.                                 | Parish.                  | To whom granted.                                                                                          | Date.            |
|------|---------------------------------------------------|--------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|
| 39   | DAYE, William.                                    | Cowdham.                 | Alice, relict.                                                                                            | 21 Oct.          |
| 7    | HACKE, Christ'r, <i>b.</i>                        | Wollwich.                | Michael Tate, kinsman.                                                                                    | 28 Feb.          |
| 26   | HOVENDEN, John.<br>(Adm'on of 1616<br>revoked.)   | Cranebrooke.             | Thomas, brother, while Robert, Rich-<br>ard, John, and Mary, children,<br>are minors.                     | 19 June.         |
| 3    | HAWKINS, John.                                    | Chiddingstone.           | Agnes, relict.                                                                                            | 26 Jan.          |
| 30   | KEBLE, Soloman, <i>b.</i>                         | Hadloe.                  | Henry, brother.                                                                                           | 4 Aug.           |
| 42   | MEDHURST, Reginald.                               | Eatonbridge.             | Alice, relict.                                                                                            | 3 Nov.           |
| 43   | MENNES, Frances.                                  | Gillingham.              | Matthew, brother.                                                                                         | 11 Nov.          |
| 2    | PHILLIPS, Roger.                                  | Chatham.                 | Joan, relict.                                                                                             | 19 Jan.          |
| 28   | RICE, Richard,* <i>b.</i>                         | Debtford.                | David, brother.                                                                                           | 28 Sept.         |
| 49   | RIDGE, Roland.                                    | Erith.                   | Henry Fludd, London, creditor.                                                                            | 31 Dec.          |
| 24   | SAY, Jane.                                        | Hadlowe.                 | Anne White <i>alias</i> Say, mother.                                                                      | 22 June.         |
| 3    | SHEFFEILDE, Ursula,<br><i>w.</i>                  | Gillingham.              | Lydia Lupo and Abigail Comey,<br>daughters.                                                               | 22 Jan.          |
| 47   | STARLAND, Marianne,<br><i>w.</i>                  | Gillingham.              | William, son.                                                                                             | 8 Dec.           |
| 43   | TERRY, Samuel.                                    | Sevenocke.               | John Sole of Retherhead in Seven-<br>ocke.                                                                | 17 Nov.          |
| 8    | TUBMAN, Thomas.                                   | Eastchurch.              | Robert Haynes, Rochester, creditor.                                                                       | 9 Feb.           |
| 14   | WAGGON <i>alias</i> Wag-<br>horne, Edward.        | Hawkhurst.               | Joan Waggon <i>alias</i> Waghorne.                                                                        | 21 Apr.          |
| 19   | WALSINGHAM, Nicho-<br>las.                        | High Hal-<br>stowe.      | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                        | 22 May.          |
| 34   | WARDEGER, Thomas.                                 | Rochester.               | George, son.                                                                                              | 25 Sept.         |
| 14   | WELLS, Walter.                                    | Chiddingstone.           | Silvester, relict.                                                                                        | 24 Apr.          |
| 39   | WICKINGE, Thomas.                                 | Cowden.                  | Mary, relict.                                                                                             | 29 Oct.          |
| 2    | WOODGATE, Thomas.                                 | Hadloe.                  | Alice, relict.                                                                                            | 5 Jan.<br>1620.  |
| 87   | BORNE, James.                                     | Sandhurst.               | Robert, brother, while James, Tho-<br>mas, Henry, William, Edward,<br>and Faintnot, children, are minors. | 5 Oct.           |
| 63   | BRYAN, Terrell.                                   | E. Greenwich.            | Judith, relict.                                                                                           | 24 Apr.          |
| 77   | BUSBRIDGE, Thomas.<br>(Adm'on 1618 re-<br>voked.) | Bromley.                 | Elizabeth Busbridge <i>alias</i> Petley,<br>daughter.                                                     | 8 July.          |
| 54   | GOTELY, Lawrence.                                 | Wye.                     | Thomas, next of kin.                                                                                      | 9 Feb.           |
| 51   | GREENGRASS, Giles.                                | Hartey.                  | Francis, brother.                                                                                         | 9 Jan.           |
| 54   | HAWES, Robert.                                    | Sittingborne.            | Agnes, relict.                                                                                            | Feb.             |
| 83   | LITTLE, William.*                                 | Debtford.                | John Beale, kinsman.                                                                                      | 8 Sept.          |
| 94   | MILNER, Olive.                                    | Wye.                     | Anne Lovell <i>alias</i> Milner, mother.                                                                  | 14 Nov.          |
| 70   | PARAMOR, Henry.                                   | St. Nicholas,<br>Tbanet. | Thomas, son.                                                                                              | 12 May.          |
| 56   | PECKHAM, Reginald.                                | Wrotham.                 | Margaret, relict.                                                                                         | 4 Feb.           |
| 76   | PHILPOT <i>alias</i> Cob,<br>Anne.                | Wittersham.              | Arthur Bachelor, sister's son.                                                                            | 6 July.          |
| 100  | SAVAGE, Thomas.                                   | Crayforde.               | Anne, relict.                                                                                             | 10 Dec.          |
| 61   | SHORK <i>alias</i> Godfrey,<br>Anne.              | Greyne.                  | Thomas Shork, husband.                                                                                    | 30 Mar.          |
| 76   | TAYLOR, Richard.                                  | W. Malling.              | John, brother; Anne, relict, having<br>died October 1618.                                                 | 1 July.          |
| 63   | WALKER, Richard.                                  | E. Greenwich.            | Alice, relict.                                                                                            | 12 Apr.<br>1621. |
| 133  | ATWOOD, Anthony.                                  | Strowde.                 | Margaret Morlande <i>alias</i> Atwood,<br>mother.                                                         | 9 July.          |
| 117  | BALL, Eleanor.                                    | Maidstone.               | John, husband.                                                                                            | 23 Apr.          |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                      | Parish.       | To whom granted.                                                                                               | Date.         |
|------|----------------------------------------|---------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------|
| 125  | BENET, Agnes.                          | High Halstow. | Nicholas, paternal uncle of Thomas and Edward Benet, children; during their minority.                          | 1 June.       |
| 136  | BOWREY, John.                          | Debtford.     | Simon, brother.                                                                                                | 22 Aug.       |
| 133  | CRANEWELL, <i>alias</i> Brice, Martha. | Shorne.       | Edward Cranewell, brother's son.                                                                               | 6 July.       |
| 134  | CURTIS, Edward.                        | Tenterden.    | Nathaniel, brother.                                                                                            | 29 Aug.       |
| 142  | IDEN, Richard.                         | Maidstone.    | Dorothy, relict.                                                                                               | 5 Oct.        |
| 146  | MERCER, Robert.                        | Chatham.      | John Castle, father of John and Richard Castle, half-brothers of deceased; during their minority.              | 12 Nov.       |
| 146  | NODES, John.                           | Friendesbury. | Mary, relict.                                                                                                  | 20 Nov.       |
| 102  | PYLE, John.                            | Debtford.     | Alice, relict.                                                                                                 | 12 Jan.       |
| 140  | POPE, Laurence.                        | Sandwich.     | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                             | 9 Oct.        |
| 145  | PRICE, Edward.                         | Debtford.     | Joan, relict.                                                                                                  | 2 Nov.        |
| 145  | READE, William.                        | Canterbury.   | Thomas Heneage, maternal uncle of John, Robert, William, and Anne Reade, children; during their minority.      | 9 Nov.        |
| 134  | SADLER, Nicholas.                      | Debtford.     | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                             | 29 Aug.       |
| 141  | SCOTCHFORD, Thomas.                    | Brenchley.    | William Hunt, Thomas Botting, and John Saxbie, sons-in-law.                                                    | 18 Oct.       |
| 113  | SHEPARDE, Robert.                      | Mereworth.    | Martin, son.                                                                                                   | 6 Mar.        |
| 103  | TYLER, Ambrose.                        | Wrotham.      | Anne, relict.                                                                                                  | 26 Jan.       |
| 108  | TYNDALL, John.                         | Rochester.    | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                             | 16 Feb. 1622. |
| 161  | ADAMS, Margaret, <i>w.</i>             | Gillingham.   | John, son.                                                                                                     | 5 Feb.        |
| 189  | ALBROOKE, Richard.                     | Woolwich.     | Jane Albroke.                                                                                                  | 29 July.      |
| 161  | AUSTEN, Margaret, <i>w.</i>            | Stone.        | John Robins, creditor.                                                                                         | 1 Feb.        |
| 200  | BOURNE, Stephen.                       | Brasted.      | Dorothy.                                                                                                       | 8 Oct.        |
| 206  | BREWER, Frances.                       | Boxley.       | John, son.                                                                                                     | 23 Nov.       |
| 206  | BURRIDGE, Robert.                      | Marden.       | Catherine, relict.                                                                                             | 31 Nov.       |
| 201  | CHAMBERS, Thomas.                      | Lewsham.      | Thomas, son.                                                                                                   | 16 Oct.       |
| 170  | CLAPSHAWE, John, <i>b.</i>             | Canterbury.   | Nicholas Ashenden, creditor.                                                                                   | 2 Apr.        |
| 180  | CRUD, Anthony.                         | Tunbridge.    | John, brother.                                                                                                 | 14 June.      |
| 156  | GOODINGE, Stephen.                     | Gravesend.    | John Rowe, creditor.                                                                                           | 23 Jan.       |
| 194  | GOODSON, Thomas.                       | Northfleet.   | Margaret, relict.                                                                                              | 27 Aug.       |
| 193  | HARVEY, John.*                         | Sandwich.     | Christopher Whitlawe, creditor; Bennet, relict, renouncing.                                                    | 6 July.       |
| 207  | HEDLEY, Robert.                        | Cowden.       | Matthew Comber of Lynfield, maternal uncle of Elizabeth and Margaret Hedley, daughters; during their minority. | 26 Nov.       |
| 170  | JORDAINE, William.                     | Seale.        | Edmund Franche, husband of Dorothy, daughter.                                                                  | 6 Apr.        |
| 211  | JACKSON, Nicholas.                     | Greenwich.    | Alice Jackson, relict.                                                                                         | 5 Dec.        |
| 200  | LEECH, Thomas.                         | Newnden.      | Samuel, brother.                                                                                               | 10 Oct.       |
| 180  | MASTER, Robert.                        | New Romney.   | Selwyn Fray, creditor.                                                                                         | 4 June.       |
| 188  | NORDEN, John.                          | Chatham.      | Edward, brother.                                                                                               | 22 July.      |
| 184  | RECORD, Abraham.                       | Teston.       | John Pipe, creditor.                                                                                           | 4 June.       |
| 156  | SPRIVER, Rosomond, <i>w.</i>           | Chatham.      | Benediete Spriver <i>alias</i> Browne, daughter.                                                               | 24 Jan.       |
| 175  | WICKENDEN, Thomas.                     | Heaver.       | John, kinsman, while Thomas, William, Lucretia, and Margaret, children, are minors.                            | 29 May.       |
| 181  | WORRALL, Melchior.*                    | Greenwich.    | Joan, relict.                                                                                                  | 21 June.      |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                              | Parish.                  | To whom granted.                                                                                    | Date.             |
|------|------------------------------------------------|--------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------|
| 156  | YOUNGE, Bartholomew.                           | Ashurst.                 | Rebecca, relict.                                                                                    | 17 Jan.<br>1623.  |
| 2    | AYNSCOMBE, William.                            | Tunbridge.               | Mary, relict.                                                                                       | 9 Jan.            |
| 15   | BARTHOLOMEW, Thomas.                           | Chatham.                 | Joan, relict.                                                                                       | 21 Mar.           |
| 41   | BEACHE, Richard.                               | Milton by Gravesend.     | Susan Downishe <i>alias</i> Beache.                                                                 | 8 Aug.            |
| 35   | BRACE, Richard.                                | Debtford.                | Ellen, relict.                                                                                      | 9 July.           |
| 67   | BROOKER, Alexander.                            | Downe.                   | Catherine Levet <i>alias</i> Brooker, sister.                                                       | 10 Dec.           |
| 58   | CASWELL, John.                                 | E. Greenwich.            | Catherine, daughter.                                                                                | 6 Nov.            |
| 29   | GATES, Thomas.*                                | Halden.                  | Thomas, son.                                                                                        | 13 June.          |
| 63   | GUNNE, Peter.                                  | Lamberhurst.             | William Barham, creditor.                                                                           | 15 Nov.           |
| 43   | HAMPSHIRE, Nicholas.                           | Greenwich.               | Frances, relict.                                                                                    | 29 Aug.           |
| 67   | HARE, Oliver.                                  | Debtford.                | Alice, relict.                                                                                      | 15 Dec.           |
| 53   | HOLMDEN, Sarah.                                | Tunbridge.               | Jane Jones <i>alias</i> Holmden, sister.                                                            | 28 Oct.           |
| 2    | JAMES, Daniel, <i>b.</i>                       | Lid.                     | Richard, brother.                                                                                   | 10 Jan.           |
| 67   | JENKINS, Michael.                              | Tunbridge.               | Frances, relict.                                                                                    | 31 Dec.           |
| 8    | LUTTENDEN, Henry.                              | Heaver.                  | Anne, relict.                                                                                       | 17 Feb.           |
| 31   | MANYNGE, Bartholomew.                          | Downe.                   | Mary, relict.                                                                                       | 28 June.          |
| 13   | OSBORNE, Edward.                               | Stockbury.               | John, son.                                                                                          | 31 Mar.           |
| 13   | PULESTON, Roger.                               | Chevening.               | Leonard, son.                                                                                       | 26 Mar.           |
| 21   | SEARLE, John.                                  | Hastingley.              | Lucretia, relict.                                                                                   | 12 May.           |
| 28   | SHORTRED, Richard.                             | Penshurst.               | Frances, relict.                                                                                    | 5 June.           |
| 50   | STANLAKE, Humphrey.                            | London and Canterbury.   | Ralph, brother.                                                                                     | 9 Sept.           |
| 44   | TUSTEN, Elizabeth.                             | Gillingham.              | Thomas Dixon, brother.                                                                              | 18 Aug.           |
| 59   | WELLER, John.                                  | Chelsfeld.               | James Style, maternal uncle of George, John, Mary, and Joan, children ; during their minority.      | 8 Nov.            |
| 36   | YARDLYE, John.                                 | Greenwich.               | Margery, relict.                                                                                    | 14 July.<br>1624. |
| 90   | ANDREWS, John.                                 | Greenwich.               | Mary, relict.                                                                                       | 19 Apr.           |
| 89   | BERRY, William.                                | St. Pancras, Canterbury. | Thomas, brother.                                                                                    | 27 Apr.           |
| 70   | CUTTER, William.                               | Gravesende.              | Christopher Gooday, maternal uncle to Francis, William, and Mary, children ; during their minority. | 9 Jan.            |
| 103  | DYER, Richard.                                 | Eltham.                  | Anne, relict.                                                                                       | 6 July.           |
| 101  | EDENDEN, Humphry, <i>b.</i>                    | Meopham.                 | Francis, brother.                                                                                   | 2 June.           |
| 109  | FULLER, Meriell.                               | Sevenocke.               | Dorothy Pett, mother.                                                                               | 27 Aug.           |
| 119  | GRENT, John.                                   | Debtford.                | William, son.                                                                                       | 8 Oct.            |
| 101  | HAYNES, Robert.                                | Rochester.               | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                  | 29 June.          |
| 132  | HEATH, Richard.                                | St. Pancras, Canterbury. | Jane, relict.                                                                                       | 8 Dec.            |
| 112  | HICKMAN, Dorothy, <i>w.</i>                    | Dartford.                | Judith Webbe <i>alias</i> Hickman, daughter.                                                        | 4 Sept.           |
| 71   | HUKELEY, Thomas.                               | Debtford.                | Peter, brother.                                                                                     | 22 Jan.           |
| 70   | JENKINS, Michael (Frances, relict, re-nunc s). | Tunbridge.               | Adam Wilson, S.T.P., maternal uncle to Adam and Frances, children ; during their minority.          | 8 Jan.            |
| 101  | MAN, Edward, <i>b.</i>                         | Died abroad.             | Isabella Man, mother.                                                                               | 30 June.          |
| 121  | OLIVER, Edward.                                | Sevenocke.               | Jane Miller <i>alias</i> Oliver, sister.                                                            | 23 Oct.           |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                    | Parish.                       | To whom granted.                                                                                     | Date.            |
|------|--------------------------------------|-------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|
| 116  | POPE, Sir William.                   | Halsted.                      | Dame Elizabeth, relict.                                                                              | 21 Sept.         |
| 121  | ROBERTS, John.                       | All Saints,<br>Hoo.           | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                   | 12 Oct.          |
| 72   | SIMONDS, Bendin.                     | Lewsham.                      | Joan, relict.                                                                                        | 17 Jan.          |
| 88   | SMITH, Humphry<br>(revoked in June). | Plumsted.                     | Edward Smith of Stratford; during<br>minority of Anne Smith, brother's<br>child.                     | 20 Apr.          |
| 102  | SMITH, Humphry.                      | Plumsted.                     | Walter Price of Lambeth; during<br>minority of Agnes Price <i>alias</i><br>Smith, niece of deceased. | 2 June.          |
| 115  | STONE, Michael.                      | Chiselhurst.                  | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                   | 3 Sept.          |
| 126  | THOMAS, Richard.                     | Chevening.                    | Christopher, brother.                                                                                | 25 Nov.          |
| 108  | WALTER, Richard.                     | Sevenocke.                    | Abigail, relict.                                                                                     | 6 Aug.           |
| 86   | WHITE, John.                         | St. Andrew's,<br>Canterbury.  | Thomas Carter, creditor.                                                                             | 7 Apr.           |
| 135  | WHETENHALL, Fran-<br>cis.            | E. Peckham.                   | Thomas, brother.                                                                                     | 17 Dec.          |
| 37   | ANDREWS, Elizabeth.                  | St. Margaret's,<br>Rochester. | James Bereblock, nephew ( <i>nepos</i> ).                                                            | 1625.<br>12 Dec. |
| 143  | BARGRAVE, John.                      | Patricksborn.                 | Bernard Cliffe, creditor; Jane, relict,<br>and Robert, son, renouncing.                              | 11 Feb.          |
| 165  | BILLINGE, Joseph.                    | Dover.                        | Humphry Clarke, creditor.                                                                            | 25 May.          |
| 143  | BISHOP, Robert.                      | Capell by Tun-<br>bridge.     | Margaret, relict.                                                                                    | 3 Feb.           |
| 23   | BOOKER, Elizabeth.                   | Debtford.                     | Margaret Booker <i>alias</i> Darling,<br>sister.                                                     | 24 Oct.          |
| 23   | BOOKER, Mary.                        | Debtford.                     | Margaret Booker <i>alias</i> Darling,<br>sister.                                                     | 24 Oct.          |
| 23   | DAVIS, George.                       | Woolwich.                     | Cover, relict.                                                                                       | 29 Oct.          |
| 27   | EDOLPH, Mary.                        | Shorne.                       | Priscilla Parker, sister.                                                                            | 10 Nov.          |
| 23   | ELLIS, Samuel, <i>b</i> .            | St. Mary Cray.                | Robert, brother.                                                                                     | 25 Oct.          |
| 29   | ELTONHEAD, Nicho-<br>las.            | Woolwich.                     | William, brother.                                                                                    | 26 Nov.          |
| 41   | FLENT, Edward, <i>b</i> .            | Milton next<br>Gravesend.     | Robert, father.                                                                                      | 19 Dec.          |
| 175  | FOSTER, Margaret.                    | Burling.                      | Mary Nightingale <i>alias</i> Foster,<br>sister.                                                     | 7 July.          |
| 170  | GODFREY, William.                    | Grayne.                       | Susan, relict.                                                                                       | 20 June.         |
| 22   | HANCRETT, John.                      | Chatham.                      | Thomas Robins and Mary his wife,<br>daughter.                                                        | 14 Oct.          |
| 162  | HARLINGE, Richard.                   | Eatonbridge.                  | Anne, relict.                                                                                        | 19 May.          |
| 147  | KINGE, John.                         | Yalding.                      | Mary, relict.                                                                                        | 7 Feb.           |
| 29   | KINGE, Robert.                       | Rochester.                    | Jane, relict.                                                                                        | 21 Nov.          |
| 3    | LANIER, Innocent.                    | Greenwich.                    | Clement, brother.                                                                                    | 12 Aug.          |
| 151  | LIGHT, William.                      | Northfleet.                   | Mary, relict.                                                                                        | 19 Mar.          |
| 143  | LONDON, Richard.                     | Chatham.                      | John London, son; earlier adminis-<br>tration ceasing.                                               | 5 Feb.           |
| 151  | MARTEN, Thomas.                      | Wilmington.                   | Judith Cadman, mother.                                                                               | 3 Mar.           |
| 162  | MATSON, Christopher.                 | Debtford.                     | Lydia, relict.                                                                                       | 17 May.          |
| 177  | NEWINGTON, Thomas.                   | Farningham.                   | John, brother.                                                                                       | 18 July.         |
| 161  | PAGE, Sir William.                   | Shorne.                       | Dame Ellianor, relict.                                                                               | 12 May.          |
| 175  | PHILLIPS, Henry.                     | Eltham.                       | Jane Riggs <i>alias</i> Page, sister.                                                                | 7 July.          |
| 13   | PHILLIPSON, John.                    | Eltham.                       | Margaret, relict.                                                                                    | 20 Sept.         |
| 152  | POCOCK, John.                        | Sevenocke.                    | Joan, relict.                                                                                        | 28 Mar.          |
| 37   | POND, William.                       | Rochester.                    | Robert, brother.                                                                                     | 27 Dec.          |



| Fol. | Name of deceased.                              | Parish.                              | To whom granted.                                                                                                                               | Date.            |
|------|------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|
|      | [PETLIE, Edward.                               | Wandsworth,<br>Surrey.               | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                             | 16 Feb.]         |
| 28   | ROGERS, Anne.                                  | St. Mary<br>Craye.                   | Sir Thomas Farnfold and Dame<br>Dorothy his wife, daughter.                                                                                    | 9 Nov.           |
| 19   | RUNDELL, Edward.                               | Northfleet.                          | Nicholas Gricesen, creditor: Eli-<br>zabeth Browne <i>alias</i> Rundell re-<br>nouncing.                                                       | 10 Oct.          |
| 147  | SACRY, Thomas.*                                | Greenwich.                           | Thomas, father.                                                                                                                                | 21 Feb.          |
| 148  | THARPE, Richard.                               | Lamberhurst.                         | Margery Tharpe, relict.                                                                                                                        | 20 Feb.          |
| 27   | TYSE <i>alias</i> Rutton,<br>Isaac.            | Higham.                              | Mary, relict.                                                                                                                                  | 10 Nov.          |
| 37   | VOWE, George.                                  | Detford.                             | Joan, relict.                                                                                                                                  | 16 Dec.          |
| 176  | WALTON, Henry.                                 | Bromley.                             | Samuel, son.                                                                                                                                   | 21 July.         |
| 29   | WOMBREWELL, Samp-<br>son.                      | Northfleet.                          | Winifred, relict.                                                                                                                              | 29 Nov.          |
| 151  | WOOD, George.                                  | Eynsford.                            | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                             | 23 Mar.<br>1626. |
| 87   | BARNESLEY, John.                               | Gravesend.                           | Dorothy, relict.                                                                                                                               | 27 June.         |
| 103  | BROCKE, Edward, <i>b.</i>                      | Erith.                               | Elizabeth White, sister's daughter.                                                                                                            | 26 Sept.         |
| 121  | BROWN, John. (See<br>1613 and 1619.)           | Cliffe.                              | John Brown, brother's son.                                                                                                                     | 10 Nov.          |
| 71   | BROWNE, Marian.                                | Horton Kerby.                        | Nicholas Graunt, creditor.                                                                                                                     | 17 Apr.          |
| 97   | BROWNE, William, <i>b.</i>                     | St. Mary Cray.                       | Mary Clarke <i>alias</i> Browne, sister.                                                                                                       | 5 July.          |
| 87   | BULLOCK, Thomas.                               | Rochester.                           | Martha Walter <i>alias</i> Bullock, sister.                                                                                                    | 26 June.         |
| 49   | BUTCHER, George.*                              | Chatham.                             | John Bayly, husband of Priscilla<br>Bayly <i>alias</i> Hodiernne, daughter<br>of William Hodiernne, Master<br>( <i>Magister</i> ) of deceased. | 21 Jan.          |
| 59   | CAKEBREAD, Thomas.                             | Rochester.                           | Mary, relict.                                                                                                                                  | 27 Feb.          |
| 78   | CARRIER, Emma, <i>w.</i>                       | Orpington.                           | Valentine, son.                                                                                                                                | 15 May.          |
| 49   | COSEN, Henry.                                  | Chatham.                             | Edmund Beecher and his wife Joan,<br>daughter.                                                                                                 | 21 Jan.          |
| 116  | DENTON, Francis.                               | Becknam.                             | Susan, relict.                                                                                                                                 | 15 Nov.          |
| 71   | DUPPA, John, <i>b.</i>                         | Greenwich.                           | Herbert Croft, sister's son.                                                                                                                   | 26 Apr.          |
| 116  | FAIREBROTHER, Tho-<br>mas.                     | Eatonbridge.                         | Anne, relict.                                                                                                                                  | 17 Nov.          |
| 78   | FEILDER, Henry.                                | St. Margaret's,<br>Rochester.        | Alice, relict.                                                                                                                                 | 23 May.          |
| 99   | FITCHETT, Elizabeth.                           | Bexley.                              | William, brother.                                                                                                                              | 22 Aug.          |
| 59   | FLUDD, Bridget, <i>w.</i>                      | Moreclake in<br>Kent ( <i>sic</i> ). | Anne Cotton <i>alias</i> Bolny, daughter.                                                                                                      | 9 Feb.           |
| 48   | GILES, German.                                 | Gillingham.                          | Elizabeth Giles <i>alias</i> Goddyn,<br>daughter.                                                                                              | 13 Jan.          |
| 75   | GRIFFIN, John.*                                | Debtford.                            | Frances, relict.                                                                                                                               | 8 Mar.           |
| 59   | HAGGETT <i>alias</i> Cray-<br>ford, Dame Anne. | Rochester.                           | Sir Robert Crayford, husband.                                                                                                                  | 15 Feb.          |
| 87   | HARRIS, Edward.                                | Strowde.                             | Catherine Pepper and Grace Hem-<br>inge, sisters' children.                                                                                    | 9 June.          |
| 47   | HAVILAND, Bartholo-<br>mew.                    | Rochester.                           | Robert, paternal uncle.                                                                                                                        | 24 Jan.          |
| 59   | HODSALL, John, <i>b.</i>                       | Itgham.                              | Thomas, father.                                                                                                                                | 10 Feb.          |
| 105  | JONES, Richard.                                | Dover.                               | John Collins, creditor.                                                                                                                        | 13 Sept.         |
| 87   | KINGE, Henry.                                  | Cowden.                              | Joan, relict.                                                                                                                                  | 22 June.         |
| 59   | LONGSTONE, Thomas.                             | Lewsham.                             | Robert Jenner, son-in-law (Anna,<br>relict, renouncing).                                                                                       | 10 Feb.          |
| 59   | LEADBETER, Emanuel.                            | Debtford.                            | Mary, relict.                                                                                                                                  | 14 Feb.          |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                                 | Parish.                    | To whom granted.                                                             | Date.    |
|------|---------------------------------------------------|----------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------|
| 71   | MARTEN, Richard.                                  | Tonbridge.                 | Judith, daughter.                                                            | 25 Apr.  |
| 125  | MONOX, Thomas.                                    | Rochester.                 | Elizabeth [of Bully Hill], relict.                                           | 20 Dec.  |
| 49   | NEWINGTON, Thomas.                                | Farningham.                | Thomas, son.                                                                 | 27 Jan.  |
| 58   | PAYNE, William.                                   | Bexley.                    | Jane [of Welling], relict.                                                   | 1 Feb.   |
| 87   | PIGEON, John.                                     | Debtford.                  | Elizabeth, relict.                                                           | 8 June.  |
| 78   | PIKE, Edmund.                                     | Farnborowe.                | Martha, relict.                                                              | 10 May.  |
| 95   | REYNES, Thomas.                                   | Aylesford.                 | John Wood, creditor.                                                         | 10 July. |
| 61   | SAMPSON, William.                                 | Lewsham.                   | Susan, relict.                                                               | 8 Feb.   |
| 69   | SCANDRETT, Thos., b.                              | Greenwich.                 | Stephen, brother's son.                                                      | 3 Apr.   |
| 58   | SWAN, Thomas.                                     | Hartley.                   | Stephen Swan, father; during minority of Edward and Hester, children.        | 3 Feb.   |
| 103  | SYMES, Richard.                                   | Wolich.                    | Hunting More, creditor. (Administration lapsed in November.)                 | 20 Sept. |
| 114  | SYMMES, Richard.                                  | Woolwich.                  | Richard, son.                                                                | 3 Nov.   |
| 59   | WALLER, William.                                  | Nockholt.                  | William, son.                                                                | 8 Feb.   |
| 65   | WILLIAMS, Thomas.                                 | Greenwich.*                | Margaret, relict.                                                            | 1 Mar.   |
| 77   | WILLIAMS, Robert<br>(Cecilia, relict, renounces). | Eltham.                    | Richard Batt, Eltham; during minority of Robert and Anne, children.          | 9 May.   |
| 78   | WITHERS, Richard, b.                              | Plumsted.                  | William, father.                                                             | 2 May.   |
| 61   | WRIOTHESLEY, Henry.                               | St. Margaret's, Rochester. | Anne, relict.                                                                | 6 Feb.   |
|      |                                                   |                            |                                                                              | 1627.    |
| 165  | ARCHUR, Thomas.                                   | Stroode.                   | Lucy, relict.                                                                | 23 Aug.  |
| 133  | A STREATE, Richard.                               | Gillingham.                | Sara Baylie <i>alias</i> A Streate, daughter.                                | 8 Feb.   |
| 159  | BARKER, Francis.                                  | Footscray.                 | Elizabeth, relict.                                                           | 22 June. |
| 142  | BETTS, Francis.                                   | Swanscombe.                | Jane Betts, relict.                                                          | 18 Apr.  |
| 170  | BETTS, William.                                   | Wooldham.                  | Ellen, relict.                                                               | 28 Sept. |
| 148  | BISHOPP, John.                                    | Stoke.                     | Magdalen, relict.                                                            | 1 May.   |
| 143  | BOYS, Richard.                                    | Dover.                     | Margaret, relict.                                                            | 18 Apr.  |
| 158  | BRETT, Thomas.                                    | Chiddingstone.             | Edward Lant, kinsman.                                                        | 11 June. |
| 140  | BROMIDGE, Thomas.                                 | Swanscomb.                 | Dorothy, relict.                                                             | 27 Mar.  |
| 176  | CLEAPOOLE, Eliz.                                  | Debtford.                  | William, husband.                                                            | 20 Nov.  |
| 184  | COREY, John.                                      | Eltham.                    | Elizabeth, relict.                                                           | 21 Dec.  |
| 177  | DRYLAND, John, <i>arm.</i>                        | Wye.                       | John Best, kinsman.                                                          | 26 Nov.  |
| 175  | FREEZER, Ingram.                                  | Eltham.                    | Alice, daughter.                                                             | 30 Oct.  |
| 135  | GAUNT, George (died in London).                   | St. Peter, Canterbury.     | Nicholas, brother; Maria Carlett, sister, not administering.                 | 24 Feb.  |
| 128  | GODDEN, James.                                    | Burrham.                   | Francis Cacott, creditor; Susan, relict, renouncing.                         | 27 Jan.  |
| 165  | HARE, William.                                    | Plumsted.                  | Grace Griffin <i>alias</i> Hare, relict.                                     | 25 Aug.  |
| 161  | IKEN, Anne.                                       | Swanscombe.                | James, husband.                                                              | 10 July. |
| 158  | MONOX, Roger.                                     | Rochester.                 | Edward [of Bully Hill], son.                                                 | 13 Jan.  |
| 138  | NEWENDEN, Hugh.                                   | Headcorne.                 | Alice Swan <i>alias</i> Newenden, mother of Hugh Newenden (a minor), nephew. | 30 Mar.  |
| 177  | NEWTON, Robert.                                   | Charlton.                  | James, brother.                                                              | 20 Nov.  |
| 175  | PARKER, John.                                     | Cliffe.                    | Susan, relict.                                                               | 3 Oct.   |
| 148  | PARKER, Margaret.                                 | Frindsbury.                | Joan Clinte <i>alias</i> Parker, sister.                                     | 21 May.  |
| 158  | RAYNES, Thomas.                                   | Aylisford.                 | Thomas, son; John Wood, administrator, being dead.                           | 22 June. |
| 143  | SEA, William.                                     | Herne, Rochester Diocese.  | Thomas Kibbett, creditor.                                                    | 24 Apr.  |
| 172  | STACEY, Robert.                                   | Maidston.                  | Lucy Joy <i>alias</i> Stacy, daughter.                                       | 3 Oct.   |
| 141  | STILE, Humphry.                                   | Westram.                   | Elizabeth, relict.                                                           | 3 Apr.   |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                           | Parish.                      | To whom granted.                                                                                                 | Date.             |
|------|---------------------------------------------|------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------|
| 174  | STONE, Christopher.                         | W. Peckham.                  | Debora, relict.                                                                                                  | 4 Oct.            |
| 177  | TIBBOTT, Robert, <i>b.</i>                  | Brasted.                     | Dionisia, mother.                                                                                                | 22 Nov.           |
| 181  | TOMPSON, Michael.                           | Chatham.*                    | Anne, relict.                                                                                                    | 15 Dec.           |
| 148  | TRICE, Walter.                              | Hadlowe.                     | Dorothy Pawley <i>alias</i> Trice, dau'r.                                                                        | 1 May.            |
| 165  | WARD, William.                              | Chatham.                     | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                               | 2 Aug.            |
| 133  | WARSON, Thomas.                             | Chatham.                     | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                               | 5 Feb.            |
| 161  | WHITTON, Henry.                             | Lamberhurst.                 | Francis, brother.                                                                                                | 18 July.<br>1628. |
| 19   | BEECHING, Thomas.                           | E. Malling.                  | Mary, relict.                                                                                                    | 29 Apr.           |
| 15   | BERE, Edward.                               | Dartford.                    | John Twiselton.                                                                                                  | 28 Mar.           |
| 17   | BISHOP, Anna, <i>w.</i>                     | Tunbridge.                   | William, son.                                                                                                    | 9 Apr.            |
| 63   | BRITT, Thomas.                              | E. Malling.                  | Joan, relict.                                                                                                    | 9 Dec.            |
| 25   | CLARKE, Martin.                             | Rochester.                   | Robert Rolles, creditor.                                                                                         | 23 May.           |
| 19   | CLUNN, Thomas.                              | Chatham.                     | Rebecca, relict.                                                                                                 | 29 Apr.           |
| 7    | DAY, Alice.                                 | Dartford.                    | John, brother.                                                                                                   | 1 Feb.            |
| 7    | DIXON, John.                                | Tunbridge.                   | Humphrey, brother.                                                                                               | 9 Feb.            |
| 17   | DENNE, John.                                | Sutton, Canter-<br>bury Dio. | Thomas Denne, brother.                                                                                           | 9 Apr.            |
| 10   | DOWNE, David.                               | Northfleet.                  | John, brother.                                                                                                   | 28 Feb.           |
| 29   | DYER, Walter.                               | Chatham.                     | Sara, relict.                                                                                                    | 4 June.           |
| 23   | EVERENDEN, Mary, <i>sp.</i>                 | Meopham.                     | Elizabeth, sister.                                                                                               | 1 May.            |
| 17   | FEIDER, Susanna, <i>sp.</i>                 | Deptford.                    | George, brother.                                                                                                 | 3 Apr.            |
| 18   | GIRDLER, Richard, <i>b.</i>                 | Biddenden.                   | Samuel Wood, creditor.                                                                                           | 18 Apr.           |
| 47   | GLEYDELL, Reginald.                         | Greenwich.                   | William Goldwell, creditor; Judith,<br>relict, renouncing.                                                       | 20 Sept.          |
| 40   | GURLEY, John. (See<br>adm'on 1603.)         | Leigh.                       | John Fordell, lately husband of Eli-<br>zabeth, relict and administratrix.                                       | 25 July.          |
| 21   | HARBUR, William.                            | Dartford.                    | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                               | 12 Apr.           |
| 54   | MARCY, Thomas.                              | Frindsbury.                  | John Reynolds, creditor.                                                                                         | 12 Nov.           |
| 13   | MAY, Walter, <i>b.</i>                      | Brenchley.                   | Thomas, brother.                                                                                                 | 9 Mar.            |
| 4    | POPE, George.                               | All St <sup>s</sup> , Hoo.   | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                               | 25 Jan.           |
| 38   | PRIOR, John.                                | Marden.                      | Richard Maplesden, creditor; during<br>minority of Joan and Mary, chil-<br>dren.                                 | 3 July.           |
| 47   | SHEPARD, Thomas.                            | Sheppey.                     | Saunders Shepard, brother; during<br>minority of Anne, Dorothy, and<br>Thomas, children.                         | 25 Sept.          |
| 48   | SHORTE, Margaret.                           | Gillingham.                  | John Shorte, son.                                                                                                | 20 Sept.          |
| 10   | STACE, Esaias, <i>b.</i>                    | Sandwich.*                   | Walter, brother.                                                                                                 | 25 Feb.           |
| 21   | STREETE <i>alias</i> A<br>Streete, Richard. | Gillingham.                  | Mary Baker <i>alias</i> A Streete, sister.                                                                       | 21 Apr.           |
| 8    | SWARLAND, John<br>(vicar).                  | Horton Kirby.                | John, son.                                                                                                       | 13 Feb.           |
| 10   | THORNEHURST, Sir<br>Geoffry.                | Allington<br>Castle.         | Dame Susan, relict.                                                                                              | 28 Feb.           |
| 50   | TROTT <i>alias</i> Gibbons,<br>Elizabeth.   | Teston.                      | Robert Trot, husband.                                                                                            | 17 Oct.           |
| 8    | WIBORNE, William.                           | Chatham.                     | Richard Holborne, kinsman of Ben-<br>jamin, William, Elizabeth, and<br>Jane, children, during their<br>minority. | 8 Feb.            |
| 8    | WIDGER, William, <i>b.</i>                  | Milton by<br>Gravesend.      | Joan Widger <i>alias</i> Coule, sister.                                                                          | 7 Feb.            |
| 47   | WOOD, Robert, <i>b.</i>                     | Tenterden.                   | Richard, brother.                                                                                                | 26 Sept.          |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                                   | Parish.                              | To whom granted.                                                               | Date.           |
|------|-----------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------|
| 93   | BAYNES, John.                                       | St. Pancras and Ch. Ch., Canterbury. | Mary, relict.                                                                  | 1629.<br>9 May. |
| 99   | BLINCOE, Mary, <i>sp.</i>                           | Maidstone.                           | Sir William Parkhurst, kinsman.                                                | 27 June.        |
| 72   | BOSVILLE, Rachael, <i>sp.</i>                       | Beckerham.                           | Sir Henry Bosville, brother.                                                   | 10 Feb.         |
| 97   | BRENT, William.                                     | Rochester.                           | Elizabeth, relict.                                                             | 3 June.         |
| 66   | BURROWES, William.                                  | Earith.                              | John Lamprier, creditor.                                                       | 3 Jan.          |
| 69   | CASTLEDEN, PETER.                                   | Rolvenden.                           | Anne, relict.                                                                  | 3 Jan.          |
| 97   | COCKLE, Thomas.                                     | Yaldinge.                            | Alice, relict.                                                                 | 5 June.         |
| 116  | COMY, Anthony.                                      | Greenwich.                           | Abigail, relict.                                                               | 30 Sept.        |
| 134  | DAVIES <i>alias</i> Davids, John, <i>b.</i>         | Romney.                              | Morgan Delahay, creditor.                                                      | 4 Dec.          |
| 77   | DAVIES, Thomazine.                                  | Eatonbridge.                         | Richard Penny, late husband ( <i>vacat</i> in margin).                         | 28 Feb.         |
| 126  | EAST, Thomas.                                       | Chatham.                             | Catherine Perch <i>alias</i> East, sister.                                     | 10 Nov.         |
| 93   | FETHERBY, Henry.                                    | Detford.                             | Anne, relict.                                                                  | 21 May.         |
| 126  | GOODWYN, Alice.                                     | Debtlinge.                           | Robert, late husband; during minority of John, James, and Elizabeth, children. | 17 Nov.         |
| 111  | HART, Richard, junior.                              | Penshurst.                           | Joan, relict.                                                                  | 4 Aug.          |
| 68   | HUSSEY, John.                                       | Greenwich.                           | John, brother's son. Earlier administration cancelled.                         | 7 Mar.          |
| 135  | JAMES, Martin, <i>b.</i>                            | Smarden.                             | Frances and Mary, sisters.                                                     | 7 Dec.          |
| 85   | KEMPE, Sir Thomas.<br>(See 1607; relict, now dead.) | Olentighe.                           | Sir Dudley Diggs, knight, husband of Mary, daughter.                           | 20 Apr.         |
| 78   | KERLIE, Thomas.                                     | Debtford.                            | John, son.                                                                     | 14 Feb.         |
| 127  | KNIGHT, Walter.                                     | Strowde.                             | Margaret, relict.                                                              | 19 Nov.         |
| 98   | NEWMAN <i>alias</i> Lee, Dame Sibil.                | St. Margaret's, Rochester.           | Richard Lee, husband.                                                          | 15 June.        |
| 136  | PARKS, Arthur.                                      | Debtford.                            | Elizabeth, mother.                                                             | 21 Dec.         |
| 128  | RAWLENS, John.                                      | Rochester.                           | Elizabeth, relict.                                                             | 26 Nov.         |
| 93   | SAXBY, John, junior.                                | Tunbridge.                           | Margaret, mother of Anne, Mildred, and Mary, daughters; during their minority. | 29 May.         |
| 112  | SEE, William.                                       | Hearne.                              | Mary, relict.                                                                  | 29 Aug.         |
| 112  | SMITH <i>alias</i> Clarke, Judith, <i>w.</i>        | Lewsham.                             | James, son.                                                                    | 28 Aug.         |
| 73   | STEPHENS, John, <i>b.</i>                           | Died abroad.                         | George Whiteheare, creditor.                                                   | 16 Feb.         |
| 75   | STEPHENS, Thomas (relict, Catherine, renounces).    | Greenwich.                           | Thomas Stevens, creditor.                                                      | 25 Feb.         |
| 117  | STEVEN, Susan.                                      | Nockholt.                            | Thomas and William, brothers.                                                  | 14 Sept.        |
| 82   | STONER, Jeremiah.                                   | Dartford.                            | Susan, relict.                                                                 | 27 Mar.         |
| 85   | TAYLOR, William, <i>b.</i>                          | Tenterden.                           | Joseph, brother.                                                               | 14 Apr.         |
| 104  | THAIRE, John.                                       | Sheppey.                             | Mildred Sturgeon <i>alias</i> Thaire, sister.                                  | 7 July.         |
| 135  | WEEKES, Ralph (of Wilts).                           | Died at Leedes Castle.               | Thomas Smith, armiger, creditor.                                               | 22 Dec.         |
| 98   | WHITE, George, <i>b.</i>                            | Pembury.                             | Isaac, brother.                                                                | 17 June.        |
| 122  | WILLOUGHBY, Ben-<br>nette.                          | Penshurst.                           | John, brother.                                                                 | 28 Oct.         |
| 122  | WILLOUGHBY, Chris-<br>topher.                       | Penshurst.                           | John, brother.                                                                 | 28 Oct.         |
| 122  | WILLOUGHBY, Mar-<br>garet.                          | Penshurst.                           | John, brother.                                                                 | 28 Oct.         |



| Fol. | Name of deceased.                               | Parish.               | To whom granted.                                                                                  | Date.            |
|------|-------------------------------------------------|-----------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|
| 77   | WYE <i>alias</i> Treherne, Mary.                | Greenwich.            | George Wye, husband.                                                                              | 17 Feb.<br>1630. |
| 146  | BARNE, Dame Anne, <i>w.</i>                     | Woolwich.             | Robert, son.                                                                                      | 10 Jan.          |
| 156  | BARNES, Thomas, <i>b.</i>                       | Woolwich.             | Robert, brother.                                                                                  | 24 Mar.          |
| 165  | BEECHER, Henry.                                 | Spelhurst.            | Audry, relict.                                                                                    | 22 Apr.          |
| 172  | BRANCHE, William.                               | Babchilde.            | Catherine Aston, sister's daughter.                                                               | 5 June.          |
| 140  | CHAMBERS, William, <i>b.</i>                    | Barminge.             | Thomas, brother.                                                                                  | 14 Jan.          |
| 208  | COLLINS, George, <i>w.</i>                      | Ashurst.              | Thomas, son.                                                                                      | 22 Dec.          |
| 166  | DERINGE, George, <i>b.</i>                      | Maydeston.†           | Sir Anthony Deringe, brother.                                                                     | 4 May.           |
| 142  | DREWRY <i>alias</i> Drowly, Robert, <i>b.</i>   | Cobham.               | William Drewry <i>alias</i> Drowly, brother.                                                      | 28 Jan.          |
| 192  | DUPPA, Robert.                                  | Debtford.             | Clasey Wadler <i>alias</i> Duppa, daughter.                                                       | 14 Oct.          |
| 166  | FOSTER, Richard (relict, Patience, re-nounces). | Biddenden.            | John Bigge, maternal uncle of Mary, Hopestill, and John Foster, children, minors.                 | 3 May.           |
| 197  | FRENCH, Richard.                                | Haies.                | Magdalen, relict.                                                                                 | 10 Nov.          |
| 146  | HAFFENDEN, Robert.                              | Tenterden.            | John, brother.                                                                                    | 8 Feb.           |
| 162  | HAYTE, Christopher.                             | Orpington.            | Mary Hayte <i>alias</i> Tirrell, relict.                                                          | 28 Apr.          |
| 150  | HOPSWOOD, George.                               | Strood.               | Joan, relict.                                                                                     | 26 Feb.          |
| 140  | HOSMER, Anne, <i>w.</i>                         | Brenchley.            | John Wood, brother, and Mary Big, sister; during minority of Mary, daughter.                      | 11 Jan.          |
| 172  | KNOWLES, Richard.                               | Gravesend.            | Mary Sawyer, sister of Henry, James, and Agnes Knowles, children; during their minority.          | 22 June.         |
| 200  | LISNEY, John.                                   | Greenwich.            | Anne, relict.                                                                                     | 27 Nov.          |
| 197  | LUTTENDEN, Anne, <i>w.</i>                      | Eatonbridge.          | Henry Stanford, brother; during minority of Anthony, Henry, Anne, and Edward Luttenden, children. | 5 Nov.           |
| 205  | MABSDEN, Thomas.                                | Earith.               | Margaret, relict.                                                                                 | 9 Dec.           |
| 152  | MANINGE, George.                                | Chiddington.          | Elizabeth, mother.                                                                                | 10 Feb.          |
| 183  | NEWENDEN, Hugh, <i>b.</i>                       | Rochester.            | Alice Swan <i>alias</i> Newenden, mother.                                                         | 26 Aug.          |
| 166  | PARR, Ralph.                                    | Woolwich.             | Joan Fennell, mother, and John her husband.                                                       | 3 May.           |
| 147  | PETT, Richard.                                  | Tunstall.             | Richard Grymes (daughter's son).                                                                  | 17 Feb.          |
| 147  | PLACE, Thomas, <i>b.</i>                        | Chatham.              | Ruth Ford, mother.                                                                                | 17 Feb.          |
| 184  | PYM, Stephen.                                   | Cliffe next Boughton. | Robert Spencer of Boughton under Bleane, felmonger; during minority of William, son.              | 24 Aug.          |
| 188  | RANDOLPH, Edmund.                               | Burham.               | Anne, relict.                                                                                     | 20 Sept.         |
| 155  | SELLER, Anna, <i>w.</i>                         | Canterbury.           | Michael, son.                                                                                     | 19 Mar.          |
| 201  | SUTTON, Edward (relict, Frances, re-nounces).   | Rochester.            | Edmund Latten, creditor; during minority of Frances and Jane, daughters.                          | 18 Nov.          |
| 172  | TILGHMAN, Richard, <i>b.</i>                    | Preston.              | Thomas Tilghman ( <i>vacat</i> in margin).                                                        | 8 June.          |
| 159  | WARD, Richard, <i>b.</i>                        | Hallinge.             | John Lance and Susan Lance <i>alias</i> Walter, kinsfolk.                                         | 2 Apr.           |
| 146  | WILLIAMS, Elizabeth.                            | Farnborough.          | Samuel, kinsman.                                                                                  | 10 Feb.          |
| 170  | WILLIAMS, Elizabeth.                            | Farnborough.          | Samuel, kinsman (in place of administration in February).                                         | 10 May.          |

† Died at Dytton, Cambs.

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                     | Parish.              | To whom granted.                                                                                                                                                           | Date.             |
|------|---------------------------------------|----------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------|
| 193  | WINDSOR, Frederick.                   | Milton by Gravesend. | Catherine, next of kin.                                                                                                                                                    | 26 Oct.<br>1631.† |
| 44   | ASHLEY, Ferdinand.                    | Byrlinge.            | Dorothy, relict.                                                                                                                                                           | 26 July.          |
| 46   | BESWICK, William.                     | Spelmonden.          | Arthur, son.                                                                                                                                                               | 7 July.           |
| 33   | BISE, Thomas.                         | Debtford.            | Hester, relict.                                                                                                                                                            | 14 June.          |
| 70   | BOLDERYN, Francis.                    | Leedes Castle.       | Anne, relict.                                                                                                                                                              | 8 Dec.            |
| 33   | CADWELL, Thomas.                      | Rolvenden.           | Rebecca Kinge, daughter.                                                                                                                                                   | 4 June.           |
| 67   | CARRIER, William, <i>b.</i>           | Snodland.            | Michael Colegate, sister's son (earlier administration revoked).                                                                                                           | 14 Nov.           |
| 66   | CODD, Catherine.                      | Leneham.             | William, husband.                                                                                                                                                          | 29 Nov.           |
| 52   | COZENS, Robert.                       | Rochester.           | Mary, relict.                                                                                                                                                              | 19 Sept.          |
| 56   | DELVER, Alice.                        | Earith.              | Elizabeth Andrewes <i>alias</i> Delver, relict of William Delver, son of deceased; during minority of Richard, John, and Alice Delver, children of said William, deceased. | 6 Oct.            |
| 24   | DORMAN, Millicent.                    | Crayford.            | Mary, relict.                                                                                                                                                              | 15 May.           |
| 9    | DROMANT, Andrew.                      | Greenwich.           | Anne, relict.                                                                                                                                                              | 28 Feb.           |
| 35   | ELTONHEADE, Ann, <i>w.</i>            | Charlton.            | Ralph Eltonhed, son.                                                                                                                                                       | 28 June.          |
| 1    | FLETCHER, Anthony.                    | Earith.              | Giles, brother.                                                                                                                                                            | 13 Jan.           |
| 41   | HADSOLL, Thomas.                      | Ightam.              | William, son; Dorothy, relict, renouncing.                                                                                                                                 | 5 July.           |
| 1    | HAMOND, William.                      | Canterbury.          | Dorcas, relict.                                                                                                                                                            | 5 Jan.            |
| 41   | HARDING <i>alias</i> Pope, Elizabeth. | Gillingham.          | Peter Harding, husband.                                                                                                                                                    | 11 July.          |
| 19   | HARE, William.                        | Plumsted.            | Thomas Strowde, creditor; Grace, Hare <i>alias</i> Griffin, relict and administratrix, having died.                                                                        | 22 Apr.           |
| 14   | HIXON, Humphrey.                      | Greenwich.           | Mary, relict.                                                                                                                                                              | 15 Mar.           |
| 1    | HOLLOWAY, Henry.                      | Woolwich.            | Alice, relict.                                                                                                                                                             | 5 Jan.            |
| 2    | JAMES, Richard.                       | Sevenocke.           | Susan, relict.                                                                                                                                                             | 11 Jan.           |
| 58   | KEBLE <i>alias</i> Wickham, Mary.     | Stroode.             | William, husband.                                                                                                                                                          | 19 Oct.           |
| 57   | KEDWARD, John, <i>b.</i>              | Lewsham.             | John, father.                                                                                                                                                              | 12 Oct.           |
| 24   | KINGE, Robert.                        | Rochester.           | John Owseby, guardian of Mary Kinge, daughter; Jane, relict and administratrix, having died.                                                                               | 13 May.           |
| 13   | KIRBY, John.                          | Byrchington.         | Robert White, husband of Susan, relict, who is a minor.                                                                                                                    | 2 Mar.            |
| 47   | LAWRENCE, Edmund.                     | Westerham.           | Anne, relict.                                                                                                                                                              | 4 Aug.            |
| 1    | LISNEY, John.                         | Meopham.             | Thomas Lisney, brother, and Margaret Collard and Judith Wharton, sisters.                                                                                                  | 7 Jan.            |
| 58   | MABSDON, Edward.                      | Rochester.           | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                                                         | 15 Oct.           |
| 7    | NICHOLSON, Thomas, <i>b.</i>          | Otford.              | William, brother.                                                                                                                                                          | 1 Feb.            |
| 15   | ODYARNE, Thomas.                      | Wittersham.‡         | Thomas, son.                                                                                                                                                               | 24 Mar.           |
| 33   | REEVE, Simon, <i>b.</i>               | Benenden.            | George Apsley, creditor.                                                                                                                                                   | 17 June.          |
| 24   | RICE, David.                          | Greenwich.           | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                                                         | 16 May.           |
| 16   | SALAKE, John.                         | Greenwich.           | Catherine Beale, widow, sister.                                                                                                                                            | 31 Mar.           |
| 51   | SHOBREE, William.                     | Cuxton.              | Jane, relict.                                                                                                                                                              | 7 Sept.           |
| 71   | SPICER, Philip.                       | Rochester.           | Joan, relict.                                                                                                                                                              | 17 Dec.           |

† The administrations for 1631, 1632, and 1633 are all in one volume.

‡ Died in London, St. Bartholomew's the Great.

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                     | Parish.          | To whom granted.                                                                                               | Date.            |
|------|---------------------------------------|------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|
| 13   | TOMLYN, Hamon.                        | Cliffe.          | Joan, relict.                                                                                                  | 3 Mar.           |
| 15   | TWIGGE, Ralph, <i>w<sup>r</sup></i> . | Westerham.       | Thomas Twigge and Richard Dawlinge, creditors; Elizabeth Berisford, daughter, renouncing.                      | 25 Mar.          |
| 57   | WALLER, Nicholas.                     | Cudham.          | John and Anthony, brothers.                                                                                    | 5 Oct.           |
| 63   | WARREN, William.                      | Ripley.          | Catherine, relict.                                                                                             | 3 Nov.           |
| 72   | WOODEN, Henry.                        | Horton Kirby.    | Henry, son.                                                                                                    | 23 Dec.<br>1632. |
| 133  | BAKER, George.                        | Seale.           | John and Thomas, sons.                                                                                         | 21 Nov.          |
| 132  | BAKER, John Lewis.                    | Hayes.           | Margaret Lewis (Lodowick), relict.                                                                             | 3 Nov.           |
| 138  | BLATCHER, John.                       | Haukherst.       | Thomas, brother.                                                                                               | 3 Dec.           |
| 100  | BRISENDEN, William.                   | Gowdherst.       | Joyce, relict.                                                                                                 | 21 May.          |
| 103  | BROOKE, Robert.                       | Earith.          | Alice, relict.                                                                                                 | 4 June.          |
| 132  | BULFORD, Patrick, <i>b</i> .          | Died abroad.     | Richard Alleyn, S.T.P., of Stowtinge.                                                                          | 12 Nov.          |
| 93   | BURR, William.                        | Fairefeild.      | Robert, brother.                                                                                               | 28 Apr.          |
| 108  | BURR, William.                        | Fairefeild.      | Anne, relict; new administration.                                                                              | 29 June.         |
| 77   | CASTLETON, Thomas.                    | Ightam.          | Anne, relict.                                                                                                  | 25 Jan.          |
| 128  | CHAPMAN, John.                        | Frendesbury.     | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                             | 22 Oct.          |
| 75   | CLARKE, John, <i>b</i> .              | Offham.          | Anne Fisher, friend (revoked).                                                                                 | 5 Jan.           |
| 79   | CLARKE, John, <i>b</i> .              | Offham.          | Charles Burges, guardian of Susan Burges, sister of deceased; during her minority.                             | 26 Jan.          |
| 80   | COOPER, Thomas,                       | Cranebrook.      | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                             | 6 Feb.           |
| 122  | DANE <i>alias</i> Springett, Barbara. | Pembury.         | Robert Dane, husband.                                                                                          | 13 Sept.         |
| 100  | DUCKE, David.                         | Gillingham.      | Mary, relict.                                                                                                  | 29 May.          |
| 86   | FLETCHER, Henry.                      | Cranebrooke.     | Mary Potter, sister.                                                                                           | 19 Mar.          |
| 75   | FREER <i>alias</i> Clark, Joan.       | Sutton by Dover. | Leonard Freer, brother.                                                                                        | 23 Jan.          |
| 139  | GLOVER, John.                         | Cudham.          | Mary, relict.                                                                                                  | 12 Dec.          |
| 103  | GOLDOCK <i>alias</i> King, Jane.      | Raynham.         | Mary, daughter.                                                                                                | 5 June.          |
| 132  | HAYES, Alice.                         | Northfleete.     | Robert, husband.                                                                                               | 19 Nov.          |
| 128  | HEST, William, <i>b</i> .             | Greenwich.       | Thomas, brother's son.                                                                                         | 14 Oct.          |
| 80   | HUMFRY, Peter.                        | Northfleete.     | Thomas, brother.                                                                                               | 14 Feb.          |
| 136  | HUNT, Richard.                        | W. Farleigh.     | Mary, relict.                                                                                                  | 17 Nov.          |
| 92   | JOHNSON, William.                     | Debtford.        | Thomas, brother.                                                                                               | 19 Apr.          |
| 132  | JOHNSON, William.                     | Cobham.          | Charles, brother.                                                                                              | 8 Nov.           |
| 92   | KEDWALL, John.                        | Rolvendon.       | Joan Turner, sister; renounced in 1633.                                                                        | 21 Apr.          |
| 103  | KINGE, Robert.                        | Rochester.       | Mary, daughter, being now of age, and Jane Goldock <i>alias</i> Kinge, relict, being dead.                     | 5 June.          |
| 119  | KIRKHAM, John, <i>b</i> .             | Great Peckham.   | Thomas, brother.                                                                                               | 23 Aug.          |
| 121  | KYTELY, John.                         | Westram.         | William Hunt, sister's son.                                                                                    | 15 Aug.          |
| 103  | LEEDES, William, <i>b</i> .           | E. Sutton.       | Anne Bromfield <i>alias</i> Leedes, sister.                                                                    | 1 June.          |
| 82   | PAGE <i>alias</i> Shobre, Jane.       | Shorne.          | George Page, husband.                                                                                          | 27 Feb.          |
| 109  | PARKER, Lionel.                       | Otford.          | William Children, kinsman; during minority of Robert, John, William, Margaret, and Jane, children of deceased. | 11 June.         |
| 111  | PATTISON, Catherine.                  | Crayford.        | Thomas Fane, clerk, son.                                                                                       | 7 July.          |
| 80   | PRICE, John.                          | Brasted.         | Joan, relict.                                                                                                  | 1 Feb.           |
| 103  | SAYLE, William.                       | Debtford.        | Jane, relict.                                                                                                  | 1 June.          |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                              | Parish.        | To whom granted.                                                                                                                                | Date.    |
|------|------------------------------------------------|----------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------|
| 111  | SONDYS, Sir Richard.                           | Throwley.      | Sir George Sondys, son.                                                                                                                         | 9 July.  |
| 80   | TYNDALL, Felix.                                | Plumsted.      | Susan, relict.                                                                                                                                  | 2 Feb.   |
| 92   | WALTON, Henry.                                 | Bromley.       | Henry, next of kin; Samuel, son, having died.                                                                                                   | 29 Apr.  |
|      |                                                |                |                                                                                                                                                 | 1633.    |
| 171  | BANISTER <i>alias</i> Budgeon, Ann.            | Westram.       | Thomas Banister, husband.                                                                                                                       | 3 June.  |
| 170  | BATHERST, Richard.                             | Gowdherst.     | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                              | 28 May.  |
| 168  | BULMAN, Ann.                                   | Penshurst.     | Martha Cotting, daughter; John, son, administrator, now being dead.                                                                             | 27 May.  |
| 166  | COLETHURST, John.                              | High Halstowe. | Elizabeth Raynes, mother of Anne Colethurst the relict, a minor.                                                                                | 13 May.  |
| 178  | COPPINGER, John, <i>b.</i>                     | Stoke.         | Frances Barnesley, sister.                                                                                                                      | 3 July.  |
| 148  | CRISPE, William.                               | Footescray.    | Nicholas, brother.                                                                                                                              | 8 Feb.   |
| 207  | DABRIDGCOURT <i>alias</i> Eltonhead, Eleanor.  | Plumsted.      | John Eltonhead, husband.                                                                                                                        | 3 Dec.   |
| 180  | DALTON, James.                                 | Bexley.        | Elizabeth Wilcox <i>alias</i> Dalton.                                                                                                           | 9 July.  |
| 159  | ETHERTON, Richard, <i>b.</i>                   | Tenterden.     | Nicholas Sendall, husband of Agnes, sister.                                                                                                     | 19 Mar.  |
| 177  | GARLAND, Ann, <i>w.</i>                        | Sittingborne.  | Edward, son.                                                                                                                                    | 6 May.   |
| 154  | HALL, William.                                 | Chatham.       | Edward Billingsley, creditor.                                                                                                                   | 25 Mar.  |
| 195  | HART <i>alias</i> Barham, Elizabeth, <i>w.</i> | Smeth.         | John Barham, son.                                                                                                                               | 17 Oct.  |
| 166  | HERENDEN, Stephen.                             | Staplehurst.   | Samuel Hales, husband of Martha, daughter.                                                                                                      | 17 May.  |
| 207  | HOLMAN, Nicholas (Emma, daughter, renounces).  | Dartford.      | Richard Holman, paternal uncle, and William Chapman, maternal uncle of Mary, Anne, William, and Thomas Holman, children; during their minority. | 13 Dec.  |
| 150  | KNIPE, James.                                  | Debtford.      | Elizabeth Page <i>alias</i> Knipe, mother.                                                                                                      | 20 Feb.  |
| 178  | LEE, John.                                     | Speldhurst.    | Anne, relict.                                                                                                                                   | 1 July.  |
| 154  | MAGEWYN, John.                                 | Chiselhurst.   | Anne, relict.                                                                                                                                   | 23 Mar.  |
| 166  | MAY, Henry, <i>b.</i>                          | Eltham.        | Phillipp, brother.                                                                                                                              | 3 May.   |
| 201  | NETTER, Woollet, <i>b.</i>                     | Wateringbury.  | William Brewer, maternal uncle of Richard Netter, brother, a minor.                                                                             | 22 Nov.  |
| 171  | NICHOLLS, John.                                | Greenwich.     | Richard Makyn of London, creditor.                                                                                                              | 20 June. |
| 144  | PUNCHEON, Thomas.                              | Cliffe.        | Edward Allen of Cliffe, miller; during minority of Thomas, son of deceased.                                                                     | 8 Jan.   |
| 192  | READE, Matthew, <i>b.</i>                      | Gowdhurst.     | John, brother.                                                                                                                                  | 26 Sept. |
| 201  | ROGERS, Thomas.                                | Hunton.        | Catherine Evorunden, daughter.                                                                                                                  | 25 Nov.  |
| 159  | SAYLE, Jane, <i>w.</i>                         | Debtford.      | Samuel, son.                                                                                                                                    | 5 Apr.   |
| 207  | SAUNDERS, Francis.                             | Canterbury.    | Thomas Colled, creditor.                                                                                                                        | 22 Dec.  |
| 189  | STANFORD, John.                                | Eatonbridge.   | John, brother's son.                                                                                                                            | 5 Sept.  |
| 188  | SWAN, Meriel, <i>sp.</i>                       | Southfleet.    | Sir Thomas Swan, brother.                                                                                                                       | 25 Aug.  |
| 151  | TATE, Michael.                                 | Woolwich.      | Richard Symes, creditor.                                                                                                                        | 19 Feb.  |
| 200  | THOMS, Ann, <i>w.</i>                          | Chevening.     | Christopher Smith, daughter's son.                                                                                                              | 11 Nov.  |
| 185  | WINTER, John.                                  | Wingham.       | Jane Dancy, daughter.                                                                                                                           | 2 Aug.   |
|      |                                                |                |                                                                                                                                                 | 1634.    |
| 46   | BANISTER, John.                                | Westerham.     | Dorothy, relict.                                                                                                                                | 18 Aug.  |
| 26   | BANKYN, Joab, <i>w.</i>                        | Darenth.       | John, son.                                                                                                                                      | 14 May.  |
| 70   | BAYLIE, John.                                  | Offham.        | Anne, relict. Administration of goods unadministered January 1689.                                                                              | 15 Dec.  |



| Fol. | Name of deceased.                            | Parish.              | To whom granted.                                                                                                                     | Date.         |
|------|----------------------------------------------|----------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------|
| 31   | BROGRAVE, Marg <sup>t</sup> , <i>sp.</i>     | Bekenham.            | John, brother.                                                                                                                       | 26 June.      |
| 69   | BRYAN, Judith, <i>w.</i>                     | Greenwich.           | Thomas Howse, sister's son.                                                                                                          | 2 Dec.        |
| 26   | CLARKE, John.                                | Offham.              | Susan Burges, sister, who is now of age (see 1631).                                                                                  | 13 May.       |
| 23   | COVENTRY, Roger, <i>b.</i>                   | Charinge.            | Henry, brother.                                                                                                                      | 9 May.        |
| 64   | DOWNE, Robert.                               | Stoake.              | Ric., brother; during minority of Robert and Helen, children.                                                                        | 13 Nov.       |
| 62   | ELTONHEAD, Nicholas.                         | Woollwich.           | William, brother's son; Wm. Eltonhead being now dead (see 1625).                                                                     | 4 Nov.        |
| 30   | HEYTON, Richard.                             | Greenwich.           | John Roane, creditor; during minority of Francis, Thomas, Sara, Anne, and Richard, children.                                         | 21 June.      |
| 68   | HOLMAN, Nicholas.                            | Dartford.            | Samuel Chapman, guardian of Mary, Anne, William, and Thomas, children of deceased. Administration, granted in 1633, being renounced. | 14 Nov.       |
| 59   | HURST, Anthony.                              | Eltham.              | Jasper Dartnoll, creditor; Mary, relict, renouncing.                                                                                 | 16 Oct.       |
| 43   | LONGE, Alice.                                | Speldhurst.          | Margaret Hollamby <i>alias</i> Nicholas, mother.                                                                                     | 7 Aug.        |
| 60   | MARLEN, Francis.                             | Milton by Gravesend. | Susan, relict.                                                                                                                       | 28 Oct.       |
| 56   | MOMFORD, Henry.                              | Bexley.              | Joan Knight, sister.                                                                                                                 | 8 Oct.        |
| 62   | NORTON <i>alias</i> White, Benjn., <i>b.</i> | Pembury.             | Anthony Loveday, sister's son.                                                                                                       | 11 Nov.       |
| 28   | NOWER, John.                                 | Ashford.             | Edward Woodward, guardian of Daniel and John Nower, sons.                                                                            | 31 May.       |
| 27   | PARAMORE, Margaret.                          | Thanet.              | Martin Neale of Curckbie, Lincoln, gent.                                                                                             | 20 May.       |
| 7    | PUNNET, Catherine, <i>w.</i>                 | Strowde.             | William Cartwright, brother.                                                                                                         | 5 Feb.        |
| 30   | WALTER, Ann, <i>w.</i>                       | Sevenock.            | Hester Streeter, daughter.                                                                                                           | 21 June.      |
| 20   | WOODDEN, Henry.                              | Horton Kirby.        | Henry, son.                                                                                                                          | 21 Apr. 1635. |
| 118  | AUSTEN, Francis.                             | Debtford.            | Margery, relict.                                                                                                                     | 3 Aug.        |
| 127  | BAGLEY, Nicholas.                            | Debtford.            | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                   | 26 Sept.      |
| 96   | BILLIO, John.                                | Bexley.              | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                   | 29 Apr.       |
| 89   | CANTERBURY, Richard, Archbishop of.          |                      | John, Bishop of Oxford, kinsman; Richard Bancroft, executor, being dead.                                                             | 24 Mar.       |
| 95   | CHAMBERS, Margaret.                          | Thornham.            | Edward, brother.                                                                                                                     | 16 Apr.       |
| 85   | DINGENS, John, <i>b.</i>                     | Debtford.            | Anne Parsons, creditor.                                                                                                              | 13 Mar.       |
| 87   | DINGENS, John.                               | Debtford.            | John Caswell (husband of Mary Caswell <i>alias</i> Dingens, sister). Administration to Anne Parsons being renounced.                 | 17 Mar.       |
| 95   | DOWBLE, John.                                | Seale.               | William, father (further grant in 1649).                                                                                             | 29 Apr.       |
| 141  | EDLIN, John.                                 | Stoke.               | Sarah, relict.                                                                                                                       | 15 Dec.       |
| 79   | EVEREST <i>alias</i> Kinge, Joan.            | Cowden.              | John Bottinge, creditor; John Everest, husband, renouncing.                                                                          | 14 Feb.       |
| 107  | EVEREST <i>alias</i> Kinge, Joan.            | Cowden.              | John Everest, husband; former administration being renounced.                                                                        | 6 June.       |
| 137  | GARLAND, Alexander.                          | Sevenock.            | Joan, relict.                                                                                                                        | 26 Nov.       |
| 88   | HACKET, James.                               | Northfleet.          | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                   | 23 Mar.       |
| 116  | KENNARD, Azariah.                            | E. Malling.          | Katherine, relict.                                                                                                                   | 22 July.      |
| 139  | KYNGE, Ellen.                                | Bromley.             | Robert, brother.                                                                                                                     | 17 Nov.       |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                                | Parish.            | To whom granted.                                                                                                       | Date.           |
|------|--------------------------------------------------|--------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------|
| 87   | LOCKE, Thomas.                                   | Brasted.           | George Hunt, creditor ; Mary, relict, renouncing.                                                                      | 21 Mar.         |
| 87   | MAYNE, Lucy.                                     | Lynton.            | John, brother.                                                                                                         | 27 Mar.         |
| 135  | NETTER, Woollet.                                 | Wateringbury.      | Richard, brother ; administration in 1633 being renounced.                                                             | 5 Nov.          |
| 73   | PAYNTER <i>alias</i> Allington, Eleanor.         | Gillingham.        | William, husband.                                                                                                      | 10 Jan.         |
| 105  | RAVEN, Lambert.                                  | Tonbridge.         | John, son ; Mary, relict, renouncing.                                                                                  | 1 June.         |
| 137  | RAWLINS, Richard.                                | Footescray.        | Bridgett, relict.                                                                                                      | 19 Nov.         |
| 131  | STANLEY, Ann.                                    | W. Peckham.        | Thomas, husband. (Another grant February 1638.)                                                                        | 22 Oct.         |
| 120  | STAPLETON, Thomas.                               | Otford.            | Joan, relict.                                                                                                          | 21 Aug.         |
| 132  | STILL, Richard.                                  | Cowden.            | Richard, son.                                                                                                          | 29 Oct.         |
| 130  | THOMPSON, Robert.                                | Greenwich.         | Anne, relict.                                                                                                          | 19 Oct.         |
| 136  | WALLER, Daniel.                                  | Debtford.          | Joan, relict.                                                                                                          | 16 Nov.         |
| 125  | WATSON, Lawrence, <i>b.</i>                      | Sandwich.          | Richard, father.                                                                                                       | 15 Sept.        |
| 87   | WAYNEMAN, Humphry, <i>b.</i>                     | Buckland, Berks.   | James Gresham of Greenwich, gent.                                                                                      | 23 Mar.         |
| 132  | WILLIAMS, Abraham, <i>b.</i>                     | Lullingstone.      | John Carpenter of Lullington, gent.                                                                                    | 24 Oct.         |
| 127  | WILLOUGHBY, Ann.                                 | Eatonbridge.       | Martha, grandmother of William and Anne, children.                                                                     | 21 Sept.        |
| 158  | BANKYN, Joan.                                    | Eynsford, Darenth. | Edward, son ; administration in 1634 is renounced.                                                                     | 1636.<br>9 Mar. |
| 150  | BELKE, John.                                     | Sheldwich.         | William, brother's son.                                                                                                | 6 Feb.          |
| 150  | BOSTOCKE, William.                               | Rochester.         | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                     | 1 Feb.          |
| 150  | BOSVILE, Sir Ralph.                              | Bradborne.         | Sir Leonard Bosvile, son.                                                                                              | 8 Feb.          |
| 25   | CROYDEN, John.                                   | Gravesend.         | Johan, relict.                                                                                                         | 20 Oct.         |
| 18   | COLLISNE, Eleanor.                               | Debtford.          | Elizabeth Ragley, sister.                                                                                              | 17 Sept.        |
| 26   | ELMES, Robert.                                   | Greenwich.         | John Hubberd, guardian of John the son.                                                                                | 18 Oct.         |
| 25   | FAKENER, Edward.                                 | Debtford.          | John, son.                                                                                                             | 21 Oct.         |
| 31   | FRENCH, Henry, <i>b.</i>                         | Bromley.           | Elizabeth Wilcox <i>alias</i> French and Anne Brooker <i>alias</i> French, kinsfolk.                                   | 25 Nov.         |
| 166  | FYNNINGLEY, Francis.                             | Debtford.          | Stephen Curgingall, creditor ; Mary, relict, renounces.                                                                | 13 May.         |
| 166  | GARLAND <i>alias</i> Tapesfield, Joan, <i>w.</i> | Sevenock.          | Robert Tapesfield, her father, during minority of William, John, Timothy, Augustus, Alexander, and Joan, her children. | 16 May.         |
| 19   | GIBBES, William, <i>b.</i>                       | Debtford.          | Francis, brother.                                                                                                      | 20 Sept.        |
| 14   | GRANSDEN, James.                                 | Hackington.        | Alice Hand <i>alias</i> Gransden, next of kin.                                                                         | 22 Aug.         |
| 158  | HALSNOD, Robert.                                 | Bredgar.           | Susanna, relict.                                                                                                       | 4 Mar.          |
| 154  | HYNTON, John.                                    | Byrchington.       | Jane Younge, sister.                                                                                                   | 22 Mar.         |
| 91   | KIRTON, John.                                    | Faversham.         | William, brother.                                                                                                      | 14 Feb.         |
| 166  | KYNGE, Jane.                                     | Rayneham.          | Agnes Goldock <i>alias</i> Kyng, sister.                                                                               | 15 May.         |
| 13   | LORD <i>alias</i> Naunton, Mary.                 | Gravesend.         | Robert, brother.                                                                                                       | 1 Aug.          |
| 32   | MAUNDY, Henry.                                   | Sundrich.          | Levie, relict.                                                                                                         | 17 Nov.         |
| 34   | MILLER, Peter.                                   | Gravesend.         | Randal, son.                                                                                                           | 17 Dec.         |
| 34   | PYNER <i>alias</i> Wilson, Cicily.               | Woollwich.         | John, husband.                                                                                                         | 12 Dec.         |
| 34   | ROE, John.                                       | Chatham.           | Jane, relict.                                                                                                          | 9 Dec.          |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                        | Parish.                      | To whom granted.                                                                                                                                             | Date.            |
|------|------------------------------------------|------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|
| 34   | SKUDDER, Robert.                         | Wickham-<br>breux.           | Anne Burleton, sister; during mi-<br>nority of Timothy, Anne, and<br>Amy, children.                                                                          | 15 Dec.          |
| 32   | STILT <i>alias</i> Anniston,<br>Agnes.   | Sandwich.                    | John, Nicholas, and Susan Lyons,<br>kinsfolk.                                                                                                                | 28 Nov.          |
| 157  | WILTON <i>alias</i> Murky,<br>Elizabeth. | Greenwich.                   | Philip Wilton, husband.                                                                                                                                      | 31 Mar.<br>1637. |
| 96   | ATNOOKE, Richard.                        | Cliffe.                      | Margaret, relict.                                                                                                                                            | 25 July.         |
| 69   | AUSTEN, Jeffrey.                         | Horsmonden.                  | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                                           | 17 Apr.          |
| 86   | BARNES, Jane.                            | Earith.                      | Phillip, son.                                                                                                                                                | 5 June.          |
| 48   | BEALE, Catherine.                        | Maidston.                    | Ambrose, husband.                                                                                                                                            | 23 Jan.          |
| 108  | BOYCOTT, Richard.                        | Trotescliffe.                | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                                           | 2 Sept.          |
| 115  | CALLICE, Joel.                           | Tunbridge.                   | James Tayler, father of Hannah,<br>relict, who renounces; during<br>minority of William, Edward,<br>John, Priscilla, Mary, and Eliza-<br>beth, the children. | 7 Oct.           |
| 82   | CHAPMAN, Henry.                          | Boughton<br>Blean.           | Thomas Cobb, uncle of Alexander,<br>the son.                                                                                                                 | 30 May.          |
| 72   | CHILD, Thomas.                           | Milton next<br>Gravesend.    | John, brother.                                                                                                                                               | 27 Apr.          |
| 100  | CLARKE, Edward.                          | Greenwich.*                  | Elizabeth Welby <i>alias</i> Clarke, daur.                                                                                                                   | 17 Aug.          |
| 46   | CLARKE, Thomas.                          | Greenwich.                   | Anne, relict.                                                                                                                                                | 13 Jan.          |
| 81   | COOPER, Samuel.                          | Charleton.                   | William, son.                                                                                                                                                | 1 May.           |
| 86   | COURTOPP, Richard.                       | Higham.                      | Rose, relict.                                                                                                                                                | 9 June.          |
| 126  | DAVIES, Augustine, <i>b.</i>             | Eriffe.                      | John, brother.                                                                                                                                               | 4 Nov.           |
| 77   | DAVIES, Fulco.                           | S. Mary Mag.,<br>Canterbury. | Sara, relict.                                                                                                                                                | 17 May.          |
| 103  | DAVIES, Hugh.                            | Cheveninge.                  | Susan Bound, creditor.                                                                                                                                       | 16 Aug.          |
| 97   | DENNE, John.                             | Dover.                       | James, brother; during minority of<br>Alice, Anne, Peter, and James,<br>the children.                                                                        | 20 July.         |
| 96   | DREWE, Margery, <i>w.</i>                | S. Mary Cray.                | John, son.                                                                                                                                                   | 18 July.         |
| 125  | EDMEDS, Henry, <i>b.</i>                 | Meopham.                     | John, brother.                                                                                                                                               | 27 Nov.          |
| 109  | GALE, Francis.                           | Sevenocke.                   | John Stileman, guardian of Leonard,<br>the son.                                                                                                              | 22 Sept.         |
| 70   | GEALE, Dionis.                           | Greenwich.                   | Jane, relict.                                                                                                                                                | 24 Apr.          |
| 76   | HOLMAN, Mary.                            | Debtford.                    | Samuel Chapman, uncle; during<br>minority of Anne, sister, and Wil-<br>liam and Thomas, brothers.                                                            | 1 May.           |
| 134  | KINGE, George.                           | Lewsham.                     | John Prentice, creditor; Anna, relict,<br>renouncing.                                                                                                        | 21 Dec.          |
| 64   | LEE, John.                               | Speldhurst.                  | Francis Edwards and Joan Edwards,<br>his wife, sister; Anna Lee, relict,<br>being now dead.                                                                  | 2 Mar.           |
| 115  | NEWNAM, Thomas.                          | Sevenocke.                   | Godwin Smith, creditor; during<br>minority of Henry, Mary, Eliza-<br>beth, and Edward, the children;<br>Maria, relict, renouncing.                           | 9 Oct.           |
| 120  | OLIVER, John.                            | St. Clement's,<br>Sandwich.  | Mary Cordwell <i>alias</i> Oliver, daughter.                                                                                                                 | 2 Nov.           |
| 46   | PARKER, Richard.                         | Ifeild.                      | Robert, brother, and Elizabeth Poul-<br>ter <i>alias</i> Parker, sister; during<br>minority of Robert, Elizabeth,<br>and Jane, the children.                 | 16 Jan.          |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                                    | Parish.                  | To whom granted.                                                                              | Date.         |
|------|------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------|
| 86   | PARSONS, Ann.                                        | Debtford.                | Robert, son.                                                                                  | 5 June.       |
| 44   | PHILLIPPS, Thomas, <i>b.</i>                         | Greylene.                | William Longe, next of kin.                                                                   | 2 Jan.        |
| 76   | PICKES, Alice, <i>sp.</i>                            | Crayford.                | Elianor, mother.                                                                              | 5 May.        |
| 94   | POINTER, John.                                       | Chatham.                 | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                            | 11 July.      |
| 77   | POLLEY, Robert.                                      | Chatham.                 | Alice, relict.                                                                                | 8 May.        |
| 109  | PORTER, John.                                        | Sittingborne.†           | Thomasine, mother.                                                                            | 11 Sept.      |
| 44   | STAPLETON, John.                                     | Rochester.               | Mary, relict.                                                                                 | 3 Jan.        |
| 88   | SWINNERTON, Josiah.                                  | Eastwell.                | Mary, relict.                                                                                 | 28 June.      |
| 122  | TAYLOR, Thomas.                                      | Milton by Sittingbourne. | Margaret, relict.                                                                             | 20 Nov.       |
| 60   | THORPE, John.                                        | Woolwich.                | Robert, brother (further grant in 1639).                                                      | 3 Mar.        |
| 122  | THURSTON <i>alias</i> Marten, Jane.                  | Feversham.               | Thomas Weller, brother.                                                                       | 10 Nov.       |
| 108  | TURNER, Richard.                                     | Cowden.                  | Mary, relict.                                                                                 | 4 Sept.       |
| 102  | WALSINGHAM, Robert.                                  | Chatham.                 | Margaret Eldredge, creditor.                                                                  | 15 Aug.       |
| 106  | WHITE, John.                                         | Looze.                   | Jane, relict.                                                                                 | 29 Aug. 1638. |
| 204  | ACKNORTH, John.                                      | Debtford.                | Constance, relict; pending claim of William, son.                                             | 12 Sept.      |
| 220  | ADDISON, Edward.                                     | Debtford.                | Joan, relict.                                                                                 | 10 Oct.       |
| 215  | BEALE, Margaret, <i>w.</i>                           | Loose.                   | Richard, son.                                                                                 | 10 Oct.       |
| 178  | BOSVILLE, Sir Henry, kt.                             | Eynsford.                | Thomas Bosville, <i>armiger</i> ; Dame Isabella, relict, renouncing.                          | 18 May.       |
| 155  | BUCKLEY, Thomas.                                     | East Greenwich.          | Isabella, relict.                                                                             | 17 Feb.       |
| 236  | BURR, Thomas.                                        | Ashurst.                 | Anne, relict.                                                                                 | 10 Dec.       |
| 173  | CAGE, Christopher.                                   | Plumsted.*               | Sarah, relict.                                                                                | 18 May.       |
| 224  | CHACE, Matthew.                                      | Stone by Dartford.       | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                            | 19 Nov.       |
| 203  | COLLARD, Martha, <i>w.</i>                           | Brooke.                  | Thomas, son.                                                                                  | 13 Sept.      |
| 167  | COLLIN, Israel, <i>b.</i>                            | Greenwich.               | James, brother.                                                                               | 30 Apr.       |
| 168  | COOPER, Samuel.                                      | Charleston.              | Alice Cooper <i>alias</i> Pemberton, relict.                                                  | 23 Apr.       |
| 224  | COTES, Martin, jun.                                  | Frinsbury.               | Rebecca, relict.                                                                              | 1 Nov.        |
| 198  | COULSTON, Thomas.                                    | Greenewich.              | Daniel Giles, creditor; during minority of Mary and James, children, Mary, relict, renounces. | 3 Aug.        |
| 149  | DALAWNE, Abraham. (Died in St. Anne's, Blackfriars.) | Sharstede in Dunnington. | Anne, relict.                                                                                 | 6 Feb.        |
| 199  | EVANS, William.                                      | Rotherhithe.             | Griffin, brother.                                                                             | 25 Aug.       |
| 224  | FAUNCE <i>alias</i> Jenkyn, Mary.                    | Cliffe.                  | Bonham Faunce, husband.                                                                       | 14 Nov.       |
| 199  | FILMER, Reginald.                                    | Crayford.                | Jane, relict.                                                                                 | 6 Aug.        |
| 209  | GILBOURNE, Thomas, Esq.                              | Woolwich.                | Thomas, son; Martha, relict, renouncing.                                                      | 28 Sept.      |
| 225  | GODWIN, Nicholas.                                    | Wateringbury.            | Susan, relict.                                                                                | 17 Nov.       |
| 216  | GRIFFITH, Edward.                                    | Debtford.                | John, brother's son.                                                                          | 17 Oct.       |
| 225  | HEATHERINGTON, Nathaniel.                            | Chatham.                 | Mildred, relict.                                                                              | 16 Nov.       |
| 224  | HODGES, George.                                      | East Farley.             | Joan Wollard, sister.                                                                         | 2 Nov.        |
| 5    | INGOULD, Robert.                                     | Debtford.                | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                            | 21 Jan.       |
| 171  | KEMSALL, Ellen, <i>w.</i>                            | Beckenham.               | Humfrey Violett, son.                                                                         | 27 Apr.       |

† Died at Maidstone.



| Fol. | Name of deceased.             | Parish.           | To whom granted.                                                                                                                                  | Date.    |
|------|-------------------------------|-------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------|
| 214  | KIPPS, Stephen.               | Hartley.          | Thomas Middleton, father of Thomas, John, Joan, and Susan Middleton, sister's children.                                                           | 2 Oct.   |
| 225  | LEWES, William.               | Stroode.          | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                                | 15 Nov.  |
| 240  | LLOID, Griffiths, <i>b.</i>   | Chatham.          | John Lloyd ap Richard, brother (before Mr. Richard Lloyd, clerk).                                                                                 | 8 Dec.   |
| 216  | MANN, Susanna, <i>w.</i>      | Rochester.        | Richard Ware, son.                                                                                                                                | 19 Oct.  |
| 220  | MEDHOPP, Henry, <i>b.</i>     | Woolwich.         | John, brother.                                                                                                                                    | 24 Oct.  |
| 143  | MEDHURST, Daniel.             | Brasted.          | Agnes, relict.                                                                                                                                    | 10 Jan.  |
| 144  | MOORE, John.                  | Chatbam.          | Jane, relict.                                                                                                                                     | 31 Jan.  |
| 209  | MORRICE, John.                | Chiddingstone.    | Mary, relict.                                                                                                                                     | 18 Sept. |
| 186  | MORRIS, Richard, <i>b.</i>    | Yaldeinge.        | Henry and Thomas, brothers.                                                                                                                       | 19 June. |
| 236  | MUNN, Richard.                | Chatham.          | George Newsom, creditor; Elizabeth, relict, renouncing.                                                                                           | 11 Dec.  |
| 175  | NEWPORT, Elizabeth.           | Downe.            | Abraham, son.                                                                                                                                     | 28 May.  |
| 166  | OLIVER, Mary.                 | Sandwich.         | Sarah Harte <i>alias</i> Oliver, daughter.                                                                                                        | 2 Apr.   |
| 204  | OSBORNE, Thomas.              | Cowden.           | Joan, relict.                                                                                                                                     | 17 Sept. |
| 240  | OXINDEN, Mary.                | Deane in Wingham. | Henry, husband.                                                                                                                                   | 30 Dec.  |
| 189  | PAWSON, John.                 | Chatham.          | Joan, relict.                                                                                                                                     | 6 July.  |
| 237  | PEARSE, Mark.                 | Feaversham.       | George Selby, creditor; during minority of Mary, daughter.                                                                                        | 27 Dec.  |
| 155  | PEIRSON, Richard.             | E. Malling.       | Winifred, relict.                                                                                                                                 | 21 Feb.  |
| 167  | PHILLIPPS, John.              | Bexley.           | Margery, relict.                                                                                                                                  | 20 Apr.  |
| 203  | PRETTY, Thomas.               | Westerham.        | Catherine, relict.                                                                                                                                | 11 Sept. |
| 149  | ROGERS, Thomas.               | Tudeley.          | Joan, relict.                                                                                                                                     | 22 Feb.  |
| 224  | SALMON, William.              | Ash by Wrotham.   | Margaret, relict.                                                                                                                                 | 10 Nov.  |
| 192  | SCOTT, Zachariah.             | E. Peckham.       | Mary, relict.                                                                                                                                     | 13 July. |
| 204  | SELL, Ralph.                  | Shorne.           | Margaret, relict.                                                                                                                                 | 19 Sept. |
| 186  | SHEPARD, Richard.             | Chillam.          | Cicilia, relict.                                                                                                                                  | 27 June. |
| 224  | SHILLITOE, Richard.           | Maidston.         | John Homes, creditor.                                                                                                                             | 14 Nov.  |
| 175  | SHOOLBRIDGE, Elizabeth.       | Eatonbridge.      | John Stretfeild, an overseer of the poor; during minority of . . . and Elizabeth, the daughters.                                                  | 26 May.  |
| 162  | SLOWE, Bartholomew.           | Debtford.         | Susanna, relict.                                                                                                                                  | 30 Mar.  |
| 144  | SMITH, Thomas.                | Sevenocke.        | Mary, relict.                                                                                                                                     | 15 Jan.  |
| 168  | STONEHOUSE, William.          | Chatham.          | Catherine Stonehouse (wife of Nicholas Stonehouse, brother) and Anne Stonehouse <i>alias</i> Skoone (wife of John Skoone), sister.                | 2 Apr.   |
| 225  | THORNHILL, Timothy, <i>b.</i> | W. Langdon.       | Richard, brother.                                                                                                                                 | 22 Nov.  |
| 149  | TILDEN, John.                 | Sandwich.         | Hopestill Tilden, father and creditor; during minority of Elizabeth, daughter of deceased (see next grant).                                       | 16 Feb.  |
| 179  | TILDEN, John.                 | Sandwich.         | Hopestill, father and creditor. The administration granted in February during minority of Elizabeth, daughter of deceased, expiring on her death. | 29 May.  |
| 166  | TINDELL, Thomas.              | Sandwich.         | Thomazine Oliver, sister; during minority of Elizabeth, Mary, Susan, John, and Thomas, the children.                                              | 2 Apr.   |
| 220  | VAUGHAN, George.              | Debtford.         | Joan, relict.                                                                                                                                     | 24 Oct.  |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                                | Parish.                  | To whom granted.                                                                                      | Date.            |
|------|--------------------------------------------------|--------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|
| 109  | VINCENT, John.                                   | Canterbury.              | Dorothy, relict.                                                                                      | 22 Nov.          |
| 216  | WAKELIN, James.                                  | Southfleet.              | Mary, relict. See 1640.                                                                               | 8 Oct.           |
| 215  | WATERS, Elizabeth, <i>w.</i>                     | Chiddingstone.           | John Reeve, son.                                                                                      | 16 Oct.          |
| 214  | WAYTE, Philip.                                   | Ludsdowne.               | Richard, son.                                                                                         | 9 Oct.           |
| 167  | WICKINGE, Richard.                               | Seavenock.               | Prudence [? relict].                                                                                  | 16 Apr.          |
| 180  | WILKINSON, Bridger.                              | Horsmonden.              | Mary, relict.                                                                                         | 21 June.         |
| 203  | WOOD, James.                                     | Tunbridge.               | Richard, brother; during minority of Richard, son of deceased. (See October.)                         | 13 Sept.         |
| 219  | WOOD, James.                                     | Tunbridge.               | Thomas, father; during minority of Richard, son of deceased. (Administration in September revoked.)   | 9 Oct.           |
| 159  | WORKENAN, John.                                  | Greenwich.*              | Robert Halsteede, creditor; Elizabeth, relict, renouncing.                                            | 12 Mar.          |
| 220  | YOUNGE, William.                                 | Penshurst.               | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                    | 23 Oct.<br>1639. |
| 32   | AUSTEN <i>alias</i> Thomas, Elizabeth, <i>w.</i> | Horsemonden.             | Edmund Thomas, brother; during minority of John, Peter, Thomas, Elizabeth, and Joan Austen, children. | 8 May.           |
| 32   | AUSTEN, Edward.                                  | Tenterden.               | Jane, relict.                                                                                         | 9 May.           |
| 4    | BACON, Margaret, <i>w.</i>                       | Earith.                  | Thomas Humfry, father of Thomas, William, and Margaret, grandchildren.                                | 9 Jan.           |
| 56   | BEECHER, Jervase.                                | Chiddingstone.           | Jane, mother.                                                                                         | 29 July.         |
| 37   | BENNETT, Edmund, <i>b.</i>                       | Hadlowe.                 | Thomas, brother.                                                                                      | 12 May.          |
| 83   | BLECHENDEN, Ann.                                 | Wednesborough.           | Thomas, husband.                                                                                      | 12 Nov.          |
| 9    | BOWDEN, Robert.                                  | Boxley.                  | Mary Bowden <i>alias</i> Bell, daughter.                                                              | 4 Feb.           |
| 26   | BRADSHAWE, William, <i>b.</i>                    | Dover.                   | Richard Phillipp, creditor; administration to Nicholas Bradshawe, 20 April, being renounced.          | 24 Apr.          |
| 17   | BURTON, Winifred.                                | Bocton Mal-<br>lard.     | John, brother.                                                                                        | 21 Mar.          |
| 20   | CARRINGTON, Andrew, <i>b.</i>                    | Sissinghurst.            | Edward, brother.                                                                                      | 11 Mar.          |
| 17   | CAWSTEN, John.                                   | Snodland.                | Mary, daughter, who asserts she is executrix pending case between Anne, relict, and said Mary.        | 21 Mar.          |
| 26   | CHADBURNE, William.                              | Feversham.               | Blanch, relict.                                                                                       | 23 Apr.          |
| 44   | CHAMBERLAYNE, Godfrey, <i>b.</i>                 | Earith.                  | Dorothy Bosworth, sister. A new grant in 1641.                                                        | 11 June.         |
| 73   | COOPER, Samuel.                                  | Charlton by<br>Woolwich. | Thomas Pemberton, creditor; Alice, relict, being dead. (Adm. 1638.)                                   | 15 Oct.          |
| 21   | COTTY, Ann.                                      | Ashert.                  | Joan Darknoll, mother.                                                                                | 16 Mar.          |
| 45   | DALE, Christopher.                               | Rochester.               | Anne, relict.                                                                                         | 27 June.         |
| 53   | DUNCKE, Thomas, <i>b.</i>                        | Hawkehurst.              | John, brother.                                                                                        | 3 July.          |
| 5    | DUNSCOMBE, Thomas.                               | Hawkehurst.              | Duke Mawle, creditor, during minority of Thomas and Joseph, sons; Margaret, relict, renouncing.       | 18 Jan.          |
| 87   | FINDALL, Thomas.                                 | Earith.                  | Anne, relict.                                                                                         | 3 Dec.           |
| 83   | FOWBERY, John.                                   | Maidstone.               | Thomas Collett, creditor; during minority of Christian, daughter.                                     | 27 Nov.          |
| 9    | GODDARD, William, <i>b.</i>                      | Debtford.                | John Bright, creditor. (Revoked.)                                                                     | 2 Feb.           |
| 14   | GODDARD, William, <i>b.</i>                      | Debtford.                | Gervase Russell, creditor; other administration revoked.                                              | 27 Feb.          |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                     | Parish.                    | To whom granted.                                                                                                                                            | Date.    |
|------|---------------------------------------|----------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------|
| 33   | GOODGROOME, Wil-<br>liam, <i>b.</i>   | Hawkehurst.                | Thomas, brother.                                                                                                                                            | 17 May.  |
| 14   | GREENE, Robert, <i>b.</i>             | Sittingbourne.             | Elizabeth Chanecy <i>alias</i> Greene,<br>sister; administration in 1634<br>revoked.                                                                        | 21 Feb.  |
| 60   | GRETTON, Daniel, <i>b.</i>            | Greenwich.                 | Abraham, brother.                                                                                                                                           | 23 Aug.  |
| 14   | HARDEN, Elizabeth, <i>w.</i>          | Cobham.                    | John, son.                                                                                                                                                  | 28 Feb.  |
| 33   | HAYWARD, Frances.                     | Gravesend.                 | John, brother.                                                                                                                                              | 24 May.  |
| 9    | HODGKIN, Daniel, <i>b.</i>            | Lamberhurst.               | Thomas, brother.                                                                                                                                            | 5 Feb.   |
| 10   | HOPKINS, John.                        | Southfleete.               | Margaret, relict.                                                                                                                                           | 11 Feb.  |
| 79   | HOSMER, Anne, <i>w.</i>               | Brenchley.                 | William Neale (husband and guar-<br>dian of Mary Hosmer, daughter);<br>John Wood, brother, and Mary<br>Big, sister, being dead. (Adminis-<br>tration 1629.) | 21 Nov.  |
| 4    | HUTCHINSON, Charles.                  | Pembury.                   | Anne, relict.                                                                                                                                               | 12 Jan.  |
| 58   | IFIELD, John.                         | Ightam.                    | Martha, relict.                                                                                                                                             | 5 July.  |
| 109  | JUDD, Thomas.                         | E. Peckham.                | John Page, grandfather of Martha<br>and Mary Judd, daughters.                                                                                               | 16 Mar.  |
| 58   | LEE, Alexander.                       | Greenwich.                 | Anne Bunnion <i>alias</i> Lee, sister.                                                                                                                      | 3 July.  |
| 62   | MASTERS, Thomas.                      | Mepham.                    | Henry, son.                                                                                                                                                 | 22 Aug.  |
| 83   | MAYCOTT, Sir Cavalier.                | Dover.                     | William Fowler, creditor.                                                                                                                                   | 27 Nov.  |
| 62   | MIDDLETON, Thomas,<br><i>b.</i>       | Canterbury.                | Thomas, father.                                                                                                                                             | 28 Aug.  |
| 33   | MILTON, Thomas,<br>senior, gent.      | Gillingham.                | Thomas, son; Maria, relict, renounc-<br>ing.                                                                                                                | 16 May.  |
| 83   | NODS, John.                           | Milton, Dio.<br>Rochester. | Thomas Houghton, creditor.                                                                                                                                  | 11 Nov.  |
| 32   | PETTENDEN, John, <i>b.</i>            | Borden.                    | Edward Chambers, sister's son, and<br>next of kin.                                                                                                          | 15 May.  |
| 32   | PETTER, John (who<br>died at Heaver). | Bread, Sussex.             | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                                          | 15 Nov.  |
| 70   | PIDGEON, Henry, <i>b.</i>             | Milton, Dio.<br>Rochester. | Joel, brother.                                                                                                                                              | 11 Oct.  |
| 71   | PIDGEON, John, <i>b.</i>              | Gravesend.                 | Joel, brother.                                                                                                                                              | 11 Oct.  |
| 83   | POPE, William.                        | Hawkeherst.                | John, brother; during the minority of<br>John and Mary, children.                                                                                           | 25 Nov.  |
| 5    | QUINTYNE, Richard.                    | Debtford.*                 | Millicent, relict.                                                                                                                                          | 28 Jan.  |
| 24   | REYNOLDS, William, <i>b.</i>          | Greenwich.                 | John, father.                                                                                                                                               | 10 Apr.  |
| 66   | ROBINSON, Robert.                     | St. Mary Cray.             | Appolina Dickens <i>alias</i> Robinson,<br>relict.                                                                                                          | 30 Sept. |
| 10   | SAKERY, Agnes, <i>w.</i>              | Dover.                     | Robert Sakery and Agnes Arrington,<br>children.                                                                                                             | 12 Feb.  |
| 10   | SAMSON, Alexander.                    | Hawkhurst.†                | George, brother.                                                                                                                                            | 28 Feb.  |
| 73   | SAUNDERS, William, <i>b.</i>          | Deale.                     | Elizabeth, sister.                                                                                                                                          | 11 Oct.  |
| 4    | SEWER, Peter.                         | Dartford.                  | Robert Joseph, creditor; Elizabeth,<br>relict, renouncing.                                                                                                  | 14 Jan.  |
| 73   | SMALLPEECE, Robert.                   | Gillingham.                | William Duke, creditor.                                                                                                                                     | 18 Oct.  |
| 4    | SMITH, Edward.                        | Milton by<br>Gravesend.    | Richard Cotes, father of Joan, Rich-<br>ard, John, Sarah, and Martha<br>Cotes, next of kin; during their<br>minority.                                       | 11 Jan.  |

† Died at Peasmarsh, Sussex.

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                            | Parish.                                      | To whom granted.                                                                                      | Date.    |
|------|----------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------|
| 82   | SMITH, Edward.                               | Milton, Dio. of Rochester.                   | Richard, paternal uncle. Administration in January revoked.                                           | 13 Nov.  |
| 56   | SMITH, Thomas, <i>b.</i>                     | Gowdherst.                                   | Dorothy Blundell, next of kin.                                                                        | 20 July. |
| 45   | STEVENS, William, <i>b.</i>                  | Nockholt.                                    | Anne Stevens <i>alias</i> Glover, mother.                                                             | 17 June. |
| 66   | SWAYSLAND, John.                             | Cowden.                                      | Judith, relict.                                                                                       | 18 Sept. |
| 34   | THORPE, John.                                | Wollwich.                                    | Brian, brother's son; Robert Thorpe (see 1636) being dead.                                            | 13 May.  |
| 16   | THURSTONE, Thomas.                           | Feversham.                                   | Alice Pettyward, creditor.                                                                            | 12 Mar.  |
| 32   | WAGGIN, Sarah.                               | Hawkeherst.                                  | Deborah Lee, brother's daughter.                                                                      | 10 May.  |
| 24   | WALKER, William (died in London).            | Blackmanstone.                               | William Allen, sister's son.                                                                          | 8 Apr.   |
| 17   | WEEKES, Dionis.                              | Seale.                                       | Susan Hill <i>alias</i> Weekes, daughter.                                                             | 18 Mar.  |
| 33   | WEEKS, Edward.                               | Somerhill in Tunbridge.                      | John Weekes.                                                                                          | 17 May.  |
| 4    | WONHAM, John.                                | Tallworth in Long Ditton, Dio. of Rochester. | Frances, relict.                                                                                      | 16 Jan.  |
|      |                                              |                                              |                                                                                                       | 1640.    |
| 94   | ACKETTS, John.                               | Northfleet.                                  | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                    | 8 Jan.   |
| 123  | ADDAMS, Richard.                             | Gillingham.                                  | Joane, relict.                                                                                        | 7 May.   |
| 132  | BISHOPP, Love, <i>w.</i>                     | Shipborne.                                   | John, brother.                                                                                        | 22 June. |
| 153  | BLOOME, George.                              | Sevenocke.                                   | Sara, relict.                                                                                         | 2 Sept.  |
| 102  | BOSVILE, Sir Leonard.                        | Bradborne.                                   | Sir William Bosvile and Dame Margaret Bosvile his wife, sister of deceased; Anna, relict, renouncing. | 25 Feb.  |
| 116  | BULL, Christopher, <i>b.</i>                 | Stoke.                                       | Edward Reynolds; creditor.                                                                            | 22 Apr.  |
| 152  | BURGES, William.                             | Dartford.                                    | Thomas Saunders, creditor, with consent of Mary, relict; Charles, son, renouncing.                    | 9 Sept.  |
| 171  | CHAPMAN, Henry.                              | Boughton Bleane.                             | Thomas Osborne; Thomas Cobb (see 1637) being dead.                                                    | 2 Dec.   |
| 171  | COLMAN, Peter.                               | Gowdherst.                                   | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                    | 2 Dec.   |
| 145  | COPPINGER, Anna, <i>w.</i>                   | Greenwich.                                   | Henry Grove and Frances his wife, daughter.                                                           | 26 Aug.  |
| 95   | DROUGHT, John, <i>b.</i>                     | Gravesend.                                   | William, kinsman.                                                                                     | 25 Jan.  |
| 156  | DUCKE, Mary.                                 | Gillingham.                                  | Joane Ducke, next of kin.                                                                             | 9 Oct.   |
| 132  | EGGLESFIELD, Maria.                          | St. Mary Cray.                               | Francis Egglesfield and John Cobby, guardians of Thomas, the son.                                     | 24 June. |
| 156  | ELLIS, Elizabeth.                            | Eatonbridge.                                 | John, brother.                                                                                        | 15 Oct.  |
| 100  | FINDALL <i>alias</i> Luckine, Ann, <i>w.</i> | Earith.                                      | George Luckine, brother; during minority of Thomas and Geoffry, the sons.                             | 19 Feb.  |
| 110  | FITCH, William.                              | Eastfarly.                                   | Frognol, brother.                                                                                     | 20 Mar.  |
| 164  | GAMAGE <i>alias</i> Rigden, Catherine.       | Frinsbury.                                   | Henry Gamage, husband.                                                                                | 2 Nov.   |
| 92   | GOLDINGE, John.                              | W. Malling.                                  | Anne, relict.                                                                                         | 9 Jan.   |
| 165  | GOODFREY, Thomas.                            | Grayne.                                      | Mary, relict.                                                                                         | 16 Nov.  |
| 124  | HASELDEN, William, <i>b.</i>                 | Henfeild.                                    | Edward, brother.                                                                                      | 11 May.  |
| 131  | HILL, Robert.                                | Westerham.                                   | Susan, relict.                                                                                        | 10 June. |
| 139  | HOPSWOOD, George.                            | Strowde.                                     | John, son; Joan, relict, being dead. (See 1629)                                                       | 13 July. |
| 109  | HOSKINS, Thomas.                             | Greenwich.*                                  | Acia, relict.                                                                                         | 24 Mar.  |
| 144  | HUGGINS, Stephen.                            | Eastfarly.                                   | Thomas Lucke, creditor; Susan, relict, renouncing.                                                    | 5 Aug.   |
| 124  | HAUKINS, William.                            | Maydstone.                                   | Robert Panckhurst, creditor.                                                                          | 16 May.  |



| Fol. | Name of deceased.                                          | Parish.        | To whom granted.                                                                                                     | Date.            |
|------|------------------------------------------------------------|----------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|
| 92   | HUNT, Oliver, <i>b.</i>                                    | E. Peckham.    | Robert, brother.                                                                                                     | 4 Jan.           |
| 131  | LAMBE, Christopher.                                        | Westerham.     | Thomas, brother; during minority of Mary and Dorothy, daughters.                                                     | 11 June.         |
| 124  | LEWIS, Thomas.                                             | Penshurst.     | Elizabeth Hames, daughter of Elizabeth Hames <i>alias</i> Lewis, relict.                                             | 16 May.          |
| 171  | LIGHTFOOT, John, <i>b.</i>                                 | Aylsford.      | Thomas, brother.                                                                                                     | 22 Dec.          |
| 103  | MEDLEY, Mary, <i>w.</i>                                    | Loose.         | Thomas, son.                                                                                                         | 28 Feb.          |
| 165  | MEDLEY, Richard.                                           | Maydstone.     | Thomas, brother.                                                                                                     | 11 Nov.          |
| 156  | NETTER, William.                                           | Lincksteed.    | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                   | 23 Oct.          |
| 132  | NOWER, John.                                               | Ashford.       | Daniel, son, now of age. (See 1634.)                                                                                 | 25 June.         |
| 105  | PARNELL, William.                                          | Ightam.        | Hester, relict.                                                                                                      | 10 Feb.          |
| 103  | REEVE, Nathaniel.                                          | Stroude.       | Mary, relict.                                                                                                        | 25 Feb.          |
| 171  | ROGERS, Thomas.                                            | Otford.        | William, brother.                                                                                                    | 28 Dec.          |
| 153  | ROWLAND, Nicholas, <i>b.</i>                               | Feversham.     | John Widgett, step-brother.                                                                                          | 15 Sept.         |
| 139  | STACY, Thomas, <i>b.</i>                                   | Dartford.      | John Stacy, brother.                                                                                                 | 6 July.          |
| 152  | STANFORD, James, <i>b.</i>                                 | Eatonbridge.   | Andrew, brother.                                                                                                     | 11 Sept.         |
| 101  | TOLLER, Thomas.                                            | Westerham.     | Frances, relict.                                                                                                     | 17 Feb.          |
| 99   | TUBMAN, Joan, <i>w.</i>                                    | Bromley.       | Thomas Howes, guardian of Martha, daughter of deceased.                                                              | 1 Feb.           |
| 100  | WAKELYN, James.                                            | Southfleete.   | Richard Harvell, brother of Benjamin Wakelyn, son; Mary Wakelyn (see 1638) being now dead.                           | 3 Feb.           |
| 152  | WALLIS, John.                                              | Chiddingstone. | John, son.                                                                                                           | 8 Sept.          |
| 94   | WHARY <i>alias</i> Mason, Jane.                            | Debtford.      | Thomas Whary, son.                                                                                                   | 22 Jan.          |
| 91   | ALLEN <i>alias</i> JACOB, <i>alias</i> Spencer, Elizabeth. | Strowde.       | Henry Allen, husband.                                                                                                | 1641.<br>21 Dec. |
| 84   | ATKINS, Humphry.                                           | Debtford.      | Humphry, son.                                                                                                        | 2 Nov.           |
| 44   | ATNOKE, William.                                           | Cliffe.        | Margaret, mother.                                                                                                    | 3 June.          |
| 87   | BETTS, William.                                            | Wooldham.      | Thomas Somers, guardian of John, son; Ellen, relict, being dead. (See 1627.)                                         | 6 Nov.           |
| 90   | BILLIARD, Daniel.                                          | Dover.         | Anne Hart <i>alias</i> Billiard, daughter.                                                                           | 2 Dec.           |
| 15   | BINGE, Robert.                                             | Deale Castle.  | Henry Binge, <i>armiger</i> , next of kin, pending case between him and Susan Andrewes, legatee in will of deceased. | 13 Feb.          |
| 28   | BOURNE, John (died at Woolwich).                           | Stepny.        | Edward Kidden, maternal uncle of John and Mary, the children.                                                        | 12 Apr.          |
| 60   | CHAMBERLAINE, Godfrey.                                     | Earith.        | Ralph and Elizabeth Wilcoxon, his wife, sister of deceased; Dorothy Bosworth being now dead. (See 1639.)             | 21 Aug.          |
| 50   | CHILDE, Margaret.                                          | Bromly.        | Jeremiah Manninge, brother; during minority of Elizabeth Manninge, daughter of deceased ( <i>sic</i> ).              | 19 July.         |
| 35   | COX, William.                                              | Seale.         | Mary, relict.                                                                                                        | 19 May.          |
| 20   | DACRE, Lady Avis.                                          | Greenwich.     | Mary Dacre, daughter.                                                                                                | 10 Mar.          |
| 4    | DAVIES, Robert.                                            | Rochester.     | Thomas Atkinson, creditor.                                                                                           | 13 Jan.          |
| 50   | DAWLINGE, Thomas.                                          | Westerham.     | John, father; Mary, relict, renouncing.                                                                              | 23 July.         |
| 4    | DUFFIELD, John.                                            | Debtford.      | Magdalene, relict.                                                                                                   | 16 Jan.          |
| 45   | FINCH, William.                                            | Tenterden.     | Elizabeth Boughton <i>alias</i> Finch, dau.                                                                          | 17 June.         |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                                     | Parish.                                | To whom granted.                                                                                          | Date.    |
|------|-------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------|
| 33   | GARDNER, Edward.                                      | Debtford.                              | Thomas, father.                                                                                           | 5 May.   |
| 26   | GEORGE, Richard.                                      | Gillingham.                            | Thomas Pashly, creditor.                                                                                  | 2 Apr.   |
| 91   | GOFFE, John (died at Deal).                           | White Chap-<br>pell in Mid-<br>dlesex. | Joan, relict.                                                                                             | 16 Dec.  |
| 66   | GWYNNUPP, Nicho-<br>las.                              | Dover.                                 | Gartrude, relict.                                                                                         | 9 Sept.  |
| 20   | HAYMAN, Sir Peter,<br>Knight.                         | Sellinge.                              | Henry Heyman, <i>armiger</i> , son.                                                                       | 4 Mar.   |
| 75   | HOLLAND, Anthony.                                     | Debtford.                              | Mary, relict.                                                                                             | 9 Oct.   |
| 16   | JOHNSON, Mary, <i>w.</i>                              | Asherst.                               | Richard Fry and Anne Fry, his wife,<br>sister; during minority of Robert<br>and Thomas Johnson, the sons. | 9 Feb.   |
| 84   | LARKIN, Hester.                                       | Frensbury.                             | Thomas, son.                                                                                              | 1 Nov.   |
| 44   | LAWRENCE, Abraham,<br><i>b.</i>                       | Earith.                                | Joan Roote, creditor.                                                                                     | 23 June. |
| 51   | LENTHALL, Philip<br>(died at Greenwich).              | St. Benet.<br>Paul's<br>Wharf.         | John, brother.                                                                                            | 13 July. |
| 75   | MELL, Leonard.                                        | Greenwich.                             | Davies Mell, son.                                                                                         | 25 Oct.  |
| 66   | MESSINGER, Rev.<br>John.                              | Upchurch.                              | John, son.                                                                                                | 18 Sept. |
| 69   | MIDDLETON, William.                                   | Eastchurch.                            | Gregory, brother.                                                                                         | 11 Sept. |
| 44   | MORTON, Lady Ann.                                     | East Stewart<br>( <i>sic</i> ).        | George, son.                                                                                              | 23 June. |
| 45   | PAGE, Edward.                                         | Rochester.                             | Thomas, brother.                                                                                          | 28 June. |
| 27   | PEIRCE, John (died in<br>London).                     | Hedcorne.                              | Simon, brother.                                                                                           | 24 Apr.  |
| 66   | PICKARD, Richard.                                     | Smarden.                               | Joan Fairechilde, a friend; during<br>minority of Frances, Joseph, and<br>Margaret, children.             | 3 Sept.  |
| 41   | PRIESTLY, John, <i>b.</i>                             | Ludnam.                                | Joseph, next of kin.                                                                                      | 5 June.  |
| 27   | RAVEN, John.                                          | Tonbridge.                             | Mary, relict.                                                                                             | 21 Apr.  |
| 15   | RYDER, Humphry.                                       | Maydston.                              | Robert Downes, creditor.                                                                                  | 4 Feb.   |
| 4    | SEAGER, George.                                       | Sittingburne.                          | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                        | 6 Jan.   |
| 4    | SMYTH, Richard.                                       | Debtford.*                             | Susan, relict.                                                                                            | 14 Jan.  |
| 90   | SONE, Paul.                                           | Northfleete.                           | Thomas Cripps, creditor; Dorothy,<br>relict, renouncing.                                                  | 2 Dec.   |
| 75   | SPRINGET, William.                                    | Goudherst.                             | John, brother; during minority of<br>William, son.                                                        | 28 Oct.  |
| 13   | TAYLOR, Susanna.                                      | Mepham.                                | William, husband.                                                                                         | 17 Feb.  |
| 5    | TOWES, Stephen.                                       | Debtford.                              | Henry Wildebore, creditor.                                                                                | 26 Jan.  |
| 20   | TRESSE, Hugh (died in<br>St. Peter's, Corn-<br>hill). | Offham.                                | Thomas, son; Judith, relict, renounc-<br>ing.                                                             | 9 Mar.   |
| 60   | TURKE, John, <i>b.</i>                                | Marden.                                | John, brother's son, next of kin.                                                                         | 11 Aug.  |
| 84   | VAX, Francis (died<br>at Earith).                     | Crayford.                              | Jane, relict.                                                                                             | 8 Nov.   |
| 41   | WAGGON <i>alias</i> Wag-<br>horne, Edward.            | Hawkhurst.                             | Robert Glasier, step-brother; Joan,<br>relict, being now deceased.                                        | 10 June. |
| 47   | WHARTON, George.                                      | Rootham.                               | William Duckett of Gray's Inn.†                                                                           | 8 June.  |
| 26   | YOUNG, Nicholas.                                      | Thonge.                                | Susan, relict.                                                                                            | 15 Apr.  |

† Pending case between Anthony Crests, guardian of Anne, relict, and Bryers, son of deceased, of the one part, and Thomas Foster, executor of deceased's will, of the other part.

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                          | Parish.                | To whom granted.                                                                                               | Date.    |
|------|--------------------------------------------|------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------|
|      |                                            |                        |                                                                                                                | 1642.    |
| 130  | ADCOCKE, John.                             | Aplemore.              | Francis Grove, creditor; Elizabeth, relict, renouncing.                                                        | 16 May.  |
| 167  | AFKINS, Elizabeth.                         | Greenwich.             | John Haslocke, brother's son.                                                                                  | 6 Sept.  |
| 152  | BAKER, Rowland, <i>w.</i>                  | Gillingham.            | Robert Moore, creditor.                                                                                        | 11 Aug.  |
| 138  | BALEWYN, Henry, <i>b.</i>                  | Upchurch.              | John Lilly, husband of Alice Lilly, friend.                                                                    | 23 June. |
| 145  | BRADLEY, Sarah.                            | Penshurst.             | Thomas, father.                                                                                                | 1 July.  |
| 168  | BRICKES, William.                          | Newington.             | John Brockall, creditor.                                                                                       | 20 Oct.  |
| 137  | CATCHMAN, John.                            | Debtford.*             | Jane, relict.                                                                                                  | 23 June. |
| 174  | CODD, John.                                | Alderman of Rochester. | John, son.                                                                                                     | 9 Dec.   |
| 177  | COGGER, Ambrose.                           | Tenterden.             | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                             | 20 Dec.  |
| 146  | COOPER, Richard.                           | Debtford.              | Lidia, relict.                                                                                                 | 28 July. |
| 114  | DEATH, Charles, <i>b.</i>                  | Dartford.              | Thomas, father.                                                                                                | 2 Mar.   |
| 119  | DEESON, William.                           | Milton by Gravesend.   | Elenor, relict, pending case between her and Margery Cleere, sister of deceased.                               | 4 Apr.   |
| 107  | DUCKE, William.                            | Peckham Magna.         | William, brother.                                                                                              | 25 Feb.  |
| 171  | EATON, Richard, <i>b.</i>                  | Dover.                 | William, brother.                                                                                              | 17 Nov.  |
| 129  | FATHERS, John.                             | W. Peckham.            | Anna, relict.                                                                                                  | 6 May.   |
| 175  | FINCH, Sir John, Kt. (died at Farningham). | Inner Temple.          | Thomas Twisden, next of kin (superseised December 10).                                                         | 2 Dec.   |
| 175  | FINCH, Sir John.                           | Inner Temple.          | Hon. Francis Finch, <i>armiger</i> , uncle on the father's side, and Thomas Twisden, <i>armiger</i> , kinsman. | 10 Dec.  |
| 107  | FLASHBY, Alexander <i>w.</i>               | Deptford.              | John Hudson, creditor.                                                                                         | 16 Feb.  |
| 141  | GARDINER, Brian.                           | Lewsham.               | Thomas Newell, executor in nuncupative will, pending case between him and William, son of deceased.            | 23 June. |
| 168  | HELLELE, George.                           | Strode.                | Henry Bonner and Thomas Kidder, creditors; Rebecca, relict, renouncing.                                        | 14 Oct.  |
| 145  | KEBLE, John.                               | E. Peckham.            | Susan, relict.                                                                                                 | 4 July.  |
| 146  | LAWRENCE, William.                         | Chatham.               | Mary, relict.                                                                                                  | 6 July.  |
| 119  | LINCE <i>alias</i> Spranger, Mary.         | Lewsham.               | William Spranger, husband.                                                                                     | 18 Apr.  |
| 114  | MIDDLETON, John, <i>b.</i>                 | Cobham.                | William, brother.                                                                                              | 29 Mar.  |
| 159  | MOUNTICLEARE Ben-den.                      | Debtford.*             | Mary, relict.                                                                                                  | 5 Sept.  |
| 146  | PETTUS, William.                           | Gillingham.            | Catherine, relict.                                                                                             | 12 July. |
| 129  | PITMAN, Edward, <i>b.</i>                  | Beckenham.             | William Holt, maternal uncle, next of kin.                                                                     | 7 May.   |
| 107  | QUESTED, Tobias.                           | Boughton.              | Ada, relict.                                                                                                   | 16 Feb.  |
| 145  | READER, Thomas.                            | Smeeth.                | Richard, brother; during minority of Richard, son.                                                             | 1 July.  |
| 107  | ROPER, Sir Anthony.                        | Farningham.            | Henry, brother. A will proved in June 1657.                                                                    | 18 Feb.  |
| 153  | SAMWAY, Peter.                             | Lewsham.               | Samuel Mico, creditor.                                                                                         | 5 Aug.   |
| 168  | TAYLOR, Richard, <i>b.</i>                 | Aynsford.              | John Barkett, husband of Elizabeth Barkett, <i>nepos</i> .                                                     | 26 Oct.  |
| 107  | THORNEHURST, Lady Barbara.                 | Ulcombe.               | Anthony St. Leger, husband.                                                                                    | 14 Feb.  |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                 | Parish.               | To whom granted.                                                                                                                                                                                         | Date.            |
|------|-----------------------------------|-----------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|
| 108  | TOWERS, Stephen.                  | Cliffe.               | William Blake and Joan Blake his wife, friend of Richard, William, and Dorothy, children of deceased, during their minority (before Thomas Allen, clerk).                                                | 19 Feb.          |
| 114  | VALEY, Jane, <i>w.</i>            | Dover.                | Charles, son.                                                                                                                                                                                            | 29 Mar.          |
| 129  | WARREN, Robert (died at Chatham). | Ditchingly, Sussex.   | William Lashmore, husband of Anna, sister.                                                                                                                                                               | 11 May.          |
| 107  | WAY, Gilbert (died abroad).       | Crayford.             | Bridget, relict.                                                                                                                                                                                         | 22 Feb.          |
| 108  | WEBB, Robert.                     | Leigh next Tonbridge. | Hester, relict.                                                                                                                                                                                          | 1 Feb.           |
| 139  | WHARTON, George.                  | Wrotham.              | William Duckett of Gray's Inn.                                                                                                                                                                           | 21 June.         |
| 105  | WHITNALL, George, <i>b.</i>       | E. Peckham.           | John Austen, guardian of Thomas, brother of deceased, during his minority. Adm'on on 2 February (fol. 106) to John Austen, creditor, Henry and Anna Whetenhall, next of kin, renouncing, being annulled. | 21 Feb.          |
| 129  | WILCOCKE, John.                   | New Rumny.            | Robert, brother.                                                                                                                                                                                         | 8 May.           |
| 146  | WILLINGTON, Edward (died abroad). | Debtford.             | Elizabeth Willington <i>alias</i> Wilson, relict.                                                                                                                                                        | 8 July.          |
| 129  | WOOD, Nicholas.                   | Penshurst.            | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                                                                                       | 9 May.           |
| 130  | WOOD, Nicholas.                   | Penshurst.            | Menasses Jesopp and Thomas Borkett; during minority of Elizabeth and Joane, daughters of deceased; Elizabeth, relict, to whom administration on 9 May being now deceased.                                | 20 May.          |
| 171  | WOOD, Robert.                     | Braysteede.           | Anna, mother.                                                                                                                                                                                            | 10 Nov.          |
| 100  | WOODGATE, Andrew, <i>b.</i>       | Westram.              | Sarah Streatefeild <i>alias</i> Woodgate, sister.                                                                                                                                                        | 10 Jan.          |
| 9    | BIDDENDEN, John, <i>b.</i>        | Tonbridge.            | Thomas, kinsman, and next of kin.                                                                                                                                                                        | 1643.<br>16 Feb. |
| 15   | BROWNE, Thomas.                   | Bekenham.             | Ellen, relict.                                                                                                                                                                                           | 28 Mar.          |
| 22   | CHILDREN, Thomas, <i>b.</i>       | Eatonbridge.          | Mary Children, widow, mother.                                                                                                                                                                            | 20 Apr.          |
| 25   | EGLESFEILD, Martha.               | St. Mary Cray.        | Thomas, son. Former grant June 1640.                                                                                                                                                                     | 4 May.           |
| 15   | MOULTON, Deborah, <i>sp.</i>      | Lewsham.              | Robert, father.                                                                                                                                                                                          | 25 Mar.          |
| 9    | PEIRCE, Richard, <i>b.</i>        | Greenwich.            | William Parker, kinsman; John, brother of deceased, renouncing.                                                                                                                                          | 3 Feb.           |
| 9    | SAXBY, John.                      | Brenchley.            | Catherine, relict.                                                                                                                                                                                       |                  |
| 11   | SWYNNOCKE, Thomas.                | Maydstone.            | Robert, eldest son; pending case between John Swynnocke, clerk, son, and said Robert.                                                                                                                    | 17 Feb.          |
| 9    | TAYLER, John, <i>b.</i>           | Elmsteede.            | Elizabeth Halke <i>alias</i> Taylor, sister.                                                                                                                                                             | 25 Feb.          |
| 21   | WEEKES, Ann.                      | Bromly.               | Edward, brother.                                                                                                                                                                                         | 29 Apr.          |

1644.

"There were noe Administrac'ous graunted at London in An'o 1644 untill November that yeare, when there was a new seale made for this Office by Authoritie of Parliament."

|    |                |            |                            |                  |
|----|----------------|------------|----------------------------|------------------|
| 47 | BAKER, Thomas. | Greenwich. | Elizabeth, relict.         | 1645.<br>17 May. |
| 50 | BAKER, Thomas. | Greenwich. | William Holland, creditor. | 17 May.          |



| Fol. | Name of deceased.                                    | Parish.                       | To whom granted.                                                                      | Date.            |
|------|------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|
| 23   | BISH <i>alias</i> Ashton, Dorothy, <i>w.</i>         | Westerham.                    | George Ashton, son.                                                                   | 28 Jan.          |
| 49   | BOSWELL (Bosvile), Sir Thomas, Kt. (died at Oxford). | Eynsford.                     | Nicholas Tooke, creditor. (A further grant in 1647.)                                  | 16 May.          |
| 33   | BRAY, Thomas.                                        | Brenchley.                    | Henry Bourne, and Thomas Bray, son.                                                   | 19 Mar.          |
| 24   | BURR, Thomas.                                        | Asherst.                      | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                    | 27 Jan.          |
| 39   | BUSHELL, William.                                    | Debtford.                     | Dorothy, relict.                                                                      | 23 Apr.          |
| 46   | BUTLER, Nathan.                                      | Greenwich.                    | Susan, relict.                                                                        | 4 May.           |
| 23   | CLARKE, Robert.                                      | Debtford.                     | William Baldwin, creditor. In margin "The latter ad'con issued forth in Octob. 1657." | 27 Jan.          |
| 49   | DAY <i>alias</i> Mun, Dorothy.                       | Cranbrooke.                   | Thomas Day, husband.                                                                  | 19 May.          |
| 21   | DIKE, Thomas, Esq.                                   | Cranbrooke.                   | John Flesher, creditor.                                                               | 7 Jan.           |
| 48   | DIXON, Henry.                                        | Tunbridge.                    | Mary, relict.                                                                         | 19 May.          |
| 50   | ELPHIE, George.                                      | Maydstone.                    | Anne, relict.                                                                         | 17 May.          |
| 76   | GREENNILL, Thomas.                                   | Meopham.                      | John Street and John Hall, guardians of James Hall, "nepos ex fratre materno."        | 5 Aug.           |
| 20   | HALSNODE, Stephen.                                   | Maidstone.                    | Henry Norton, creditor. Administration to John Bridsell, creditor, revoked.           | 7 Jan.           |
| 51   | HAMMOND, Josephus.                                   | Ditton.                       | Eliza, relict.                                                                        | 26 May.          |
| 20   | KETTLE, Robert.                                      | Gillingham.                   | Elizabeth Kettle <i>alias</i> Howell, sister's daughter and next of kin.              | 28 Jan.          |
| 41   | MILES, John.                                         | Boxley.                       | Ann, relict.                                                                          | 4 Apr.           |
| 29   | ORWELL, John.                                        | Rochester.                    | John Orwell, junior, son.                                                             | 3 Feb.           |
| 74   | PAINTER, Richard.                                    | Dartford.                     | Mildred, relict.                                                                      | 13 Aug.          |
| 42   | QUITTENDEN, John.                                    | Pelford.                      | Martha Selby, Margaret Coggan, and Anne Knight, sisters.                              | 22 Apr.          |
| 74   | SMYTH, Richard.                                      | Seale.                        | Samuel Selwood, creditor; Susan, relict, renouncing.                                  | 11 Aug.          |
| 47   | STEPHENS, Henry, <i>b.</i>                           | Southfleet.                   | Thomas, brother.                                                                      | 15 May.          |
| 33   | STYLE, Humphry.                                      | Westram.                      | Nicholas, brother.                                                                    | 17 Mar.          |
| 50   | SWANN, William.                                      | Stroade.                      | Joan, relict.                                                                         | 6 May.           |
| 27   | WESTON, John, <i>b.</i>                              | Speldhurst.                   | Henry, brother.                                                                       | 4 Feb.           |
| 32   | WILLIAMS, Warham.                                    | Dover.                        | Rebecca, relict.                                                                      | 22 Mar.<br>1646. |
| 40   | ACKWORTH, Elizabeth.                                 | Woolwich.                     | William, husband.                                                                     | 14 Apr.          |
| 126  | ASTLEY, Thomas, <i>b.</i>                            | Mersham Hatch.                | Edward Harris, <i>nepos</i> .                                                         | 15 Oct.          |
| 143  | BATES, John.                                         | Debtford.                     | Abigail, relict.                                                                      | 13 Nov.          |
| 112  | BEARD, Richard.                                      | Stroade <i>alias</i> Strowde. | Jane Baker, friend and creditor.                                                      | 25 Sept.         |
| 90   | BEWLY, Elizabeth, <i>sp.</i>                         | Rochester.                    | James, brother.                                                                       | 20 July.         |
| 90   | BEWLY, Elizabeth.                                    | St. Olave, Southwark.         | James, son.                                                                           | 20 July.         |
| 128  | BROOKES, Robert, <i>b.</i>                           | Sevenocke.                    | Richard, brother.                                                                     | 23 Oct.          |
| 84   | CARTER, Robert, clerk.                               | Stourmouth.                   | Henry, brother.                                                                       | 23 July.         |
| 97   | CLAPHAM, William, <i>w.</i>                          | Crayford.                     | William Chamberlaine, creditor; Ralph, son of deceased, not administering.            | 7 Aug.           |
| 70   | COSEN, William.                                      | Woldham.                      | John Lake and Marian Lake <i>alias</i> Cosen his wife, relict.                        | 30 June.         |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                                   | Parish.                                        | To whom granted.                                                                                                           | Date.    |
|------|-----------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------|
| 152  | COURTHOPP, Thomas.                                  | Cranbrooke.                                    | Walter, son.                                                                                                               | 16 Dec.  |
| 19   | COVENTRY, Thomas, <i>b.</i>                         | Gravesend.                                     | Agnes Panton, creditor.                                                                                                    | 23 Feb.  |
| 140  | COX, Susanna.                                       | Sundritch.                                     | John, brother.                                                                                                             | 27 Nov.  |
| 53   | DIXON, Henry.                                       | Tunbridge.                                     | Edward, son ; Mary, widow, to whom administration in May 1645, not having fully administered.                              | 8 Apr.   |
| 142  | DURHAM, Mary, <i>w.</i>                             | Greenwich.                                     | Nicholas Annesley, son.                                                                                                    | 17 Nov.  |
| 77   | EASDAY, John.                                       | Margett.                                       | Thomas Chaply, creditor.                                                                                                   | 27 June. |
| 143  | EDOLPH, Margaret, <i>sp.</i>                        | St. Radigund's in Poulton.                     | Simon, brother.                                                                                                            | 12 Nov.  |
| 45   | FISHER, Bennett.                                    | Deale.                                         | Thomas, husband.                                                                                                           | 16 Apr.  |
| 111  | FLAMSTEAD, Edward, <i>b.</i>                        | Chatham.                                       | Anne, mother.                                                                                                              | 21 Sept. |
| 28   | FRANCKLYN, Thomas.                                  | Hawly.                                         | Mary, relict.                                                                                                              | 3 Mar.   |
| 143  | GAELL, John.                                        | Chatham.                                       | Thomas Boyce and Anne Boyce <i>alias</i> Gaell, his wife, relict.                                                          | 28 Nov.  |
| 128  | GRIFFIN <i>alias</i> Griffith, Christopher.         | Earith.                                        | Margaret Griffin <i>alias</i> Griffith, relict.                                                                            | 22 Oct.  |
| 19   | HARDINGE, Robert.                                   | Cobham.                                        | Elenora, relict.                                                                                                           | 24 Jan.  |
| 111  | HAWKINS, James.                                     | Stroade.                                       | Grace, relict.                                                                                                             | 14 Aug.  |
| 57   | HAYWARD, John.                                      | Cudham.                                        | Michael Mills and Mary Milis <i>alias</i> Hayward, his wife, sister.                                                       | 18 May.  |
| 158  | HILLS, John, <i>b.</i>                              | Feversham.                                     | William, brother.                                                                                                          | 18 Dec.  |
| 141  | HOLMEDEN, Jasper.                                   | Eatonbridge.                                   | William Bartlett and Catherine Bartlett <i>alias</i> Holmeden, his wife, sister.                                           | 21 Nov.  |
| 158  | HOLMEDEN, Jasper.                                   | Eatonbridge.                                   | Mary, mother.                                                                                                              | 28 Dec.  |
| 83   | JACOB, John, <i>b.</i> A will proved November 1647. | Dover.                                         | Alice, relict.                                                                                                             | 13 July. |
| 83   | JACOB, John.                                        | Dover.                                         | Alice, mother.                                                                                                             | 13 July. |
| 70   | JEWELL, Dorothy.                                    | Debtford.                                      | John, paternal uncle.                                                                                                      | 12 June. |
| 4    | KETTLE, Ann.                                        | Greenwich.                                     | John Worthington, grandson (by the son) and next of kin.                                                                   | 7 Jan.   |
| 83   | LANE, Thomas.                                       | Ashe, Rochester Dio.                           | Ellen Lane, mother of Mary, Hestor, Thomas, and James Lane, grandchildren (by the son) of deceased; during their minority. | 11 July. |
| 109  | LANE, Thomas.                                       | Ashe, Rochester Dio.                           | Walter Salmon and Joan his wife, granddau. Administration on 11 July revoked.                                              | 10 Aug.  |
| 5    | LEWKNOR, Dame.                                      | Joan, Delse Magna in St. Margaret's Rochester. | Richard Lee, <i>armiger</i> , husband.                                                                                     | 23 Feb.  |
| 111  | MILWARD, Matthew.                                   | Rev. Plumsted.                                 | John, son.                                                                                                                 | 17 Sept. |
| 140  | MUN, Joan.                                          | East Mauling.                                  | Anne Wilcox <i>alias</i> Mun, wife of William Wilcox, daughter.                                                            | 20 Nov.  |
| 106  | NEALE, Robert.                                      | Gillingham.                                    | Anne Neale, relict.                                                                                                        | 10 Sept. |
| 71   | POPE <i>alias</i> Rumsey, Lydia.                    | Rederiffe in Kent ( <i>sic</i> ).              | Joan Andrewes, sister.                                                                                                     | 9 June.  |
| 156  | POWTE, James, <i>b.</i>                             | Higham.                                        | Barnabe, brother.                                                                                                          | 5 Dec.   |
| 143  | PREND, Mary.                                        | St. Margaret's, Canterbury.                    | Anne, mother.                                                                                                              | 20 Nov.  |
| 143  | PRENDE, William, <i>b.</i>                          | Canterbury.                                    | Anne, mother.                                                                                                              | 20 Nov.  |
| 101  | RAMSEY, Robert.                                     | Coolinge.                                      | David, brother ; Sarah, relict, renouncing.                                                                                | 10 Aug.  |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                        | Parish.                                 | To whom granted.                                                                                                                        | Date.            |
|------|------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|
| 127  | REYNOLDS, Tobias.                        | Debtford.                               | Mary, relict.                                                                                                                           | 7 Oct.           |
| 80   | RICH, Samuel, of Kent.                   | St. Katherine<br>by the Tower.          | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                      | 10 July.         |
| 13   | RICHARDSON, David.                       | Tunbridge.                              | Martha, relict.                                                                                                                         | 3 Jan.           |
| 141  | ROACH, John.                             | Rainham.                                | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                      | 12 Nov.          |
| 126  | ROSE, Thomas (died<br>abroad).           | Debtford.                               | Winifred, mother.                                                                                                                       | 7 Oct.           |
| 140  | SHRUBSOLE, Christo-<br>pher.             | Laysdowne,<br>Sheppey.                  | John Peckett, creditor.                                                                                                                 | 30 Nov.          |
| 55   | SKEFFINGTON, John.                       | Tunbridge.                              | Jane, relict.                                                                                                                           | 13 May.          |
| 111  | STANFORD, William.                       | Heaver.                                 | George, brother.                                                                                                                        | 16 Nov.          |
| 101  | STONER, John.                            | Greenwich.                              | Catherine, relict.                                                                                                                      | 31 Aug.          |
| 111  | THOMAS, Robert.                          | Gillingham.                             | Joan, relict.                                                                                                                           | 17 Sept.         |
| 7    | TURNER, William.                         | Cowden.                                 | Mary, relict.                                                                                                                           | 6 Jan.           |
| 158  | VERRIER, Richard.                        | Feversham.                              | Mary, relict.                                                                                                                           | 22 Dec.          |
| 56   | WALL, Mary.                              | Maydstone.                              | John, son.                                                                                                                              | 15 May.          |
| 108  | WILFORD, Sir Thomas,<br>Kt.              | Eylding.                                | John Langston, creditor. (A further<br>grant September 1647.)                                                                           | 10 Aug.          |
| 142  | WILKINSON, Richard.                      | Deale.                                  | Robert Browne, creditor; Susan,<br>relict, renouncing.                                                                                  | 10 Nov.          |
| 129  | WILLOUGHY, Martha.                       | Penshurst.                              | Kenelm, son. (Further grant in<br>April 1649.)                                                                                          | 22 Oct.          |
| 111  | WINCOTE, Jeremy, <i>w.</i>               | Shorne.                                 | John, brother.                                                                                                                          | 4 Sept.          |
| 56   | WOMBWELL, Wini-<br>fred, <i>w.</i>       | Northfleete.                            | Anne, daughter.                                                                                                                         | 23 May.          |
| 101  | WOODWARD, Henry.                         | Sutton at<br>Hone.                      | Thomas, brother.                                                                                                                        | 19 Aug.          |
| 46   | WYTHENS, William.                        | St. Mary Cray.                          | Francis, relict.                                                                                                                        | 22 Apr.<br>1647. |
| 146  | ALLEN, William.                          | Stoke.                                  | John Silver, creditor.                                                                                                                  | 2 Oct.           |
| 83   | ANDREW, John.                            | Swinfield.                              | Daniel Wraight, creditor.                                                                                                               | 19 June.         |
| 29   | ASHDOWNE, Matthew,<br><i>b.</i>          | Leigh.                                  | Robert Ashdowne, brother of Susan<br>Jesopp <i>alias</i> Ashdowne, sister,<br>and John Swayland, "nepos."                               | 22 Feb.          |
| 166  | ATTAWELL, John.                          | Chatham.                                | Anne, relict.                                                                                                                           | 10 Nov.          |
| 136  | BAILY, John, clerk.                      | Precincts of<br>Ch. Ch.,<br>Canterbury. | Anne Lyne, kinswoman; during mi-<br>nority of Thomas, son of deceased.<br>(In place of above.)                                          | 1 Sept.          |
| 43   | BAKER, Edward.                           | Chatham.                                | William Cubberly, husband of Jane<br>Cubberly <i>alias</i> Baker, sister.                                                               | 17 Mar.          |
| 169  | BARNACLE, Thomas.                        | Dover.                                  | Anne, relict.                                                                                                                           | 29 Nov.          |
| 43   | BARNARD, William.                        | Rochester.                              | Thomas Rawson, creditor.                                                                                                                | 17 Mar.          |
| 181  | BATT, Richard.                           | Southfleet.                             | Henry Middleton and Anne his wife,<br>daughter.                                                                                         | 28 Dec.          |
| 129  | BAYLY, John, clerk.                      | Precincts of<br>Ch. Ch.,<br>Canterbury. | Anne Lyne; during minority of Tho-<br>mas, son of deceased. (Brought<br>in and revoked.)                                                | 1 Sept.          |
| 152  | BERRY, John, <i>b.</i>                   | Egerton.                                | Henry Wells, creditor.                                                                                                                  | 12 Oct.          |
| 30   | BESBEECH, John.                          | Seavenock.                              | Richard, brother.                                                                                                                       | 11 Feb.          |
| 43   | BIRCHETT, John.                          | Craubrook.                              | Joseph, brother.                                                                                                                        | 16 Mar.          |
| 29   | BLAKE, Andrew.                           | Stroud.                                 | John and Isaac, sons.                                                                                                                   | 22 Feb.          |
| 15   | BOGHERST, John.                          | Northfleet.                             | Parnell, relict.                                                                                                                        | 20 Jan.          |
| 8-   | BOSVILE, Sir Thomas<br>(died at Oxford). | Aynsford.                               | Thomas Gifford, M.D., and Dame<br>Isabella Bosvile, his wife, mother<br>of deceased. Administration in<br>1645 to Edward Tooke revoked. | 14 June.         |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                                    | Parish.                           | To whom granted.                                                                                             | Date.    |
|------|------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------|
| 24   | BOWATER, Humfry.                                     | Greenwich.                        | Thomas, brother.                                                                                             | 16 Feb.  |
| 119  | BREWER, Richard.                                     | Wolwich.                          | Richard Dossett, creditor.                                                                                   | 11 Aug.  |
| 42   | BUDGEN, Thomas, <i>b.</i>                            | Ashhurst.                         | Thomas Wynnifreth, creditor.                                                                                 | 1 Mar.   |
| 43   | BURRELL, Robert.                                     | Smeeth.                           | Dorothy, relict.                                                                                             | 25 Mar.  |
| 166  | CARTWRIGHT, Joseph.                                  | St. Nicholas in Tennett.          | Mary, relict.                                                                                                | 8 Nov.   |
| 119  | CHAPMAN <i>alias</i> Lester, Anna.                   | Woolwich.                         | George Shorthoose, son.                                                                                      | 17 Aug.  |
| 42   | CLARK, William.                                      | Wittersham.                       | Rebecca, relict.                                                                                             | 14 Mar.  |
| 151  | CLARKE, John.                                        | Frindsbury.                       | Edith, relict.                                                                                               | 28 Oct.  |
| 103  | COUCHMAN <i>alias</i> At-nocke, Silvester, <i>w.</i> | Stroode.                          | James Cooke and Johan, his wife, daughter.                                                                   | 14 July. |
| 146  | CROVER, Francis (died abroad).                       | Rederiffe in Kent ( <i>sic</i> ). | Alice, relict.                                                                                               | 22 Oct.  |
| 85   | CRUP, John.                                          | Isle of Sheppey.                  | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                           | 9 June.  |
| 136  | CUCKOE, Juliana.                                     | Hadlowe.                          | Stephen Pattenden and Ellen Pattenden <i>alias</i> Cuckoe, his wife, daughter.                               | 20 Sept. |
| 134  | CULLING, William.                                    | Canterbury.                       | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                           | 6 Sept.  |
| 181  | DAY, Robert.                                         | Tuddly.                           | Margaret, relict.                                                                                            | 17 Dec.  |
| 86   | DORLEY <i>alias</i> Maydman, Dorothy.                | Upchurch.                         | Thomas Dorly, husband.                                                                                       | 17 June. |
| 72   | DOVE, Andrew.                                        | Birchington.                      | Rose, relict.                                                                                                | 6 May.   |
| 168  | DUCKE, David.                                        | Gillingham.                       | Joan Edridge, daughter; Mary, relict, being now dead. (See May 1632.)                                        | 9 Nov.   |
| 163  | DYER, John.                                          | Greenwich.                        | Roger Dier and Robert Dyer, sons.                                                                            | 10 Nov.  |
| 70   | ESSEX, Henry.                                        | Dover.                            | Judith, sister.                                                                                              | 27 May.  |
| 15   | EVERSFIELD, Robert, <i>b.</i>                        | Lenham.                           | Thomas Tayler, sister's son.                                                                                 | 11 Jan.  |
| 72   | FIELDER, Mark.                                       | Darford.                          | Thomas and Francis, sons.                                                                                    | 17 May.  |
| 159  | FRANCOIS, James.                                     | Canterbury.                       | James Hallouin, creditor.                                                                                    | 11 Nov.  |
| 167  | FRANSOE, James.                                      | Canterbury.                       | John Morris, guardian of James Fransoe, son of deceased; during his minority.                                | 12 Nov.  |
| 82   | FREEMAN, Richard.                                    | Canterbury.                       | Edward Pyard, creditor.                                                                                      | 23 June. |
| 44   | FOSTER, Richard.                                     | Reculver.                         | Mary, relict.                                                                                                | 8 Mar.   |
| 42   | GARRETT, John.                                       | Darenth.                          | Thomas, son.                                                                                                 | 16 Mar.  |
| 72   | GLOVER, John.                                        | Woodchurch.                       | Charles, brother.                                                                                            | 13 May.  |
| 151  | GLOCK, William.                                      | Upchurch.                         | Alice, relict.                                                                                               | 23 Sept. |
| 85   | GUNSLEY <i>alias</i> Byng, Rebecca.                  | St. Mary [in Hoo].                | Dorothy Gunsley <i>alias</i> Phipps, sister.                                                                 | 9 June.  |
| 84   | GUNSLEY <i>alias</i> Tomlin, Sarah.                  | Cliffe.                           | Dorothy Gunsley <i>alias</i> Phips, daughter.                                                                | 9 June.  |
| 83   | HANVILL, Ely.                                        | Stacefeild ( <i>sic</i> ).        | Thomas, son.                                                                                                 | 29 June. |
| 34   | HARDING, Robert.                                     | Cobham.                           | Edward Spooner, half-brother. Administration in February 1645 to Elianor, relict, now (? deceased—page cut). | 1 Mar.   |
| 42   | HARRIS, Walter (died abroad).                        | Dover.                            | Anne, relict.                                                                                                | 4 Mar.   |
| 56   | HART, Francis.                                       | Hearne.                           | James, brother.                                                                                              | 13 Apr.  |
| 164  | HARTRIDGE, Thomas.                                   | Capell.                           | Mary, relict.                                                                                                | 8 Nov.   |
| 55   | HARWARD, John.                                       | Marden.                           | William Dawtry and Margaret his wife (? daughter—relation not shewn).                                        | 9 Apr.   |
| 137  | HARWOOD, John.                                       | Dover.                            | William Tagell, creditor.                                                                                    | 23 Sept. |



| Fol. | Name of deceased.                                             | Parish.                                | To whom granted.                                                                                                                   | Date.    |
|------|---------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------|
| 146  | HAYWARD, Michael.                                             | Sevenocke,                             | James Robinson and Alice Robinson,<br><i>alias</i> Hayward, his wife.                                                              | 20 Oct.  |
| 86   | HERBERT, John.                                                | St. Bartholo-<br>mew next<br>Sandwich. | William, son.                                                                                                                      | 25 June. |
| 131  | HIGGONS, Gabriel, <i>b.</i>                                   | Hunton.                                | Theophilus, father.                                                                                                                | 11 Sept. |
| 167  | HILL, Walter.                                                 | Debtford.                              | William Stone, creditor; Jane, relict,<br>renouncing.                                                                              | 29 Nov.  |
| 182  | HILLS, Oliver, <i>b.</i>                                      | Ive Church or<br>Brenzset.             | William, brother.                                                                                                                  | 2 Nov.   |
| 84   | HUDSFORD, Richard.                                            | Boxley.                                | Thomas Steevens and Ellen Steevens,<br>his wife, sister's daughter.                                                                | 2 June.  |
| 183  | HUGHES <i>alias</i> Urricke,<br>Dorothea.                     | Maydstone.                             | Alexander Hughes, husband.                                                                                                         | 30 Nov.  |
| 164  | JESSOPP, John.                                                | Penshurst.                             | Jane, sister.                                                                                                                      | 1 Nov.   |
| 170  | JOBLYN, Richard.                                              | Debtford.                              | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                 | 29 Nov.  |
| 72   | JOHNSON, William.                                             | Deptford.                              | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                 | 8 May.   |
| 29   | JUGER, John.                                                  | Newington.                             | William, brother.                                                                                                                  | 17 Feb.  |
| 73   | KENDALL, Nicholas.                                            | E. Greenwich.                          | Mary, relict.                                                                                                                      | 1 May.   |
| 167  | KINGSEY, John (died<br>abroad).                               | Debtford.                              | Edward Younge, creditor.                                                                                                           | 11 Nov.  |
| 72   | KITE, John, <i>b.</i>                                         | Lyminge.                               | Richard Jenkin (relationship<br>omitted).                                                                                          | 31 May.  |
| 56   | LAMBERT, Elizabeth.                                           | Hithe.                                 | John Phillippis, son.                                                                                                              | 2 Apr.   |
| 43   | LOWE, Richard, <i>armi-<br/>ger</i> (died at Green-<br>wich). | Inner Temple.                          | Mary Pudsey, widow, sister.                                                                                                        | 11 Mar.  |
| 56   | MARTIN, Edmund.                                               |                                        | Robert Martyn, paternal uncle and<br>guardian.                                                                                     | 20 Apr.  |
| 164  | MATHEWES, Henry.                                              | Godmersham.                            | Jasper Barber, creditor.                                                                                                           | 22 Nov.  |
| 116  | MAYER, Edward.                                                | Dover.                                 | Jane Maer <i>alias</i> Rogers, wife of<br>Stephen Rogers, and relict of de-<br>ceased.                                             | 6 Aug.   |
| 170  | MERSH, Stephen.                                               | Egerton.                               | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                 | 29 Dec.  |
| 42   | MESSINGHAM, Rich-<br>ard.                                     | Greenwich.                             | Awdrie, relict.                                                                                                                    | 20 Mar.  |
| 168  | NETHERSOLE, Fran-<br>ces, <i>armiger, b.</i>                  | Nethersole.                            | Jane Goddin, "consobr'."                                                                                                           | 12 Nov.  |
| 42   | OMER, Andrew, <i>b.</i>                                       | Ashe.                                  | Martha Omer <i>alias</i> Dixon, sister.                                                                                            | 1 Feb.   |
| 164  | ORWELL, Nicholas.                                             | Gillingham.                            | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                 | 8 Nov.   |
| 119  | PANTRY, Thomas.                                               | Boughton<br>Bleane.                    | Anna, relict.                                                                                                                      | 28 Aug.  |
| 108  | PARKER, Sir Selwyn.                                           | Greenwich.                             | Edward, brother.                                                                                                                   | 15 July. |
| 108  | PEARSON, John (died<br>abroad).                               | Greenwich.                             | Anna, relict.                                                                                                                      | 29 July. |
| 108  | PIPER, Edward.                                                | Apledore.                              | Susan, relict.                                                                                                                     | 7 July.  |
| 136  | PLAISTER, James.                                              | Denton.                                | Dorothy, relict.                                                                                                                   | 16 Aug.  |
| 179  | POTTEN, Sarah.                                                | Lidd.                                  | Edward Athie, guardian of Elizabeth<br>Potten, sister of deceased, a minor.                                                        | 27 Dec.  |
| 73   | POYNER, Thomas.                                               | Greenwich.                             | Anna Poyner <i>alias</i> Pitcher, relict.                                                                                          | 3 May.   |
| 83   | PRICE, Ralph.                                                 | Sittingborne.                          | John Deeringe, creditor.                                                                                                           | 3 July.  |
| 56   | PROVOE, John.                                                 | Deale.                                 | Hester, relict.                                                                                                                    | 27 Apr.  |
| 169  | PULLIN, Henry.                                                | Gillingham.                            | Thomas Gooden, "Gardian' eccl'ie<br>de Gillingham"—to administer<br>effects, etc., of deceased "in usum<br>pauper' de Gillingham." | 19 Nov.  |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                          | Parish.                    | To whom granted.                                                                                                               | Date.    |
|------|--------------------------------------------|----------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------|
| 85   | RAINER, Margaret.                          | Whitstaple.                | Patrick Golson, son.                                                                                                           | 5 June.  |
| 30   | READE, Nathaniel, <i>b.</i>                | Strode.                    | Mary Brewer <i>alias</i> Read, mother.                                                                                         | 9 Feb.   |
| 145  | REEVE, William.                            | Chiddingstone.             | Margaret, relict.                                                                                                              | 28 Oct.  |
| 29   | RICHMAN, Elizabeth.                        | Wye.                       | Sarah Merry <i>alias</i> Richman, dau'r.                                                                                       | 25 Jan.  |
| 15   | ROBUS, William.                            | Saltwood.                  | John, brother.                                                                                                                 | 30 Jan.  |
| 43   | ROOTES, John.                              | Tewdly.                    | Walter and John Marten, next of kin.                                                                                           | 16 Jan.  |
| 24   | RUSSELL <i>alias</i> Drinkwater, Margaret. | Greenwich.                 | Edward and Francis Drinkwater, brothers.                                                                                       | 19 Jan.  |
| 72   | RYE, Abraham.                              | Feuershams.                | George Selby, creditor; during minority of Anna, Phœbe, Margaret, and Patience Rye, daughters.                                 | 14 May.  |
| 129  | SCOTT, Humfry.                             | Conghurst.                 | Dame Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                        | 13 Sept. |
| 136  | SCOTT, Humfry.                             | Conghurst.                 | Elizabeth, relict [ <i>Vacat quia antea—</i> in margin ].                                                                      | 13 Sept. |
| 29   | SHEAFE, Richard.                           | Rolvenden.                 | Sara, relict.                                                                                                                  | 26 Feb.  |
| 107  | SHETTERDEN, John.                          | Chiselhurst.               | Frances, relict.                                                                                                               | 2 July.  |
| 183  | SLAYTYER, William, S.T.P.                  | Oterden.                   | Sara, relict.                                                                                                                  | 14 Dec.  |
| 30   | SLIN, Elizabeth, <i>sp.</i>                | Eltham.                    | Thomas, brother.                                                                                                               | 5 Feb.   |
| 135  | SMITH, Francis.                            | Bethersden.                | Brian, brother.                                                                                                                | 13 Sept. |
| 55   | SMITH, William.                            | Herne Hill.                | Frances, relict.                                                                                                               | 26 Apr.  |
| 145  | SNODE, Robert.                             | Cliffe.                    | Margaret Atnoke, creditor.                                                                                                     | 16 Oct.  |
| 56   | SOLLEY, Joan.                              | Ashe.                      | Thomas, brother.                                                                                                               | 1 Apr.   |
| 151  | SPENCER, John.                             | Boughton Bleane.           | Margaret, relict.                                                                                                              | 2 Oct.   |
| 166  | SPICE, Robert.                             | Hawkhurst.                 | Pricilla, relict.                                                                                                              | 16 Nov.  |
| 42   | SPRINGATE, Catherine, <i>w.</i>            | Langley.                   | Herbert Springate, <i>armiger</i> , son.                                                                                       | 1 Mar.   |
| 69   | STAFFORD, Benedict.                        | Debtford.                  | Alice, relict.                                                                                                                 | 24 May.  |
| 178  | STEPHENSON <i>alias</i> Lane, Elizabeth.   | Debtford.                  | John Stephenson, husband.                                                                                                      | 7 Dec.   |
| 169  | ST. NICHOLAS, Elizabeth.                   | Hearne.                    | Edward Milles and Elizabeth Milles <i>alias</i> St. Nicholas, his wife, and daughter of deceased. (A new administration 1648.) | 26 Nov.  |
| 135  | STREATFIELD, Henry.                        | Chiddingstone.             | Susan, relict.                                                                                                                 | 13 Sept. |
| 15   | STRUGHILL, Peter.                          | Lidd.                      | John Gwiliams, creditor.                                                                                                       | 15 Jan.  |
| 58   | SWINOKE, Thomas (died at Islington).       | Maidstone.                 | John, brother; during minority of Mary, daughter; Margaret, relict, renounces.                                                 | 11 May.  |
| 30   | TERREY, Richard.                           | Westwell.                  | Elizabeth Terrey <i>alias</i> Hopkins, sister.                                                                                 | 1 Feb.   |
| 15   | THOMPSON, Elizabeth.                       | Petham.                    | Thomas Beliald and Clara, his wife, daughter.                                                                                  | 30 Jan.  |
| 43   | THOMPSON, Elizabeth.                       | Petham.                    | Thomas Beliald, father of Elizabeth Thompson; during minority of John Beliald, grandson.                                       | 8 Mar.   |
| 165  | TIDMAN, Henry.                             | Leigh.                     | Anne, relict.                                                                                                                  | 10 Nov.  |
| 159  | UPTON, John.                               | St. Margaret at Cliffe.    | Anne, relict. [Another grant 1649.]                                                                                            | 22 Oct.  |
| 103  | VEREHANGER, Paul.                          | Dover.                     | Jane, daughter.                                                                                                                | 12 July. |
| 169  | WALLIS, John.                              | Howe ( <i>sic</i> ) (Hoo). | Mary Brooker <i>alias</i> Wallis, daughter.                                                                                    | 10 Nov.  |
| 182  | WEBB, John.                                | Heth.                      | John, son.                                                                                                                     | 30 Dec.  |
| 104  | WHITE, Anthony.                            | Debtford.                  | George Salter and Edward Nun, creditors.                                                                                       | 3 July.  |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                      | Parish.                      | To whom granted.                                                                                               | Date.         |
|------|----------------------------------------|------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------|
| 130  | WILFORD, Sir Thomas, Kt.               | Hdinge.                      | Francis Langston, creditor; John Langston, late administrator, not having fully administered (September 1646). | 30 Sept.      |
| 130  | WOOD, John (died abroad).              | E. Mallinge.                 | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                             | 30 Sept.      |
| 85   | YAKENS, Cloyce.                        | Dover.                       | Richard Barly, creditor.                                                                                       | 1 June.       |
| 30   | YOUNG, John.                           | Godmersham.                  | Mildred, mother.                                                                                               | 13 Feb. 1648. |
| 61   | ABRAHAM, Margaret.                     | Boughton Blean.              | Reginald, husband.                                                                                             | 13 May.       |
| 50   | ACOURT <i>alias</i> Gardner, Matthew.  | Shoreham.                    | John Acourt <i>alias</i> Gardner, son.                                                                         | 17 Apr.       |
| 43   | AMOS, Manasses.                        | Rochester.                   | Anna, relict.                                                                                                  | 19 Apr.       |
| 77   | ANDLOVE, William.                      | Northflete.                  | Robert Bristoe, creditor.                                                                                      | 6 June.       |
| 61   | BAKER <i>alias</i> Burton, Grace.      | Eastbourne "in com. Cantii." | William Eveleigh and Elizabeth Eveleigh <i>alias</i> Burton.                                                   | 23 May.       |
| 47   | BAKER, Richard.                        | Woodchurch.                  | Margaret, relict; probate of will to Richard Rich, executor, 3 February 1647, revoked.                         | 15 Apr.       |
| 32   | BATT, Richard.                         | Southflete.                  | Jane, relict; Henry Middleton and Anne, his wife, to whom administration 1647 renouncing.                      | 22 Mar.       |
| 48   | BEECHER, Edmund.                       | Penshurst.                   | Joan, relict.                                                                                                  | 3 Apr.        |
| 25   | BELCHER <i>alias</i> Hanbury, Rachael. | Ulcombe.                     | William, husband.                                                                                              | 11 Feb.       |
| 48   | BENNETT, Robert.                       | Dover.                       | Elia, relict.                                                                                                  | 27 Apr.       |
| 145  | BESBEECH, Daniel.                      | Sevenoke.                    | Richard, brother.                                                                                              | 20 Dec.       |
| 22   | BETTERTON, Alexander.                  | Gillingham.                  | Mary, relict.                                                                                                  | 27 Feb.       |
| 137  | BLINCOE, Stephen.                      | Deale.                       | Richard, son.                                                                                                  | 28 Nov.       |
| 95   | BREWER, Richard.                       | Westfarleigh.                | Thomas Brewer, senior, and Thomas Brewer, junior, sons.                                                        | 29 Aug.       |
| 18   | BROOKS, Thomas.                        | Maydstone.                   | John, son.                                                                                                     | 8 Feb.        |
| 25   | BULL, Grace.                           | Harbledowne.                 | Thomas, son.                                                                                                   | 11 Feb.       |
| 123  | BURGIS, Henry.                         | E. Mallinge.                 | John, brother.                                                                                                 | 30 Oct.       |
| 32   | BURLY, Henry.                          | Northflete.                  | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                             | 26 Mar.       |
| 12   | CARE, Thomas.                          | Heaver.                      | Mary, relict.                                                                                                  | 18 Jan.       |
| 62   | CHAUNTLER, Walter.                     | Boughton Blean.              | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                             | 20 May.       |
| 32   | CHEESMAN, Thomas.                      | E. Peckham.                  | Thomas Cheeseman (in margin " <i>Vacat</i> ").                                                                 | 27 Mar.       |
| 39   | CHEESEMAN, Thomas.                     | E. Peckham.                  | Thomas, son.                                                                                                   | 27 Mar.       |
| 70   | CODD, Thomas.                          | Lainham ( <i>sic</i> ).      | Robert Marriott and Martha Marriott <i>alias</i> Codd, his wife, sister.                                       | 19 June.      |
| 22   | COOMBER, Christopher.                  | Maydstone.                   | Joan, relict.                                                                                                  | 24 Feb.       |
| 35   | COTES, Martin.                         | Rochester.                   | William Sheeles, next of kin, and administrator for Rebecca, relict and administratrix.                        | 23 Mar.       |
| 35   | COULT, John.                           | Deale.                       | Alice, relict.                                                                                                 | 29 Mar.       |
| 22   | COVENEY, Henry.                        | Hether ( <i>sic</i> ).       | James Hobday, creditor; during minority of William, Thomas, Anne, and Agnes Coveney, grandchildren by the son. | 8 Feb.        |
| 87   | CRUTTALL, Edward.                      | Maidstone.                   | Dina, relict.                                                                                                  | 13 July.      |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                                                 | Parish.                     | To whom granted.                                                                                                                                     | Date.    |
|------|-------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------|
| 90   | CULVERDEN, Robert.                                                | Dover.                      | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                                   | 3 July.  |
| 120  | CURLING, Henry.                                                   | St. Peter's,<br>Thanet.     | Brigitt Curling <i>alias</i> Harding, sister.                                                                                                        | 14 Oct.  |
| 139  | CURLINGE, Henry.                                                  | St. Peter's,<br>Th. net.    | John, brother. Adm'on to Brigitt,<br>sister, brought in and renounced.                                                                               | 22 Dec.  |
| 48   | CURTIS, Mary.                                                     | Lyd.                        | Norton, husband.                                                                                                                                     | 6 Apr.   |
| 119  | DERINGE, Sir Edward,<br>Bart.                                     | Pluckley.                   | Sir Edward Deringe, bart, son.                                                                                                                       | 19 Oct.  |
| 119  | DOMINEY, Edward.                                                  | Dover.                      | Mary Dominey <i>alias</i> Steere, relict.                                                                                                            | 9 Oct.   |
| 92   | DORINON, Paul.                                                    | St. Alphage,<br>Canterbury. | Severania Lunsell, guardian of John<br>Dorinon, son of deceased, and<br>during his minority.                                                         | 25 Sept. |
| 92   | DRAPER, Susanna.                                                  | Greenewich.                 | Anna Hall, sister.                                                                                                                                   | 9 Sept.  |
| 135  | DRAPER, Thomas.                                                   | Greenwich.                  | Anna Hall, creditor.                                                                                                                                 | 25 Dec.  |
| 25   | EASTERFIELD, John.                                                | Aldington.                  | Mary, relict.                                                                                                                                        | 15 Feb.  |
| 90   | EASTERFIELD, John.                                                | Aldington.                  | Abraham, brother; Mary, relict (ad-<br>ministration in February 1647-8),<br>being dead.                                                              | 19 July. |
| 26   | EDMONDS, John.                                                    | Mepham.                     | Anne, relict.                                                                                                                                        | 3 Feb.   |
| 43   | EDWARDS, John, b.                                                 | Frensbury.                  | Elizabeth Buxton, Mary Brett, and<br>Rebecca Watson, next of kin.                                                                                    | 24 Apr.  |
| 71   | ELLIS, Elizeus.                                                   | Ottham.                     | Sir Edward . . . , and doctor of laws,<br>executor of will of Henry Ellis, de-<br>ceased, son of Elizeus Ellis, deceased.                            | 26 June. |
| 22   | FIELD, Angel.                                                     | Heth.                       | Augustine Greeneland, creditor.                                                                                                                      | 8 Feb.   |
| 75   | FIGG, Richard.                                                    | Plumstead.                  | Mary, sister.                                                                                                                                        | 20 June. |
| 95   | FLEMINGE, Richard.                                                | Dover.                      | Susan, relict.                                                                                                                                       | 22 Aug.  |
| 117  | FLINDER, John.                                                    | Dover.                      | Mary Flinder <i>alias</i> Knight, relict.                                                                                                            | 23 Oct.  |
| 75   | GARDNER, Christo-<br>pher.                                        | E. Malling.                 | Alice, relict.                                                                                                                                       | 12 June. |
| 22   | GARDNER, Thomas.                                                  | Gillingham.                 | Alice, relict.                                                                                                                                       | 18 Feb.  |
| 50   | GASSON, William.                                                  | Heaver.                     | Susan, relict.                                                                                                                                       | 14 Apr.  |
| 17   | GILES <i>alias</i> Haselden,<br>Mary (died at East<br>Greensted). | Greenwich.                  | Daniel Giles, husband.                                                                                                                               | 17 July. |
| 77   | GLADWYN, Thomas.                                                  | Crayford.                   | Mary, relict.                                                                                                                                        | 19 June. |
| 12   | GODFREY, Catherine.                                               | Swanley.                    | Mary Fryenson, sister's daughter.                                                                                                                    | 28 Jan.  |
| 15   | HADSALL <i>alias</i> Adsall,<br>Thomas.                           | Dunstall ( <i>sic</i> ).    | Elizabeth Langb'rd, sister.                                                                                                                          | 7 Jan.   |
| 75   | HARTRIDGE, James.                                                 | Pembury.                    | James, son.                                                                                                                                          | 15 June. |
| 137  | HATCHER, Henry.                                                   | Stone.                      | Catherine, relict.                                                                                                                                   | 2 Nov.   |
| 31   | HAY, Alexander.                                                   | Greenwich.                  | Walter, next of kin.                                                                                                                                 | 28 Mar.  |
| 75   | HICKMOTT, John.                                                   | Marden.                     | John Hickmott, Anthony Hickmott,<br>Francis Hickmott, and Elizabeth<br>S . . . , children, and Thomas<br>Danne, husband of Alice Danne,<br>daughter. | 16 June. |
| 49   | HODGES, John.                                                     | Woodchurch.                 | Anne, relict. Further grant of goods<br>unadministered May 1662.                                                                                     | 24 Apr.  |
| 149  | HOLLUMBY <i>alias</i><br>Nicholas, Silvester.                     | Chiddingstone.              | Dorothy Holumby <i>alias</i> Nicholas,<br>relict.                                                                                                    | 30 Dec.  |
| 60   | HOLMDEN, Peter.                                                   | Stone.                      | Martin, brother. See administration<br>in November.                                                                                                  | 18 May.  |
| 137  | HOLMDEN, Peter.                                                   | Stone.                      | Alice, relict; Martin, brother, to<br>whom administration in May, being<br>deceased.                                                                 | 21 Nov.  |
| 91   | HOWTINGE, Joseph, b.                                              | Gillingham.                 | Richard, brother.                                                                                                                                    | 19 July. |



| Fol. | Name of deceased.                       | Parish.                    | To whom granted.                                                                                                 | Date.    |
|------|-----------------------------------------|----------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------|
| 32   | HUETT <i>alias</i> Randall, Margaret.   | St. Nicholas, Thanet.      | William, son.                                                                                                    | 16 Mar.  |
| 90   | HUMBLE, Thomas (died abroad).           | Debtford.                  | James Webb, creditor. A new grant in October this year.                                                          | 18 July. |
| 12   | JAMES, Andrew.                          | Sevenock.                  | Mary, relict.                                                                                                    | 29 Jan.  |
| 148  | JEFFERY, John.                          | Lye.                       | Martha, relict.                                                                                                  | 15 Dec.  |
| 149  | JEFFERY, John.                          | Leigh.                     | William Trespe and Anne, his wife, friend of John and Elizabeth, the children; Martha, relict, being dead.       | 28 Dec.  |
| 31   | JORDAN, David.                          | All Saints, Hoo.           | John Bishopp and Mary Bishopp <i>alias</i> Jordan, his wife, daughter; Jane, relict, renouncing.                 | 7 Mar.   |
| 93   | KETHAM, William, <i>b.</i>              | New Romney.                | William, father.                                                                                                 | 19 Aug.  |
| 137  | KNIGHT, John.                           | Cowden.                    | Elizabeth Knight, grandmother, and John Tichborne, maternal uncle of Richard, son; Joan, relict, being now dead. | 18 Nov.  |
| 147  | LORIMAN, Martin.                        | St. Martin's, Canterbury.  | Margaret, relict.                                                                                                | 11 Dec.  |
| 50   | LORKIN, Thomas.                         | E. Peckham.                | Susan, relict.                                                                                                   | 17 Apr.  |
| 75   | LULL, Joan.                             | Hearne.                    | Michael Wood, guardian of Emline, daughter.                                                                      | 24 June. |
| 91   | MADOX, Howard.                          | Eltham.                    | Dame Jane Garrard, guardian of Benjamin Madox, brother, during his minority.                                     | 18 July. |
| 33   | MARSTON, Francis.                       | Old Romney.                | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                               | 31 Mar.  |
| 35   | MARTEN, Joan.                           | Kennington.                | John, son.                                                                                                       | 3 Mar.   |
| 49   | MAYLIN, Edward.                         | E. Mawling.                | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                               | 25 Apr.  |
| 76   | MUNUS <i>alias</i> Thorne, Philippa.    | Cliffe.                    | William Hawkins and Mary Hawkins <i>alias</i> Thorne, his wife, sister.                                          | 3 June.  |
| 65   | NAPLETON, Joseph.                       | Lusdowne, Sheppey.         | Dorothy, relict.                                                                                                 | 10 May.  |
| 119  | NASH, John.                             | Marden.                    | Grizill, relict.                                                                                                 | 11 Oct.  |
| 61   | NORMAN, William.                        | Leasdowne, Sheppy.         | Thomas Osborne, creditor.                                                                                        | 3 May.   |
| 75   | PEMBLE, Stephen.                        | Mepham.                    | Edward Dennis, creditor.                                                                                         | 21 June. |
| 88   | PERKINS, John.                          | Halden.                    | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                               | 31 July. |
| 25   | PERRY, Dorothy.                         | Laynham ( <i>sic</i> ).    | Elizabeth Pedley <i>alias</i> Perry, dau'r.                                                                      | 9 Mar.   |
| 25   | PERRY, Elizabeth.                       | Frittenden.                | Elizabeth Pedley <i>alias</i> Perry, kinswoman.                                                                  | 9 Mar.   |
| 25   | PHILLIPPS, Hannah.                      | Farnebrough.               | George Peach and Joane Peach <i>alias</i> Phillipps, his wife, daughter.                                         | 11 Mar.  |
| 32   | READ, John.                             | Earith.                    | John, son.                                                                                                       | 20 Mar.  |
| 37   | RIGNELL, John.                          | North Cray.                | John, son.                                                                                                       | 27 Mar.  |
| 138  | ROBERTS, David.                         | E. Mawling.                | Elizabeth, daughter.                                                                                             | 23 Nov.  |
| 93   | SAUNDERS, Henry.                        | Saltwood.                  | Anne, relict.                                                                                                    | 24 July. |
| 137  | SLOGRAVE <i>alias</i> Darke, Catherine. | Debtford.                  | Anne Calvert, sister.                                                                                            | 7 Nov.   |
| 35   | SMITH, John.                            | Goudhurst.                 | Margery, relict.                                                                                                 | 7 Mar.   |
| 47   | SMYTH, Robert.                          | Dover.                     | Margaret, relict.                                                                                                | 20 Apr.  |
| 148  | STEED, Henry, <i>w.</i>                 | Dover.                     | Catherine Goulder <i>alias</i> Steed, dau'r.                                                                     | 14 Dec.  |
| 76   | STRETFIELD, Susanna.                    | Chiddingstone.             | Richard and Stephen, sons, Thomas Slayter and Anne his wife, dau'r.                                              | 15 June. |
| 12   | SWAYNE, Edward.                         | Standherst ( <i>sic</i> ). | John, son.                                                                                                       | 11 Jan.  |
| 8    | SWEETING, Charles, <i>b.</i>            | Hithe.                     | Mary, sister.                                                                                                    | 31 Jan.  |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                   | Parish.                                                                      | To whom granted.                                                                                                  | Date.            |
|------|-------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|
| 50   | TAMAGE, Robert.                     | Dertford.                                                                    | Margaret, relict.                                                                                                 | 19 Apr.          |
| 32   | TATTINGTON, William.                | Woolwich.                                                                    | John, brother.                                                                                                    | 8 Mar.           |
| 89   | TUNSTALL, William.                  | Precincts of Ch.<br>Ch. Canter-<br>bury.                                     | Margery, relict.                                                                                                  | 13 July.         |
| 119  | WARD, William.                      | Dover.                                                                       | Jane, relict.                                                                                                     | 10 Oct.          |
| 34   | WARDEGAR, George.                   | Rochester.                                                                   | George, son.                                                                                                      | 24 Mar.          |
| 89   | WAYTE, John.                        | Heith.                                                                       | Susan, relict.                                                                                                    | 6 July.          |
| 8    | WEBB, Elizabeth, <i>w.</i>          | Hith.                                                                        | John Tods, brother.                                                                                               | 15 Jan.          |
| 104  | WILLIAMS, Walter.                   | "In servitio<br>Parliamenti<br>in partibus<br>Cantii."                       | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                | 29 Sept.         |
| 109  | WINTERTON, George.                  | Sandwich.                                                                    | Mary (? relict).                                                                                                  | 7 Sept.          |
| 90   | WOOLLETT, Philip.                   | Maydstone.                                                                   | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                | 17 July.         |
| 149  | YARROW, Henry.                      | Eriffe.                                                                      | Anne, relict.                                                                                                     | 16 Dec.<br>1649. |
| 145  | ALBERRY, Richard.                   | Hearnehill.                                                                  | Joan, relict.                                                                                                     | 11 Nov.          |
| 27   | ALLEN, William.                     | St. Mary Mag.,<br>Canterbury.                                                | John Coveny, creditor.                                                                                            | 28 Mar.          |
| 10   | ASTLEY, Dame Cath-<br>erine.        | Maydstone.                                                                   | John Bridges, kinsman.                                                                                            | — Jan.           |
| 63   | AYLER, George, <i>b.</i>            | Beckingham.                                                                  | Anne Garrett, creditor.                                                                                           | 3 June.          |
| 144  | BAKER, John, <i>w.</i>              | Marden.                                                                      | Thomas, son ( <i>vacat</i> in margin).                                                                            | 7 Nov.           |
| 50   | BAKER, Thomas.                      | Hoe ( <i>sic</i> ).                                                          | Anne, relict.                                                                                                     | 28 May.          |
| 143  | BARNHAM, Sir Martin.                | Maydstou.                                                                    | Thomas Reynolds, creditor.                                                                                        | 26 Nov.          |
| 144  | BESANT, George.                     | Boughton.                                                                    | Richard Hamond, creditor.                                                                                         | 3 Nov.           |
| 167  | BLAND, Oliver.                      | Crayford.                                                                    | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                | 28 Dec.          |
| 144  | BOTTIN, Johanna, <i>w.</i>          | Smarden.                                                                     | William Weeks, son.                                                                                               | 8 Nov.           |
| 62   | BOURNE, Thomas.                     | Chalke.                                                                      | Thomazine, relict.                                                                                                | 13 June.         |
| 113  | BRETT, Edward.                      | Elham.                                                                       | Giles, brother.                                                                                                   | 29 Oct.          |
| 26   | BRISSENDEN, Nicho-<br>las.          | Flittenden<br>( <i>sic</i> ).                                                | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                | 12 Mar.          |
| 1    | BROOKE, Francis.                    | Yalding.                                                                     | Sarah, mother.                                                                                                    | 9 Jan.           |
| 128  | BROWNE, Anne, <i>w.</i>             | St. Mary<br>Northgate,<br>Canterbury,<br>or Precinct<br>of St. Gre-<br>gory. | Paul Wiggins, brother of deceased,<br>and uncle and guardian of Anna<br>Browne, daughter, during her<br>minority. | 19 Oct.          |
| 144  | BUCK, Peter.                        | Lambeth in<br>com. Cantii<br>( <i>sic</i> ).                                 | Margaret, daughter ( <i>vacat</i> in mar-<br>gin).                                                                | 12 Nov.          |
| 59   | BURGES, Nathaniel.                  | Dover.                                                                       | Mary, relict.                                                                                                     | 21 June.         |
| 70   | BURGES, William.                    | Dertford.                                                                    | Charles, son.                                                                                                     | 8 June.          |
| 56   | BURTON, Francis.                    | Woodchurch.                                                                  | John Armestronge, creditor.                                                                                       | 14 May.          |
| 19   | BUSKIN, William.                    | Loose.                                                                       | Ralf, brother.                                                                                                    | 5 Mar.           |
| 62   | CHURCH, Faith, <i>sp.</i>           | Hearne.                                                                      | William Rucke, creditor.                                                                                          | 5 June.          |
| 166  | COATES, William.                    | Raineham.                                                                    | Hanna, relict.                                                                                                    | 12 Dec.          |
| 5    | COLE, Priscilla.                    | Stroud.                                                                      | Henry Figgett, creditor.                                                                                          | 13 Jan.          |
| 60   | COLE, Stephen.                      | Hith.                                                                        | Anna, relict.                                                                                                     | 16 June.         |
| 1    | COOPER, Mary.                       | Greenwich.                                                                   | John, brother.                                                                                                    | 25 Jan.          |
| 50   | COOPER, Thomas.                     | Westerham.                                                                   | Robert Sappes, guardian of Darce<br>Cooper, daughter.                                                             | 21 May.          |
| 63   | COUNTRY, Nicholas<br>(died abroad). | Sandwich.                                                                    | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                | 27 June.         |
| 63   | CULLIN, Edmund.                     | Chalke.                                                                      | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                | 6 June.          |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.                         | Parish.                          | To whom granted.                                                                                                                                                            | Date.    |
|------|-------------------------------------------|----------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------|
| 58   | DANES, Thomas, <i>b.</i>                  | Eatonbridge.                     | Robert Nightingale and Margaret, his wife, mother.                                                                                                                          | 1 June.  |
| 168  | DANNE, James.                             | Burlinge.                        | Edward Stretfeild, creditor; Martha, relict, renouncing.                                                                                                                    | 22 Dec.  |
| 144  | DENHAM, Thomas, <i>b.</i>                 | Plumsted.                        | Thomas, father.                                                                                                                                                             | 12 Nov.  |
| 57   | DENTON, Anne.                             | Tunbridge.                       | Arthur Denton and Brigett Denton <i>alias</i> Clay, son and daughter.                                                                                                       | 13 Apr.  |
| 37   | DOWBLE, John, <i>b.</i>                   | Seale.                           | Robert Brooke and Thamar Brooke, his wife, sister; William Dowble, father, to whom administration in 1635, being now deceased, and not having fully administered.           | 10 Apr.  |
| 144  | EDWARDS, Francis.                         | Rochester.                       | Johan, relict.                                                                                                                                                              | 2 Nov.   |
| 8    | ELLIS, Thomas.                            | Milton.                          | Mary, relict ( <i>vacat</i> in margin).                                                                                                                                     | 22 Jan.  |
| 21   | ELLIS, Thomas.                            | Birling.                         | John Goodall, creditor.                                                                                                                                                     | 16 Mar.  |
| 28   | ELWOOD, Thomas.                           | Sandwich.                        | Lidia, daughter.                                                                                                                                                            | 6 Mar.   |
| 59   | EVERNDEN <i>alias</i> Ram-kin, Elizabeth. | Warehorne.                       | William Evernden, son.                                                                                                                                                      | 1 June.  |
| 22   | GIBBON, Robert.                           | Hawkhurst.                       | William, brother; during minority of Leonard, Arthur, and Susan, children of deceased.                                                                                      | 29 Mar.  |
| 1    | GIBBONS, Richard.                         | Precinct of Ch. Ch., Canterbury. | Margaret, relict.                                                                                                                                                           | 18 Jan.  |
| 166  | GILHAM, John.                             | Sandwich.                        | William, son. Renounced, and another grant October 1650.                                                                                                                    | 26 Dec.  |
| 14   | GRAY, Mary.                               | Eastchurch, Isle of Sheppy.      | Thomas Jackson, <i>nepos</i> .                                                                                                                                              | 24 Feb.  |
| 109  | GREENE, Thomas, <i>[armiger.</i>          | Greenwich.                       | Robert Leycroft, creditor.                                                                                                                                                  | 6 Sept.  |
| 37   | GREENWOOD, Silvanus.                      | Cowden.                          | Dorothy, relict.                                                                                                                                                            | 14 Apr.  |
| 127  | HARBETTL, William.                        | Chatham.                         | Margaret Guilty, widow, <i>nepos</i> , and next of kin.                                                                                                                     | 24 Oct.  |
| 109  | HARLING, George.                          | Greenwich.                       | Magdalen, relict.                                                                                                                                                           | 5 Sept.  |
| 8    | HAY, Alexander.                           | E. Greenwich.                    | John Dixon, creditor; administration to Walter Hay brought in and renounced. This administration was revoked and a new grant made in 1656 to John Hay, brother of deceased. | 22 Jan.  |
| 39   | HERSEY, Robert (died abroad).             | Wolwich.                         | Mary, relict.                                                                                                                                                               | 16 Apr.  |
| 61   | HINDLEY, George.                          | Borden.                          | Mary, relict.                                                                                                                                                               | 27 June. |
| 144  | HOLT, William.                            | Chatham.                         | Sara Holt <i>alias</i> Walker, wife of Isaac Walker, gent., mother.                                                                                                         | 2 Nov.   |
| 144  | HOPPER, John.                             | St. Andrew, Canterbury.          | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                                                          | 1 Nov.   |
| 14   | HOWELL, Edward, <i>b.</i>                 | Strowd.                          | Isaac Carter, creditor.                                                                                                                                                     | 16 Feb.  |
| 128  | HUCKSTEPP, Nathaniel.                     | Rolvenden.                       | Joan, widow.                                                                                                                                                                | 18 Oct.  |
| 19   | HUDSON, George.                           | Dover.                           | Clara, relict.                                                                                                                                                              | 5 Mar.   |
| 111  | HUMPHRYES, Thomas.                        | Erith.                           | Humfrey Smith, creditor.                                                                                                                                                    | 19 Sept. |
| 20   | HUNT, James.                              | Goodneston next Wingham.         | ... (name not given).                                                                                                                                                       | 14 Mar.  |

| Fol. | Name of deceased.            | Parish.                                                               | To whom granted.                                                                                                                                                       | Date.    |
|------|------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------|
| 29   | IRELAND, George.             | Rederiffe in<br>com. Cant.,<br>dio. of Ro-<br>chester ( <i>sic</i> ). | Mary, relict.                                                                                                                                                          | 24 Apr.  |
| 169  | JEFFERY, John.               | Leigh.                                                                | Jane Jeffery <i>alias</i> Hackett <i>alias</i><br>Treape, wife of Thomas Hacket,<br>and mother of deceased; during<br>minority of John and Elizabeth,<br>his children. | 12 Dec.  |
| 37   | JENNINGS, William, <i>b.</i> | Newchurch.                                                            | Richard Baker, maternal uncle.                                                                                                                                         | 23 Apr.  |
| 7    | JONES, William.              | Canterbury.                                                           | Moses Munday, creditor.                                                                                                                                                | 9 Jan.   |
| 10   | JORDAN, Henry.               | Quinborough.                                                          | Rose, relict.                                                                                                                                                          | 13 Jan.  |
| 37   | KINGHAM, Joseph, <i>b.</i>   | Sandowne<br>Castle.                                                   | Henry, brother.                                                                                                                                                        | 13 Apr.  |
| 78   | KITTHAM, John.               | Wickham-<br>breux.                                                    | Martha Joade, grandmother and<br>guardian of William, son; during<br>his minority.                                                                                     | 5 July.  |
| 126  | KNIGHT, Walter.              | Canterbury.                                                           | Mary, relict.                                                                                                                                                          | 13 Oct.  |
| 85   | LADMORE, Joan.               | Wrotham.                                                              | John, husband.                                                                                                                                                         | 13 July. |
| 145  | LAKE, Thomas.                | Bobbing.                                                              | John, son.                                                                                                                                                             | 13 Nov.  |
| 53   | LAMBERT, Edward.             | Tenham.                                                               | Joan, relict.                                                                                                                                                          | 17 May.  |
| 63   | LOVELL, Edward.              | Dover.                                                                | Theodore, brother.                                                                                                                                                     | 6 June.  |
| 1    | LUNNE, William.              | Dover.                                                                | Joan, relict.                                                                                                                                                          | 15 Jan.  |
| 110  | MABB, Ralph.                 | St. James in<br>Isle of<br>Graynes.                                   | Anne, relict.                                                                                                                                                          | 14 Sept. |
| 95   | MAPLESDEN, Robert.           | Lidd.                                                                 | William Dakins, creditor; during<br>minority of Elizabeth, Mary, Peter,<br>and Robert, children.                                                                       | 16 Aug.  |
| 57   | MARKEWICK, Thomas.           | Riarth (Ry-<br>arsh).                                                 | Mary, relict.                                                                                                                                                          | 1 Apr.   |
| 49   | MARSH, Ann.                  | Crundell.                                                             | Peter, husband.                                                                                                                                                        | 1 May.   |
| 109  | MERRIAM, Henry.              | Sandwich.                                                             | Judith, relict.                                                                                                                                                        | 10 Sept. |
| 5    | MILES, Nicholas, <i>b.</i>   | Bexley.                                                               | William and John, next of kin.                                                                                                                                         | 8 Jan.   |
| 57   | MILLS, Samuel.               | Deane in co.<br>Kent.                                                 | Robert Rescod, creditor.                                                                                                                                               | 4 Apr.   |
| 67   | MINCHEN, William.            | Debtford.                                                             | Robert Thorowgood, creditor.                                                                                                                                           | 12 June. |
| 50   | MORGISON, Edward.            | Hearnehill.                                                           | Thomas Younge and Joan Younge<br><i>alias</i> Morgison, his wife, daughter.                                                                                            | 19 May.  |
| 20   | MUNNE, Richard.              | Feversham.                                                            | Anne, relict.                                                                                                                                                          | 3 Mar.   |
| 67   | NORTH, Nicholas.             | St. James,<br>Dover.                                                  | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                                                     | 20 June. |
| 62   | NOWELL, Sarah.               | Ashford.                                                              | John, son.                                                                                                                                                             | 18 June. |
| 167  | OSBORNE, Philip.             | Gravesend.                                                            | Arnold Bradly, creditor.                                                                                                                                               | 29 Dec.  |
| 50   | PARAMORE, Mary, <i>sp.</i>   | Worth.                                                                | Martha Winter, sister's daughter.                                                                                                                                      | 30 May.  |
| 128  | PARKER, Edward, <i>b.</i>    | Woolich.                                                              | Richard Wavell, creditor.                                                                                                                                              | 10 Oct.  |
| 55   | PARKHURST, Martha.           | St. Paul's, Can-<br>terbury.                                          | Francis Kenward, brother. Revoked<br>11 June 1661, and a new adminis-<br>tration granted to Robert Park-<br>hurst, husband.                                            | 12 May.  |
| 145  | PHILLIPPS, Thomas.           | Feversham.                                                            | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                                                                     | 9 Nov.   |
| 21   | PIGEON, Robert.              | Cliffe.                                                               | Jane, relict.                                                                                                                                                          | 29 Mar.  |
| 128  | PIPER, Thomas.               | Warehorne.                                                            | Katherine, relict.                                                                                                                                                     | 1 Oct.   |
| 67   | PLUMMER, Thomas.             | Woodchurch.                                                           | Thomas, uncle on the father's side;<br>during minority of Margaret,<br>John, Phebe, and Elizabeth, chil-<br>dren of deceased.                                          | 30 June. |



| Fol. | Name of deceased.                         | Parish.                             | To whom granted.                                                                                                     | Date.    |
|------|-------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------|
| 5    | POWNALL, Bridget, <i>w.</i>               | Canterbury.                         | John, son.                                                                                                           | 12 Jan.  |
| 127  | REEVE, Edward, <i>b.</i>                  | Shoreham.                           | Joanna, sister.                                                                                                      | 9 Oct.   |
| 90   | REYNOLDS, John.                           | Dover.                              | Sarah, relict.                                                                                                       | 4 Aug.   |
| 7    | RUSSELL, Bridgett.                        | Faversham.                          | Anne Russell <i>alias</i> Munn, daughter.                                                                            | 22 Jan.  |
| 38   | SALTER, Thomas.                           | Biddenden.                          | John Greene and Samuel White, creditors.                                                                             | 27 Apr.  |
| 62   | SAMEWAYS, Tobias.                         | Levisham.                           | Jane, relict.                                                                                                        | 2 June.  |
| 37   | SANDYS, Margaret, Dame.                   | Hawling.                            | Dame Christian Temple, granddaughter (ex filia).                                                                     | 21 Apr.  |
| 146  | SAPPE, John.                              | Condon ( <i>sic</i> ,<br>? Cowden). | Elizabeth, relict.                                                                                                   | 6 Nov.   |
| 45   | SARGEANT, William.                        | St. Mary<br>Dover.                  | Mary, relict.                                                                                                        | 26 May.  |
| 28   | SAUNDERS, Thomas.                         | Cliffe.                             | Agnes Saunders <i>alias</i> Wells, dau'r.                                                                            | 7 Mar.   |
| 146  | SELHURST, Shemias.                        | Tenterden.                          | Jane Austen, widow, daughter.                                                                                        | 19 Nov.  |
| 166  | SHARLOCK, Jeremiah, <i>b.</i>             | Halden.                             | Jeremiah, father.                                                                                                    | 30 Dec.  |
| 91   | SHIPTON, Thomas.                          | Maydstone.                          | John, brother.                                                                                                       | 29 Aug.  |
| 58   | SIVIERE, Catherine.                       | Woodchurch.                         | Thomas Siveer, most lately (nuperime) husband.                                                                       | 6 June.  |
| 145  | SKEYLE, Stephen.                          | Rochester.                          | George Maplesden, creditor.                                                                                          | 14 Nov.  |
| 29   | SMEALE, Robert.                           | Otford.                             | William, brother.                                                                                                    | 29 Mar.  |
| 27   | SPENCER, William.                         | Benenden.                           | Mary, relict.                                                                                                        | 18 Mar.  |
| 20   | STAFFORD, Benedict.                       | Debtford.                           | Elizabeth Jacob, creditor; Alice Stafford, to whom administration May 1647, being now deceased.                      | 24 Mar.  |
| 144  | STEPHENSON, Robert.                       | Westram.                            | Eliza, relict.                                                                                                       | 6 Nov.   |
| 12   | ST. NICHOLAS, Elizabeth.                  | Hearne.                             | Edward Mills, father and guardian of Elizabeth and Mary Mills, granddaughters of deceased and during their minority. | 2 Jan.   |
| 128  | STOKER, Richard, <i>b.</i>                | Woolwich.                           | John Francis, maternal uncle.                                                                                        | 18 Oct.  |
| 41   | STROUGHILL, Jane, <i>w.</i>               | Lidd.                               | Thomas, son.                                                                                                         | 27 Apr.  |
| 171  | SUMMERS, William.                         | Dartford.                           | Sara, relict.                                                                                                        | 11 Dec.  |
| 126  | SYMONS, James.                            | Debtford.                           | Margaret, relict. Further grants 1667 and 1673.                                                                      | 11 Oct.  |
| 167  | THOMPSON, John.                           | Ash.                                | Henry Coleman, creditor.                                                                                             | 14 Dec.  |
| 143  | THUNDER, John.                            | Crambrooke.                         | Joan, relict.                                                                                                        | 5 Nov.   |
| 5    | TURNER, Roger.                            | Gravesend.                          | Ellen, relict.                                                                                                       | 23 Jan.  |
| 69   | WALKER, Thomas.                           | Wittersham.                         | Thomas, son.                                                                                                         | 1 June.  |
| 103  | WARD, Arthur, <i>b.</i><br>(died abroad). | Isle of Thanet.                     | William Gorton, creditor.                                                                                            | 7 Sept.  |
| 145  | WELLER, John.                             | Cranebrooke.                        | Bridget, relict ( <i>vacat</i> in margin).                                                                           | 3 Nov.   |
| 46   | WELLS, Joseph.                            | Greenwich.                          | Mary, relict.                                                                                                        | 11 May.  |
| 127  | WHITE, Christopher.                       | St. Andrew,<br>Canterbury.          | Anne, relict.                                                                                                        | 17 Oct.  |
| 71   | WHITE, Margaret.                          | Lambam ( <i>sic</i> ).              | Thomas, son.                                                                                                         | 15 June. |
| 144  | WILKINSON, Susanna,<br><i>sp.</i>         | St. Martin,<br>Canterbury.          | Anna Wilkinson <i>alias</i> Bingham, sister.                                                                         | 8 Nov.   |
| 37   | WILLOUGHBY, Martha.                       | Penhurst.                           | William, son; Kenelem, son (see October 1646) being now dead.                                                        | 20 Apr.  |
| 50   | WILSHEIRE, Thomas, <i>b.</i>              | Rolvenden.                          | Elizabeth Wilsheire, mother of Margaret and Anne, sisters of deceased.                                               | 18 May.  |
| 167  | WITT, Robert.                             | Egerton.                            | William Curtis, creditor.                                                                                            | 17 Dec.  |
| 1    | WOLSEY, John.                             | Greenwich.                          | Samuel Tynne, creditor.                                                                                              | 4 Jan.   |
| 110  | WOOD, William.                            | Stroode.                            | Mary, relict.                                                                                                        | 20 Sept. |





SITE OF ANCIENT CEMETERIES IN PRESTON BY WINGHAM.

## ON "ROMANO-BRITISH" FICTILE VESSELS FROM PRESTON NEAR WINGHAM.

BY G. DOWKER.

IN 1889 the late Mr. Charles Roach Smith wrote to me, "What evil genius hinders you from having engraved for your account of the Preston kiln the whole of the figures of the pottery, which should be given in clear outline?" Since that account was printed, a number of Roman fictile vessels have at various times been found in the gravel pits in Preston parish. A notice of the Preston kiln appeared in 1872 in the twelfth volume of *Archæologia Cantiana*.\* I think it will be interesting to give a more detailed account of the chief vessels found, and also of the neighbourhood in which they were so plentifully dispersed.

Dearson Farm lies half a mile to the north-west of the parish road from Wingham to Preston, and about half a mile south-west from Preston Church. The gravel pit, wherein most of the pottery was found, is situated on a ridge of gravel bank that skirts the eastern valleys of the Lesser Stour, and near to a ford which crossed that river. Traces of the road may still be seen in dry seasons, crossing the marsh towards Ickham. At present the only roads near this gravel pit, or near the Preston Court gravel pit, are two narrow cart-ways, one from Dearson to the Preston and Wingham highway in the south by Heart's Delight, and another from Preston Court by Preston Church to the north at right angles to the parish road. A footpath, nearly parallel to the parish road from Wingham to Preston, skirts the gravel ridge on which the pottery has been found, and it probably marks the site of the Roman way. Part of this from Dearson to Wenderton is still highway. I have been thus particular in describing this road, as not only at Dearson, where the first discovery of pottery was made, but at almost all intermediate

\* Some relics from Dearson are noted in *Archæologia*, xxxvi., 181.



spots between Dearson and Preston Church (nearly half a mile in length) there have been found, in the gravel, traces of Romano-British interments. At Preston Court, close to Preston Church, is a large gravel pit, in which quantities of broken pottery have been met with. At an exhibition of miscellaneous curiosities, held in the Preston schoolroom a twelvemonth ago, I found some Samian pottery which was exhibited by labourers who had worked in this pit, and had preserved them as mantelpiece ornaments. I learned from these labourers that pottery had also frequently turned up in gravel excavated at Preston Forstal, at least a quarter of a mile north of Preston Court pit; so that upwards of three-quarters of a mile (in length) is marked by the discovery of Roman pottery.

It would seem then that the Dearson Cemetery was not a mere isolated one, but that the burials had been spread out along a considerable length of road. Near Ickham\* other Roman vessels have been found beside this road. So we cannot regard the Dearson burial-ground as the cemetery of Roman Wingham. Of the fictile vessels I have figured, it will be noted that the most perfect and interesting specimens were found in the Dearson gravel pit; this, however, is partly owing to the care there taken to preserve the specimens entire when met with. I interested Mr. Goodson (the owner of the property), and he informed me whenever the disturbed state of the gravel, or traces of charcoal and fire, suggested the probability of a Roman interment having taken place at any spot.

In the Preston Court gravel pit I have found a Roman Quern, traces of trenches in the gravel, and quantities of pottery generally in a broken condition. In one case burnt bones were found imbedded in an oval mass of partly burnt clay, probably a rude imitation of a funeral urn. In most cases the pottery has been of a rude or common description, of blue smoulder kiln-baked, but all of good design, and comparable with most of the Upchurch pottery. Some of the Samian vessels, from long exposure in the porous, damp gravel, had their red enamel so injured as to crumble away on exposure, and their potters' marks obliterated. The pit at Dearson, which lies nearer to Wingham than the other pits, has yielded the greater number of the best specimens of fictile vessels.

Mr. Roach Smith, in a note added to my paper in *Archæologia Cantiana*, vol. xii., p. 58, suggested that what I described as a Roman kiln at Dearson was probably a baked clay tomb, and referred

\* A Roman red clay bottle like No. 5, found by Mr. Minter, now in my collection.

to some examples he gave in *Archæologia Cantiana*, vol. xi., p. 115. Be this as it may, there appear to have been (nearer Preston Church) some rather curious cases in which a number of vessels were found close together; in one grave seven or eight had been put with one interment, in a gravel pit near Dearson Wood (about a quarter of a mile distant). The pottery described as Upchurch ware, found here, is all of a coarse kind. I have several specimens of a much better article found in Kent. Mr. F. G. Hilton Price described in the *Journal of the Anthropological Institute*, vol. v., p. 301, "a Romano-British" cemetery at Seaford in Sussex, where similar pottery was found. Mr. Price remarks, "In some instances black patches were observed in which fragments of burnt pottery, flints, pieces of charcoal, and charred bones were found; most of these patches contained one or more iron nails, and these patches marked the spots where interments had been made." Mr. Price suggests that after the body had been burnt on the funeral pyre, the ashes were collected and placed on a cloth or in a napkin, and fastened with iron nails, as he supposes, marking the interments of the poorer class, whose friends were not in a position to afford the expense of a funeral urn. In several places in the Preston gravel pits I have met with somewhat similar instances, and it seems probable that interments had been made near the dwellings, and not collected in one cemetery; if this is so, it may account for the interments having been scattered over so large an area.

The examples I have figured are taken from the best preserved specimens, and only one example is given of each character. I have found in addition many duplicate specimens, and a great many fragments of others. In 1872, I made water-colour drawings of many of the best specimens from Mr. Goodson's gravel pit, and they are now in the possession of Mrs. Goodson of Cleve Court in the Isle of Thanet. That lady has the terra-cotta rabbit, and she had also a nice specimen of an entire glass vessel, about six inches in height, which I have not been able to figure; it was of the usual square moulded form, with truncated neck, a small mouth, and small handle; it would hold about one pint. Several pieces of iron, probably nails, and a bronze piece of a spur (or something very like one) were found in the Dearson pit.

I will now describe the drawings which are all made to one scale:—

1. A fine oval blue vessel found in the Dearson pit; it contained burnt bones.

2. A tall upright urn ornamented, and containing burnt bones; the colour was blue and the texture fine. Dearson 1.

3. A large urn ornamented with cross lines below the centre and arched lines above, it likewise contained calcined human bones. D. 1.

4. An elegant vessel of blue Upchurch ware. D. 1.

5. A bottle of red ware. D. 1.

6. Urn of coarse blue ware; several like vessels were met with in the Dearson Cemetery, No. 1. D. 1.

7. Small urn nearly black. D. 1.

8. Small vessel nearly black. D. 1.

9. Samian cup, red ware with leaf ornamentation, found with several others in one interment in Dearson Cemetery, No. 1.

10. A somewhat similar vessel. D. 1.

11. Samian patera. D. 1.

12. Cup-shaped Samian patera. D. 1.

13. Small glass unguent vessel of green glass from a large urn. D. 1.

14. Urn of brown colour with lid, containing bones; in Preston Court pit similar lids appear to have been used to cover wide-mouthed urns, but most of them had been broken.

15. One of the largest urns met with, of rather coarse material and red. D. 1.

16. This vessel, the only one of the sort met with, is unique not only in material but in ornamentation; it is of rather thick clay of a brown-blue colour, containing small angular fragments of flint, which calcined white in the burning. I found a fragment of a thick urn of precisely the same material in the Saxon Cemetery at Wickham-breux. The ornaments on this vessel consist of some rude forms, intended perhaps to represent geese, which seem to have been stuck on while the clay was soft; these are on opposite sides of the vessel; between them is the representation of a man having a sort of striped tunic over his shoulders, and with his arms brought across his stomach in a rather indecent way, the feet are turned in, while the modelling of the whole is very rude. The head was broken off with the upper part of the urn. D. 1.

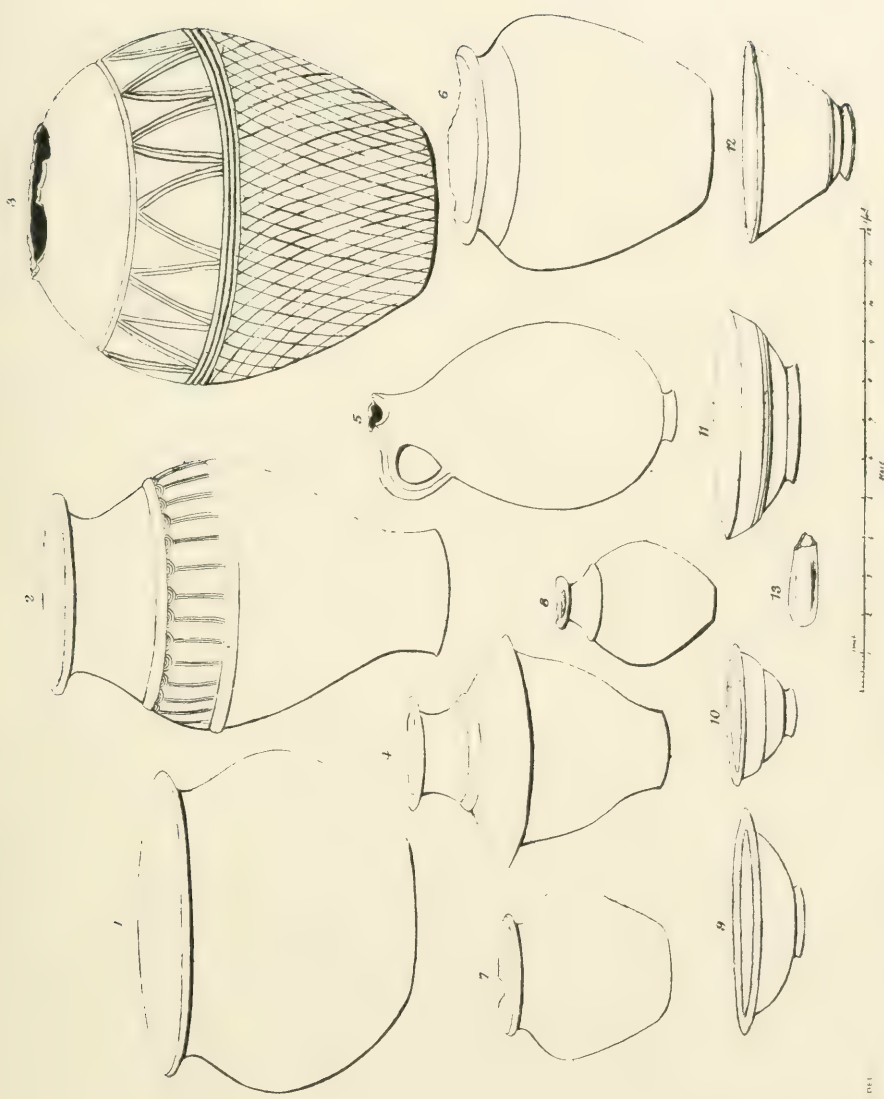
17. A brown-blue patera. Preston Court.

18. Upchurch ware. D. 1.

19. Red ware earthen bottle. A similar but larger one was found at Preston Court and Wickham. D.

20. Red Samian patera. Preston.

21. Small Samian patera. D.



ROMAN POTTERY, FOUND IN PRESTON BY WINGHAM.









SCALE OF INCHES

ROMAN POTTERY, FOUND IN PRESTON BY WINGHAM

22. A yellow, thin vessel, probably Durobrivian ware. Dearson.

23. A terra-cotta yellow vessel in the form of a rabbit, the ears are elevated, and form a support to a neck, which is perforated down to the hollow body; this neck forms the front part of the handle of the vessel. The mouth of the rabbit is likewise perforated, the whole body forming a sort of jug. What could be the use of this singular Roman relic? I would venture on the opinion that it was an infant's feeding-bottle; it certainly would serve admirably for such a purpose. When filled with milk, if the thumb were placed over the neck of the vessel, it would very effectually stop its running out at the mouth; while if the infant was sucking at the mouth of the vessel, and the upper part were left open, it would freely flow.

24. A red terra-cotta vessel like a small teapot, probably likewise a feeding-bottle.

It may be noted by referring to the map, opposite, that these "Romano-British" cemeteries lie scattered along a way that must have been thickly populated in Roman times, and occupy an area adjoining the parish church, far from the village population, which now lives more to the north-east—"Preston Street."

The Roman way must have continued past the church to the "Forstal," where pottery has been met with. The church has no feature I believe older than the thirteenth century, but just beyond its present churchyard "the rude forefathers of the hamlet sleep."

Since this paper was written, a fresh batch of pottery has been met with in the Preston Court gravel pit, one item being a large red cemetery urn.



## THE KENTISH FAMILY OF LOVELACE.

No. II.

BY THE REV. A. J. PEARMAN, M.A.

SINCE my paper on the Lovelaces appeared in our Tenth Volume\* I have obtained further information, which enables me to correct a few of my former statements, and to confirm and amplify the remainder.

I expressed the opinion that William Lovelace who died in 1493, and whose sons possessed the Bethersden, Bayford, Kingsdown, and Maplescomb estates, was a son of Richard, the Mercer of London, and a brother of Sir Richard, the Marshal of Calais, and of John, to whom his father bequeathed the manor of Bayford † as well as of Katharine, who inherited Hever. The proof that this opinion is well founded is the record of a Writ, dated 29 December 1485, reciting that in Chancery, E. T. 2 Richard III., it was adjudged that "William Lovelas should make a sure and lawful estate unto *his sister* Katharine, wife of William Pounteyn, and her lawful issue, of the manor of Hevyr in the parish of Kyndesdowne, co. Kent." Katharine either died childless, or parted with her property to her brother, for at his death he left it to his son. This William, who had married Laura Peckham, was, I suppose, the "William Lovellesse of Kingsdowne," who was cited 29 December 1472, on a charge of marrying his spiritual sister, *i.e.*, a woman for whom his mother had acted as Sponsor, "*qua' mat' tenuit' ad confirmaco'em Epi'.*" Mr. A. A. Arnold kindly examined the records of the Rochester Consistory Court, and informs me that the accused appeared in the Parish Church of Dartford on the 6th (or 11th) January 1472-3, and "exhibited a dispensation" on which the proceedings were adjourned or referred "*coram domino.*" and no further allusion to the case occurs. I imagine that the "William Lovelace of Merton, late of Bethersden," who was pardoned for his share in Cade's rebellion, was the same as he who died at Faversham in 1473, and *not* this William of Kingsdown‡ and Queenhithe. I refer to this

\* *Arch. Cant.*, Vol. X., pp. 184-220.

† Stager states in his *Baronagium* that, by deed of 19 Edward IV. (1479), William Lovelace and Richard his brother released the manors of Bayford and Goodnestone to Sir Thomas Bourchier, Kt., and others, "*que nuper fuerunt Ric. Lovelace patris n'ri et Johannis L. fratris n'ri.*" He also says that John Lovelace, the first in the pedigree, had sisters or aunts named Marion Shalke and Elizabeth Gateman.

‡ Thomas Honeywood, Baron for Hythe 31 Henry VI., who died *temp.* Edward IV., married "Thomasina Lovelace de Kingesdon" (Honeywood

for the purpose of remarking that in the Paston Letters we have a proof of the active part taken by one of this family, be he who he may, in the insurrection. Payn, Sir John Fastolf's servant, relating his own experiences, writes: "The captain that same time let take me at the White Hart in Southwark and there commanded Lovelace to despoil me out of mine array, and so he did; and there he took a fine gown of musterv-devillers furred with fine beaver, and one pair of brigandines covered with blue velvet and gilt nails, with leg harness; the value of the gown and brigandines £8." This William of Faversham, whose "lyvelod" was at Bethersden, was doubtless the person who, 1 October 1455, was supervisor of the will of Thomas Heth of Woolwich. He had two daughters, one of whom was in all probability the ancestress of Sir Simonds D'Ewes. Sir Simonds, speaking of his mother, says: "She was the sole daughter and heir of Richard Simonds of Coxden, co. Dorset, Esq., yet was not born in the western parts, but at Faversham in co. Kent, the 29 November (being Sunday), 2 afternoon, A.D. 1579. Her birth happened to be in this place because it had formerly been resided in by Johan her mother, being at the time her father married her widow of John Nethersole, Esq., being daughter also of a Stephens, a surname very ancient in that shire, but of small eminence in these days, yet she was nearly allied unto (if not descended from an inheritance of) the family of Lovelace."\* And again, "Of my mother's family I can say little. She was sole daughter and heir of Richard Simonds and of Johanna his wife, the daughter of William Stephens of Kent, and of Ellen his wife, the daughter and heir of a Lovelace (as hath been received by tradition), and that she was heir to the said Ellen, whence my grandfather did about 45 years since (1591) cause to be depicted over the chimney of his dining-room at Coxden his own coat armour impaled with Lovelace and Ensham quarterly, which may yet be seen. What proofs he had to assert his assuming of them I knew not." The dates, however, make it much more likely that (unless D'Ewes has omitted a generation) his ancestress was a daughter of William Lovelace, the *son* of the last mentioned, who, as we learn from the records of New Romney, was born at Wickhambreaux, and "admitted to the franchise of Romene on the 14th day of June 1 Richard III.," having to give for his fine, paid beforehand, 6s. 8d. "And if he remain without the liberty of the said town he shall give for his yearly contribution 20*d*." This seems to be the "cousin of Sir Richard," noted by Seager in his *Baronagium*. I have not found when or where he died, but he appears to have left no son, and his property at Bethersden must have devolved on his relatives Sir Richard and William of Kingsdown, or one of them.

Evidences—*Topographer and Genealogist*, vol. ii., p. 268). Elsewhere she is called "Mary, daughter of William Lovelace of Bethersden, whose ancestor had married the heir of Broxbourne."

\* The *Visitation of Kent* 1574 calls Alice, wife of William Lovelace of Bethersden, who died 1540, "daughter of Stivins." But *her* heir could not have been Simonds' wife, as she left a son, the Poet's great-grandfather.

## SIR RICHARD LOVELACE.

To what I have already written respecting Sir Richard, I can only add that, 11 February 1486, he received a "grant, during pleasure, of an annuity of 50 marks out of the issues of the Town of Calais and the marches of the same," and that ten days afterwards a mandate was addressed to the "Treasurer of the Town of Calais to pay divers sums of money to Adrian and Richard Lovelas which had been heretofore granted to them by letters patent of Edward IV. and Richard III., and which are confirmed to them by Henry VII." His nephews were unquestionably his heirs. A MS. in the Library of Queen's College, Oxford, contains a Confirmation, dated 2 December 6 Elizabeth (1563), by R. Cooke, Clarencieux, "of this Armes (Lovelace and Eynsham) quartered to William Lovelace of Canterbury, Esq., Seriante at Lawe, being one of the heires of Sr Richard Louelace, Knt., late Marshall of Calceys, deceased, according to the custome of Gaucellkynde in Kent, which Richard died sans issue, after whose death the inheritance descended to J<sup>o</sup> Louelace of Kingsdowne Esq. and to William Louelace of Bethersden Esq., sonnes of William Louelace Esq. brother unto the said Sir Richard, which William had issue the aforesaid Wm. Louelace, Seriante at Lawe. And the gift of the Creast is allowed unto William Lovelace Esq., and to all the heires and posteritie of the said Sir Richard and William Louelace grandfather to the said William."

## SERJEANT LOVELACE.

The Serjeant, to whom this "Confirmation" was given, and whose portrait, with those of his son, grandson, and great-grandson, is in the Dulwich Gallery, was a man of some eminence in his profession, and probably the person referred to by Mr. Riley, when in his note to the Fifth Report of the Historical MSS. Commission, he remarked: "The surname Lovelass is still remembered as that of a writer of authority upon Wills." I have already given a pretty full sketch of his career, but we are indebted for an interesting account of his labours in connection with the Commission of 1561 for the repair of Rochester Bridge, and for a facsimile of his writing, to the valuable paper by Mr. A. A. Arnold in *Arch. Cantiana*, Vol. XVII. From that account I note that in July 1561 he had "gon downe to his house in the Welde of Kent," i.e., to Lovelace Place in Bethersden, which at that time of year, when the roads were dry and the trees in leaf, would be a pleasant change from London and Canterbury, and that 22 September he refers to his "greyhoundes," of which as a country gentleman he seems to have been fond. Two or three other items I have gathered respecting him. Foxe, in his *Acts and Monuments* (vol. viii., p. 235, Church Historians of England), says: "I am credibly certified, that in the eighth year of Queen Elizabeth, certain scalps and other young infants' bones were found and taken out with a stick in the hole of a stone wall in Lenton Abbey, by certain gentlemen within the county of Nottingham (James Barusse,

Richard Loveit, and W. Lovelace) walking in the prior's chamber; witness the said W. Lovelace, with others which saw the bones aforesaid." The Serjeant is probably here referred to; having been, as we know, associated in 1559 with Jewel in a Commission for the Establishment of Religion. With Lord Chief Baron Saunders he acted as Justice of Assize for Oxfordshire, 27th February 14 Elizabeth. In 1574 Reynolde Scot published a black-letter pamphlet entitled a *Perfite P'latforme of a Hoppe Garden*, and dedicated it to "William Lovelace of Bethersden, Sergeaunt at the Lawe." It contains illustrations shewing that in earlier times the growers banked the earth high about the sets. In one of the cuts the "hills" appear about four feet high, rounded and smoothed like an inverted flower-pot. At the funeral of Archbishop Parker, 1575, Serjeant Lovelace walked in the procession with his old antagonist Chief Baron Manwood, and let us hope that salutary thoughts passed through the minds of both, as they followed their patron to the grave. In his *History of the Star Chamber*, Mr. Burns writes: "In a case (Michaelmas, 4 James I.), Egerton said he remembered in Sir N. Bacon's time, that a Demurrer was put into the Star Chamber unto a Bill, for that the Bill was for other offences than were contained in the Statutes of 1 and 3 Henry VII., to which Serjeant Lovelace being then a young man put his hand, and was sharply reproved. His excuse was that 'Mr. Plowden had put his hand unto it, and he supposed he might in anything follow St. Austin.'" From the entry of his burial in the Register of St. Alphage, Canterbury, it appears, under the date of April 1, 1577, that "Sereiant Lovelas died the xxij<sup>th</sup> day of Marche last past in London, and was buried in the bodye of Christe Church in Caunturberye."

I find that in my pedigree of the Bethersden Lovelaces I have made a mistaken suggestion as to the death of the Serjeant's widow. I had thought that she was possibly the "Mrs. Lovelace, lately deceased," in 1591, "before whose pew in St Alphage, Canterbury, Christopher Turner, Gent., was buried," but by her will *proved* 29 April 1578 she desired to be buried at South Warnborough, Hants. She mentions her previous husband Thomas Carell, her daughters Frances Carell and Mabel Lovelace, both under 21, her brothers Gabriell White, Steven White the elder, Steven White the younger, Anthony White, her sisters Barbara Oxenbridge and Frances Yeate, her "cosyn" Anne Yeate, daughter of Frances, her step-children William, Thomas, and Mary Lovelace. She leaves to Steven White, Senior, "a ring of gold whereon are written these words, 'The way to Lief is Death,'" and to Mary Lovelace "a little trencher salt which was her father's."

#### SIR WILLIAM LOVELACE, SENIOR.

I have nothing to add to what I have already said of Sir William Lovelace, Senior, the Serjeant's elder son, whose portrait is also at Dulwich, except that in 1607 he granted a lease for forty-one years to "Richard Long, of Bethersden, Wholkeemer (? Woolecomber),



of a tenement called Poulchurst," and I mention this for the sake of suggesting that "Long's Corner," the point at which the road from Bethersden to Biddenden and Smarden divides, may be called after this man. Perhaps Sir William, who was not knighted until 1599, is the person mentioned in the letter of Lord Burghley to Sir R. Cecil, 29 March 1594. "By your letter and by the message of Mr. Loveless I perceive her Majesty wold have me come to the court to-morrow."

Sir John Collimore, his son-in-law, was knighted as "of Kent" at the Tower, 14 March 1604. His "Marriage Allegation" runs: "160<sup>3</sup>, 17 Feb., John Collymore, Mercer, of St Thomas Apostle, London, Bachelor, 29, and Mabel Lovelace, Maiden, 18, of St Bride's, London, daughter of Sir William Lovelace, Knight, of the City of Canterbury, who consents; consent also of M<sup>r</sup> James Collymore, of St Thomas Apostle, Merchant, father of said John; at St Thomas Apostle aforesaid." Their daughter Mabel died unmarried at Dr. Harde's house, and was buried in Canterbury Cathedral, 1668.

#### LOVELACE THE POET.

My next addition is one that sets at rest the question which has "exercised the minds" of some of his biographers, as to the amount of "Bail" required of Sir William's grandson the Poet, as a condition of his release from the imprisonment to which the House of Commons had condemned him for his share in the second presentation of the Kentish Royalist Petition of 1642. Anthony Wood gives it as £40,000. Following the, in this instance, unfortunate guidance of Mr. Hazlitt, I wrote "it was ordered that he be forthwith bailed upon good security, probably for £4000." When I came to examine the Parliamentary Journals for myself, I found, under date 21 June 1642, "That this House doth approve of William Clarke, Esq., of Rootham in Kent, and Thomas Flood, Esq., of Otton in Kent, to be bail for Captain Lovelace, £10,000 the Principal, £5000 apiece the Sureties."

Thomas Flood, or Fludd, was of Gore Court in Otham. William Clarke, afterwards knighted, was of Ford in Wrotham, and fell in the skirmish at Cropredy Bridge, 29 June 1644.

The Poet's mother was married to her second husband, Dr. Brown, at Greenwich, 20 January 1630. His sister Anne married the Rev. John Gorsage, Rector of Walkern, Herts; and his sister Elizabeth wedded Daniel Hayne of Kintbury Eaton, Berks, who at the time of the marriage, 23 March 1664, was thirty-seven years of age.

#### LOVELACES OF KINGSDOWN.

John Lovelace of Hever in Kingsdown was in the Commission of the Peace for Kent, 20 May 1531. His son Thomas, who had been named in the will of his uncle William as "supervisor," seems to have been living at Lovelace Place in 1554, since in that year he is described as "of Bethersden" in the Commission empowering him, with others, to "bail and set at large such of the offenders in

Wyatt's Rebellion as were in prison in Kent, and at their discretion to compound with them according to the nature of their offences." In May 1555 he was "Escheator" at the inquisition held at East Greenwich on the death of John Fitz, and in 1560 was "Super-visor" of the will of Thomas Hurst, Gent., of Lewisham, who left land at Great Chart.

Referring, no doubt, to Leonard Lovelace, the successor of Thomas, R. Whyte writes to Sir Robert Sidney, 13 October 1597: "Even now Mr. Lovelace of Kent came unto me and desired me to procure hym some answer from your Lordship to a Lettre he sent you: yt is about a colt he sayes is unduly detained from hym in Oteford Park. His sute unto you is that you wil direct your lettre to Sir Thomas Walsingham, Sir John Levison, Mr. Leonard, Mr. Sidley, or any two of them, to examine the cause. I promised to wryte unto you about yt, for he is one of them that gave you his voice in the Election, and I have thaneked hym for yt."

The Plymouth MSS. contain two or three letters addressed to Richard Lovelace, Leonard's brother and heir, which may be worth transcribing.

"To worshipfull my very good uncle Mr. Richard Lovelace give these.

"Good Uncle. I in most humble manner do desire to hear from you and my good aunt for I do account you the one of the dearest friends I have. Though we are separated from our friends, it will be a great comfort to hear from them, and if it will please you to come this Summer into Kent we shall be as glad to see you as any friend we have. Dear Uncle, I think that you would gladly hear how the case standeth with us, as I thank God we are all well and my father useth us kindly as we would desire, and thus with my duty to my good aunt and yourself I humbly take my leave, desiring God to send you health and my little cousin, from Waddesshire.

"Your loving neice to command till death,

"FRANCES MONINGES.

"I do purpose by the grace of God to follow your good counsel as near as I can."

"To the right worshipfull my very loving Brother Mr. Richard Lovelace Esq<sup>r</sup> be these delivered.

"Good Brother,

"I thank you very much for your care you have of my unhappy nephew's business in the Parliament, and there be so many of them that God be thanked I can hardly keep a penny in my purse for them, but howsoever I will disburse Twenty Pounds so that you will secure me that one of his children shall have it, but for his use I will give nothing: so leaving you to the prohibie of Jesus I rest ever,

"Your lo: Sister,

"MARGARET CLERKE."

Margaret, aunt of Sir John Molyneux of Notts, and widow of Leonard Lovelace, had married secondly Thomas Clerke of Hyde Abbey, Winchester. Her nephew was a prisoner for debt, and his affairs were in inextricable confusion.

"To my especial good friend Mr. Richard Lovelace Esq<sup>r</sup> at Colham these.

"Sir,

"I desire to patronize both widows and fatherless, and if God hath made me a judge I should have condemned the widow's refusal of your kind offer

and [deemed ?] yourself a protector of her, but women, though they be widows and have need enough, are wilful and wedded to their own opinion, though to their own loss. I acquainted Mrs. Ellis how you had offered her £10 for her corn, and that you were willing to let my fellow Robyns, or his some, or myself, have it of you again for £9 10s. 0d. She told me you offered her so much yet she sayeth it hath cost her 30s. et modis and would have £11 for it, which I told her was impossible and so left her. I will acquaint her with your care in preparing the barn for her. I must again leave it to her own answer for she is a woman and she hath good opinion of her own. . . . Thus much I must more make you acquainted withall that my fellow Ellis and I talking about the provision of money for my lady against her going to the baths with the Queen, he told me my lady made accompt that you would furnish her with her rent some fortnight less or . . . Lady-day with your own, which I will let you know when I hear it from herself, for she makes some . . . of you. Mr. . . . man that was about to take your house, having talked with his carpenter touching the church, is not minded to proceed with you therein, for I think his wife is not willing and so he prayed me to let you know. This moving and meddling for the moveable creatures we find them change daily. I must entreat you not to think unkindness in me for being an instrument for him or her, but I, what shall prevail, my true love to you shall ever be firm and stable while I am mine own, God willing, to whose protection I leave you.

"York House this last of January 1613.

"Your poor troublesome and chargeable friend to command,

"GEORGE GOSSE.

"I saw your brother to-day in . . . his . . . saluting gentlewomen, whose courtesy I was loth to interrupt, but I saw he was well and left him to his compliments."

Richard Lovelace hired the manor house of Colham in the parish of Hillingdon, near Uxbridge, of Lord Chancellor Ellesmere, whose wife is the "my lady" referred to in the letter. He was also, I believe, agent for some of her property. His rent in 1616 amounted to £161 12s., of which £28 10s. was for "the great Park," £9 for "Hanger wood," and £19 for "Colham mill."

The second wife of Richard Lovelace was, as I have said, Jane Monke, widow of Roger Day. It seems that, though not married until she had attained the mature age of forty-eight, she survived her wedding day not less than sixty years! She was buried at Thorington Church, Suffolk, where, "on a small stone slab under the altar, removed from its original position," is the following inscription to her memory: "Here resteth ye body of Jane daughter of Francis Monke Esq<sup>r</sup> first married to Roger Day Gent., and after his decease to Richard Lovelace of Kingsdowne in ye County of Kent Esq<sup>r</sup>, whom she also overlived, but had not any childe by eyther of them. She was a godly sober and vertuous woman and lived (by ye blessing of God) until she was one hundred and eight yeares of age. In whose honour and memory Henry Coke Esq<sup>r</sup> and Margaret his wife (sole daughter and heire of ye said Richard Lovelace by Elizab. his former wife) have erected this monument. This Jane for y<sup>e</sup> affectionate love as well to hir husband Richard Lovelace, as to the said Henry and Margaret and their children, gave all her estate of Value to those children as by hir last will appeareth. She Christianly and peaceibly passed out of this mortal life y<sup>e</sup> 12 day of June 1630 in ye faviour of God and good men." The will gives £500 to Richard Coke, and £100 to Ciriar Coke, and the codicil all above £800 equally between Roger, Ciriar, Robert, Bridget, and Jane.

The old lady lived in the reigns of Henry VIII., Edward VI., Mary, Elizabeth, James I., and Charles I., and might have seen both Katharine of Arragon and Henrietta Maria as Queens Consort of England.

If the above inscription is rightly given, Richard Lovelace's first wife could not have been *Mary*, daughter of Serjeant Lovelace, as on Hasted's authority I have asserted. The Serjeant had no daughter *Elizabeth*, so far as I know.

The marriage between Henry Coke (son of the Chief Justice) and Margaret Lovelace was solemnized at Hillingdon, Middlesex, 24 August 1619.\*

#### HENRY LOVELACE.

The second son of John Lovelace of Kingsdown who died in 1546, Henry Lovelace, the ancestor of the Canterbury family, inherited "Snatts" in Kingsdown from his father. He was admitted a freeman of the Mercers' Company 1530, "by Servitude," having been apprenticed to Mr. Robert Chertsey. In his will, made 1 August 1577, he describes himself as "Gentelman, of Chalke," near Gravesend, and left Snatts and lands in Kingsdown, Maplescomb, Woodland, and Shoreham to his eldest son Thomas, with remainder to his next son Launcelot (afterwards Recorder of Canterbury); mentioning "Margery" (*née* Hamon), "his wife," and his "brother Edward," to whose "daughter Agnes, then a servant in his house," he bequeathed a legacy; also his sister "Alice, and his sister Byrd of Chipstead;" giving something to the poor of Chalke and of Kingsdown "where I was born," and desiring to be buried at Chalke. This last wish was not carried out. For not only do the Registers of Chalke contain no reference to him or his family, but Launcelot Lovelace of St. Botolph's without Aldersgate, who in 1573-4 was Collector for Kent of rents of suppressed Chantries, and whose account book, from 25 March 1584 to November 1586, is in the British Museum, by will, proved 21 June 1605, directed that he should be buried at Kingsdown "near his brothers Thomas and *Henry*."

#### THOMAS LOVELACE.

Henry's elder son, Thomas, must be he of whom Stow, in his *Annals*, tells the following sad story: "The 11<sup>th</sup> of Feby 1585 Thomas Lovelace was brought prisoner from the Tower of Lon-

\* The *Visitation of Rutland* in 1618-19, with Additions, as published by the Harleian Society, contains a statement which it seems impossible to reconcile with the facts. On page 6 Walter Houghton of King's Cliff, Northampton, and afterwards (1630) of Kilthorpe in Rutland, is represented as having married as his second "wife Elizabeth, d. of Lovelace of Hillingdon in Com' Mid'sex." The Thorington inscription appears plainly to contradict this assertion. It is, however, possible that Richard Lovelace may have had a daughter Elizabeth, who died childless in her father's lifetime, and whose surviving sister Margaret was therefore spoken of as his "sole daughter and heir." The fact that wife and daughter are both called "Elizabeth" strengthens this supposition. The Register of St. Alphege, Canterbury, records the burial there, 12 April 1596, of "Elizabeth, daughter of Mr. Richard Lovelace, Gent."



don to the Starre Chamber against whom her Majestic's Attorney General did inform that the same Lovelace, upon malice conceived against Leonard and Richard Lovelace his cousin germanes, had falsely and devilishly contrived and counterfeited a very trayterous letter in the name of Thomas Lovelace, another brother of the said Richard and Leonard then resident beyond the seas, purporting that the said Thomas should thereby incite and provoke the said Leonard to procure the said Richard to execute her Highnesse destruction, with other circumstances of Treason. This letter he cast in an open highway, pretending that upon the discovery thereof his said kinsmen Leonard and Richard should be drawne in question for the treasonable matter against her Majestic in that bill contained, even in the highest degree, for which offence her Majestic's attorney prayed the said Thomas, then prisoner, might receive condigne punishment. Whereupon the court adjudged that he should be carried on horseback about Westminster Hall with his face to the horsetaile and a paper on his backe wherein to be written: 'For counterfeiting of false and treacherous letters against his owne kindred, containing most traiterous matter against her Majestic's person.' And from thence to be carried in that manner, and set on the pillorie in the Palace at Westminster and there to have one of his eares cut off; also to be carried in like manner into London and set on the pillorie one market day in Cheape, with the like Paper. After that, carried into Kent and at the next assize there to be set on the Pillory with the like paper, and his other ear to be cut off. Also to be set on the Pillory one market day at Canterbury and another at Rochester in the like manner; and at every the aforesaid places this order taken touching his offence to be openly read, the sentence whereof was duly executed in the Palace at Westminster, in Cheape, etc."

Of course it was not *he* who went as "Pilgrim to Rome in 1583," as I suggested in the Pedigree, but Thomas, son of Thomas Lovelace of Kingsdown. I know nothing of his subsequent history.

I can add but little to what I have already written concerning the Canterbury Lovelaces.\* Mr. Hovenden informs me that from an indenture in his possession, dated 20 January 36 Elizabeth, it appears that Mary Cayser of Hollingbourne, wife of Lancelot Lovelace of Gray's Inn, had been previously married to Richard Rivers, and was the mother by him of a son named William, on whom by a deed of 10 November 1 Charles I. (1625) a portion of her property was settled.

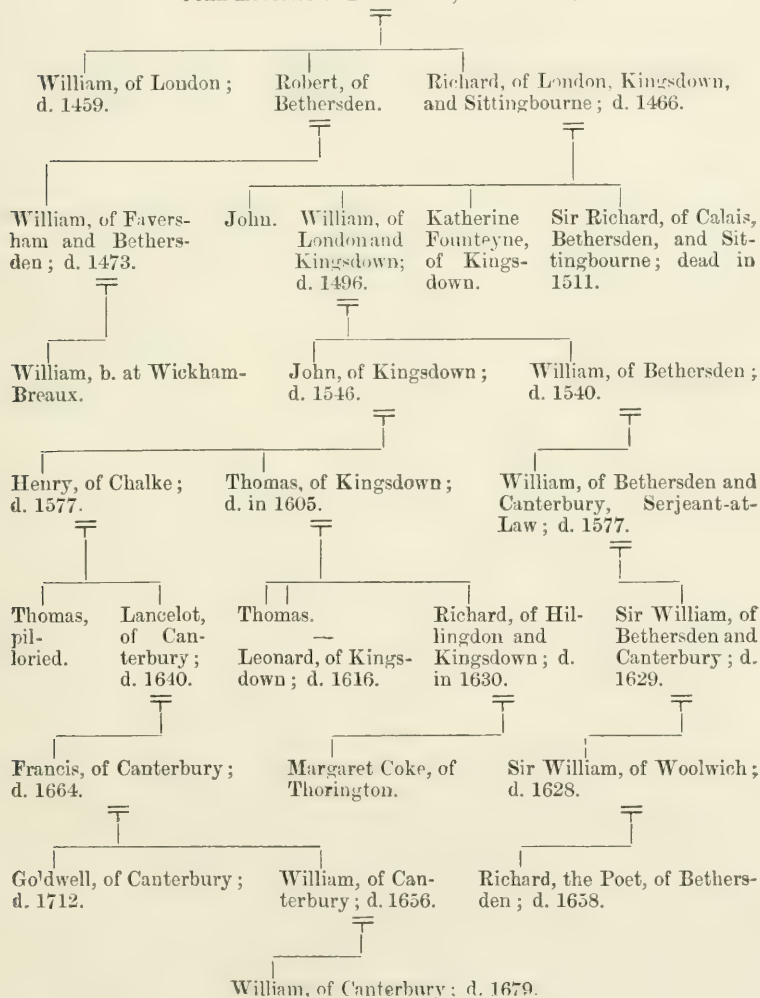
The Rivers Family were seated at Chafford in Penshurst.

Leonard, the son of Lancelot and Mary, is described as "Woollen draper" of Canterbury. I refer to him for the sake of noticing what is undoubtedly a mistake in the Register of St. Mary Magdalen, Canterbury. Under date "1635 Aprill the 7," we read, "was

\* To prevent mistakes it may be well to say that the Bethersden branch of the family had property in Canterbury, but that by the "Canterbury Lovelaces" I mean Lancelot and his descendants, who lived and held municipal office in the city.

baptized Lancelot Louelas some of Leonarde and *Ingle* his wife." But Leonard, 26 September 1632, married *Martha*, daughter of Alderman Whiting, by whom he had children born in 1637 and 1639. The Alderman *had* a daughter Ingle, and the clergyman, no doubt, wrote the name of one sister for that of the other, forgetting, it may be, *which* of the Misses Whiting Mr. Lovelace had married. Mr. J. M. Cowper tells me that the name Ingle occurs as a surname in the Register of St. Paul's, Canterbury, and as a Christian name also, having been bestowed in 1599 on the daughter of James Chilton, one of the Pilgrim Fathers.

John Lovelace of Bethersden, dead in 1417.



## EARLY PRESENTATIONS TO KENTISH BENEFICES.

BY REV. T. S. FRAMPTON, M.A.

LETTERS of Presentation to Benefices from the Sovereign are of frequent occurrence throughout the Patent Rolls. They were generally given either by reason of the preferment being Crown patronage, or through a vacancy in the See, though there were other grounds for the exercise of the right.

The Patent Rolls commence with the 3rd year of King John. Those for the 10th, 11th, and 12th years of his reign are unfortunately missing, which is all the more to be regretted by the student of Kentish Ecclesiastical History, as during the whole of that time the Temporalities of the See of Canterbury were in the King's hands, and he disposed of all preferments belonging to the Archbishop which happened to fall vacant. The Rolls for the 23rd and 24th years of King Henry III. are also missing. With these exceptions the series is complete throughout.

The Patent Rolls for King John's reign were printed in verbal facsimile, and with admirable Indexes of Persons and Places, in the year 1835, under the direction of the Public Record Commissioners. Those for the reign of King Henry III. have not yet been so treated.

The Presentations given below are valuable, as being earlier in date than any Institutions entered in the Registers of the Archbishops in Lambeth Palace Library, which commence with the accession of Archbishop Peckham in the year 1279.

It may be useful to Compilers of Lists of Incumbents to mention that there is in the Public Record Office a MS. Calendar of Presentations to Benefices in various dioceses, including those of Canterbury and Rochester from 1 Edw. I. to 24 Edw. III. The volume contains presentations to more than two hundred benefices in Kent, and is well worth examination. There are also some well-preserved *Sede Vacante* Registers among the Cathedral Archives at Canterbury, which, with the Calendar above mentioned, form a useful supplement to the better known Episcopal Registers.

## KING JOHN'S REIGN, 1199—1216.

| REFERENCE.<br>Anno. | PRESENTEE.                                                  | PREFERMENT.                                  | LETTERS<br>DIRECTED TO.                                                  | DATE.      |
|---------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------|
| 3 m. 1.             | S., Well. Archid's. <sup>1</sup>                            | FAVERESHAM.                                  | D'n'm Cant.                                                              | [17 Maii.] |
| 4 m. 6.             | Adam de Essex'.                                             | Capella S. Joh.<br>de STANES, in<br>TANET.   | D'n'm Cant.                                                              | 29 Dec.    |
| 7 m. 1.             | Adam de Essex'.                                             | SMEREDEN'.                                   | Arch'd'o Cant.                                                           | 2 Dec.     |
| 7 m. 2.             | W. de Wrotham, <sup>2</sup><br>Archid. Tanton.              | WARDON, in<br>Scapeia.                       | H., Archid'o Cant.                                                       | 13 Jan.    |
| 7 m. 3.             | Walter, de Gray, <sup>3</sup> Can-<br>cellar'.              | Prebenda de<br>MALLINGES.                    | G., Roffens. Ep'o,<br>et Tho. de Hel-<br>ham, Offic. Ar-<br>chiep. Cant. | 23 Jan.    |
| 7 m. 4.             | Will. de Wroth.,<br>Archid. Tant'.                          | EST MALLING'. <sup>4</sup>                   | H., Archid. Cant.,<br>et Ep'o Roff.                                      | 6 Marc.    |
| 7 m. 4.             | Petrus de Cornhull'.                                        | MILSTEDE.                                    | H., Archid. Cant.                                                        | [Marc.]    |
| 7 m. 6.             | Joh'es de Birningeham.                                      | COLRED'.                                     | H., Archid. Cant.                                                        | [21 Apr.]  |
| 7 m. 6.             | Will's, capellanus. <sup>5</sup>                            | COLRED', per-<br>petua Vicaria.              | H., Archid. Cant.                                                        | [21 Apr.]  |
| 8 m. 3.             | W., Archid. Tanton'.                                        | KESTON'. <sup>6</sup>                        | Dec. de Orbinton'.                                                       |            |
| 8 m. 2.             | Joh'es de Birningeham,<br>cap'llan. Hug.,<br>Archid. Well'. | EDESHAM, per-<br>petua Vicaria. <sup>7</sup> | H., Archid'o Cant.                                                       | [Marc.]    |
| 8 m. 2.             | W., Archid. Totton'. <sup>8</sup>                           | SALTEWUD'.                                   | Tho. de Elham, Of-<br>fic. Archiep. Cant.                                | [Marc.]    |
| 9 m. 6.             | Wuluinus, clericus<br>Com. Flandr'.                         | BOUGHTON', <i>alias</i><br>BOCTON'.          | Archid'o Cant., et<br>Thom. de Elham.                                    | [Jun.]     |
| 9 m. 5.             | Sim. de Waltam.                                             | COLRED'.                                     | Archid'o Cant., et<br>Thom. de Elham.                                    | [Jul.]     |
| 14 m. 1.            | Rob. filius Galfr'.                                         | S. Joh'is Bapt., in<br>THANITO.              | Offic. Archiep'at.<br>Cant.                                              | 14 Marc.   |
| 15 m. 7.            | Guido, cl'icus Regin. de<br>Cornhull'.                      | MILDSTED'.                                   | D'no S., Cant.<br>Archiep'o. <sup>9</sup>                                | 3 Nov.     |

<sup>1</sup> Simon Fitz-Robert, Archdeacon of Wells, was also Provost of Beverley. Hubert Walter was at this time Archbishop of Canterbury.

<sup>2</sup> William de Wrotham was Archdeacon of Taunton in 1204, and in 1212. The Archdeacon of Canterbury at this time was Henry de Sandford, who was subsequently Bishop of Rochester.

<sup>3</sup> He was Bishop of Worcester 1213-14, and translated to York in 1216. He died 1 May 1255. The prebend to which he was now presented had previously been held by Hen. de Baiocis.

<sup>4</sup> Lately held by Baldewin de Ginnes.

<sup>5</sup> He was charged with an annual payment of ten marks to John de Birningeham.

<sup>6</sup> Lately held by Hen. de Baioc'.

<sup>7</sup> The Charter Roll of 7 John, m. 8, contains the following entries about Adisham:—"J. D'i gra., etc. Sciatis nos intuitu D'i concessisse, etc., H. de Well., Archid. Well., ecclesiam de Edesham cum capella de Stapi., etc., vacantem et de donatione nostra existent, r'one Archiep'at. Cant. vacantis et in manu nostra existentis . . . Apud Bixle xxj Julij." "J. D'i gra., etc. Sciatis nos intuitu D'i, et de consensu Hug. de Well., Archid. Well., persone ecclesie de Edesham, concessisse dilecto clerico nostro J. de Well. ecclesiam de Edesham, habend. et tenend. toto tempore vite sue cum capella de Staples et omnibus aliis pertin. suis in perpetuam vicariam sub annua pensione unius bisantii predicto H. Archid. ejusdem eccl. et successoribus suis persolvenda . . . Apud Havering vij Aug." The same memb. contains the grant of the church of "Maydenestane" to Will. de Cornhull, and that of Tenham to Gaufr' de Bocland.

<sup>8</sup> Walter de Gray, Archdeacon of Totnes.

<sup>9</sup> Stephen Langton, consecrated 17 June 1207. He did not receive the temporalities until 1213.



| REFERENCE.<br>Anno.                 |                 | PRESENTEE.                                              | PREFERMENT.                     | LETTERS<br>DIRECTED TO.                             | DATE.      |
|-------------------------------------|-----------------|---------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------|------------|
| 15                                  | m. 5.           | Thom. de Boues.                                         | OSPRENG'. <sup>10</sup>         | D'no S., Cant.<br>Archiep'o. <sup>9</sup>           | [Jan.]     |
| 17                                  | m. 14.          | Phil. de Langeb[er]ge.                                  | SAUTW'D.                        | D'no Cant. Ar-<br>chiep'o. et ejus<br>Officialibus. | 18 Oct.    |
| 17                                  | m. 6.           | Lucas, capellanus.                                      | OSPRENG'.                       | Offic. Archiep'i.                                   | 8 Marc.    |
| KING HENRY III.'s REIGN, 1216—1272. |                 |                                                         |                                 |                                                     |            |
| 5                                   | pt. 2.<br>m. 6. | Adam Giffard.                                           | BIKENOR'.                       |                                                     | 6 Marc.    |
| 6                                   | m. 2.           | Fratres Hospitalis S.<br>Marie, Dover'.                 | SELLINGES.                      |                                                     | 24 Aug.    |
| 9                                   | m. 7.           | Prior et Monachi S.<br>Andr., Rodensis.                 | HERTLEP'.                       | Archiep'o Cant.                                     | [12 Feb.]  |
| 10                                  | m. 7.           | Thom. de Gillingham,<br>clericus H. de Burgo.           | WARDON'.                        | S., Cantuar. Arch.                                  | [16 Marc.] |
| 10                                  | m. 6.           | Joh's de Gillingham.                                    | WARDON'. <sup>1</sup>           | S., Cantuar. Arch.                                  | 4 Maii.    |
| 12                                  | m. 1.           | Gileb[ertu]s Marescal-<br>lus.                          | WINGEHAM.                       | S. de Langeton, Ar-<br>chid. Cant.                  | 19 Sept.   |
| 13                                  | m. 12.          | Ranu' Brito.                                            | BOCTON.                         | Archid. Cant.                                       | 31 Oct.    |
| 13                                  | m. 12.          | Henr. de Bissopeston. <sup>2</sup>                      | SAUTWUD'.                       | Archid. Cant.                                       | 1 Nov.     |
| 13                                  | m. 12.          | Hamo.                                                   | SAUTWUD, per-<br>petua Vicaria. | Archid. Cant.                                       | 1 Nov.     |
| 13                                  | m. 11.          | Rand's le Bretun.                                       | CHERRING. <sup>3</sup>          | Archid. Cant.                                       | [10 Dec.]  |
| 13                                  | m. 10.          | Barthol. de Podio.                                      | SMEREDENN.                      | Archid. Cant.                                       | 10 Jan.    |
| 13                                  | m. 10.          | Alanus Poinant, clericus<br>H. de Burg., Com.<br>Kanc'. | S. MICH., Pec-<br>ham.          | Archid. Cant.                                       | 11 Feb.    |
| 15                                  | m. 7.           | Phil. de Wigenhal, cleri-<br>cus H. de Burg'.           | WARDON'.                        | Archiep'o Cant.                                     | 20 Nov.    |
| 16                                  | m. 10.          | Joh's de Stowa.                                         | AUDINTON'.                      | Offic. Archid. Cant.                                | 17 Nov.    |
| 16                                  | m. 10.          | Oddo, nepos J., Tit. S.<br>Praxedis Presb. Card.        | BISSOPESBURN'.                  | Offic. Archid. Cant.                                | 24 Nov.    |
| 16                                  | m. 10.          | Petrus, fil. Petri Sara-<br>ceni.                       | CRANEBROC'.                     | Offic. Archid. Cant.                                | 24 Nov.    |

<sup>10</sup> Vacant by the resignation of Will. de Cornhull, Archdeacon of Huntingdon, who was consecrated Bishop of Coventry and Lichfield 25 January 1214-15. He died 20 August 1223. (See Le Neve's *Fasti*, Edit. Hardy, vol. i., 546, and note 82.) Thomas de Boues had been appointed Archdeacon of Totnes 20 August 1213.

<sup>1</sup> Vacant by resignation of Thomas de Gillingham, brother of John.

<sup>2</sup> "Dominus Rex ad concessionem magistri Hamonis persone ecclesie de Sautwud' dedit magistro Henr. de Bissopeston' ecclesiam de Sautwud' vacantem et ad donationem Regis spectantem ratione Archiepiscopatus Cantuariensis vacantis, etc., percipiendo de ecclesia illa nomine personatus annuam pensionem j Bisantii. Saluo predicto magistro Hamoni nomine perpetue vicarie toto residuo ejusdem ecclesie quoad vixerit. Et diriguntur litere Archid. Cant. quod ipsum magistrum Henricum ad eandem ecclesiam admittat, etc. Teste Rege apud Abbend' j. die Nov." "Idem magister Hamo habet literas de presentatione ad vicariam ejusdem ecclesie vacantis, etc., percipiendo omnes proventus ejusdem ecclesie nomine perpetue vicarie excepta annua pensione, etc., ut supra." Two days later the King appointed Hen. de Bissopeston *custos* of the Bishopric of London, which had become vacant by the death of Eustace de Fauconberge.

<sup>3</sup> Lately held by Stephen de Eketon. On the same day Ralph Brito, or le Bretun, was presented to a prebend in Srum, also lately held by Stephen de Eketon. On 7 December he was presented to a prebend in S. Paul's, lately held by Philip de Fauconberge, Archdeacon of Huntingdon.

| REFERENCE.<br>Anno. | PRESENTTEE.                                           | PREFERMENT.             | LETTERS<br>DIRECTED TO.                | DATE.       |
|---------------------|-------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------|----------------------------------------|-------------|
| 16 m. 8.            | Ric's de S. Joh'e, capellanus H. de Burgo.            | ARCHIDIACONATUS CANT.   |                                        | 28 Jan.     |
| 16 m. 8.            | Odo, nepos J. de Columpna.                            | BURN'.                  | Omnibus.                               | 6 Feb.      |
| 16 m. 8.            | Hereb's de Essewell'.                                 | EITHAM.                 | Offic. Archid. Cant.                   | 20 Feb.     |
| 16 m. 7.            | Rog. fil. Galfri., nepos mag. Rob. de S. Albano.      | WARDON'.                | Offic. Archid. Cant.                   | [18 Marc.]  |
| 16 m. 3.            | Ernald. de Berkel'.                                   | S. PETRI, Dovor'.       | Offic. Archid. Cant.                   | [28 Julii.] |
| 16 m. 1.            | Thomas de Shenefeld, phisicus domini Regis.           | WICTRIKESHAM.           | Offic. Archid. Cant.                   | 14 Oct.     |
| 17 m. 9.            | Petrus de Muntgom[er]y.                               | EYNEFORD'. <sup>4</sup> | Offic. Archid. Cant.                   | [23 Nov.]   |
| 17 m. 8.            | Nich., nepos domini Pape.                             | EYNEFORD'. <sup>5</sup> | Offic. Archid. Cant.                   | 15 Dec.     |
| 17 m. 3.            | Will. de Crioiil.                                     | WUDETON'.               | Offic. Archid. Cant.                   | [6 Aug.]    |
| 17 m. 2.            | Will. de Plesset'.                                    | EYNEFORD'. <sup>7</sup> | Offic. Archid. Cant.                   | [16 Sept.]  |
| 18 m. 17.           | Nich's de Berk., frater Ern. de Berkel'. <sup>6</sup> | S. PETRI, Dovor'.       | Offic. Archid. Cant.                   | [2 Nov.]    |
| 18 m. 17.           | Will. de Wymar'.                                      | HERBAUDON'.             | Offic. Archid. Cant.                   | [23 Dec.]   |
| 25 m. 11.           | Henr. de Secusia.                                     | MONEKESTON'.            | Archid. Cant.                          | 5 Dec.      |
| 25 m. 9.            | Sampson de Saunford.                                  | WUDETON'.               | S., Archid. Cant.                      | [22 Jan.]   |
| 25 m. 5.            | Henr. de Caumbray.                                    | SEUENHAK'.              | Decano de Sorham, et Archid'o Cantuar. | [18 Julii.] |
| 25 m. 2.            | Joh'es le Maunsel.                                    | MAIDENESTAN.            | S. de Langeton, Archid'o Cant.         | [10 Oct.]   |
| 26 pt. 1.<br>m. 13. | Jeremias de Caxton.                                   | GODMERESHAM.            | Archid. Cant.                          | 17 Nov.     |
| 26 m. 9.            | Petrus de Bedinton.                                   | OSPRING'.               | Archid. Cant.                          | 28 Feb.     |
| 26 m. 9.            | W., capellanus Regine.                                | IUCHIRCH.               | Archid. Cant.                          | 2 Marc.     |
| 26 m. 8.            | Walterus de Bradel'.                                  | IUECHIRCH.              | Archid. Cant.                          | 13 Marc.    |
| 26 m. 2.            | Rob. de Shatindon, alias Sotindon.                    | MERSCHAM'. <sup>7</sup> | Archid. Cant.                          | [6 Maii.]   |
| 26 pt. 2.<br>m. 4.  | Walterus de Wautham, alias Waltham.                   | PARVA CHERT.            | Archid. Cant.                          | 16 Julii.   |
| 26 m. 3.            | Ric. fil. Petri le Peytevy.                           | IWAD'.                  | Archid. Cant.                          | 14 Julii.   |
| 26 m. 3.            | Rad. de Neketon.                                      | OTTEFORD.               | Archid. Cant.                          | 18 Aug.     |
| 27 m. 4.            | Walter de Seleby.                                     | WUDETON'. <sup>8</sup>  | S., Archid. Cantuar.                   | 15 Dec.     |
| 27 m. 4.            | Simon de Offeham, capellanus domini Regis.            | SHORHAM.                | Decano de Shorham.                     | 21 Jan.     |
| 27 m. 4.            | Patricius de Karl'.                                   | SUNDRESCH'.             | Decano de Shorham.                     | 21 Jan.     |

<sup>4</sup> Vacant by the resignation of Hen. de Cundicot.

<sup>5</sup> On 11 July a mandate issued to the Official of the Archdeacon of Canterbury to induct Bonacursus, son of Engleski, and Amery Cose, or one of them, the nuncii of Nicholas, the Pope's nephew, into the church of Eynford, in his name.

<sup>6</sup> On the resignation of his brother, who, on 28 January, was presented to "Aldermannescherch."

<sup>7</sup> Vacant by resignation of Ralph de Noers.

<sup>8</sup> "Rex concessit et quantum ad ipsum pertinet dedit Waltero de Seleby clerico duas marcas annui beneficii in Ecclesia de Wudeton' vacantis, et ad donationem Regis spectantis ratione Arch. Cantuar. vacantis et in manu Regis existentis. Et mandatum est magistro S., Archid. Cantuar. quatinus clericum ipsum per procuratorem suum in corporalem possessionem ejusdem beneficii inducat."

| REFERENCE.<br>Anno. |                                | PRESENTEE.                                                  | PREFERMENT.                | LETTERS<br>DIRECTED TO.                                  | DATE.       |
|---------------------|--------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------|-------------|
| 27                  | m. 3.                          | Gwido de la Palude.                                         | NEWECHRICHE.               | S. de Langeton, Archid. Cant.                            | 13 Maii.    |
| 27                  | m. 3.                          | Ph's de Sabaudia.                                           | RACOLUE.                   | S. Archid. Cantuar.                                      | [19 Julii.] |
| 27                  | m. 3.                          | Patricius de Karl'.                                         | SUNDRES'.                  | Archid. Cant.                                            | [23 Julii.] |
| 27                  | m. 2.                          | Edwardus de Westm'.                                         | BINEDEN.                   | Archid. Cant.                                            | [29 Julii.] |
| 27                  | No. 38. <sup>9</sup><br>m. 10. | Osbertus de Maidene-<br>stan, capell. domini<br>Regis.      | ESTCHYRCH'.                | S., Archid'o Cant.                                       | [24 Maii.]  |
| 27                  | m. 10.                         | Ph's de Sabaud'.                                            | RACOLUE.                   | S., Archid'o Cant.                                       | 27 Maii.    |
| 27                  | m. 10.                         | Gwido de la Palude.                                         | SALTWUDE.                  | S., Archid'o Cant.                                       | 27 Maii.    |
| 27                  | m. 9.                          | Gwido de la Palude.                                         | LAMHETH', et<br>Neuchireh. | S., Archid'o Cant.                                       | 12 Junii.   |
| 27                  | m. 6.                          | Gwido de Russilun.                                          | WROTHAM.                   | S., Archid'o Cant.                                       | 3 Julii.    |
| 27                  | m. 2.                          | Ph's de Sabaudia.                                           | WINGHAM.                   | S., Archid'o Cant.                                       | 27 Sept.    |
| 29                  | m. 8.                          | Huldricus de Hove.                                          | ELHAM. <sup>10</sup>       | H. de Mortuo Mari,<br>Offic. B., Ar-<br>chiep'i Cantuar. | 11 Marc.    |
| 30                  | m. 5.                          | Hen. de Wingham.                                            | HELHAM. <sup>11</sup>      | H. de Mortuo Mari,<br>Offic. B., Ar-<br>chiep'i Cantuar. | [20 Apr.]   |
| 32                  | m. 12.                         | Hen. de Wingham.                                            | MILSTED.                   | Offic. Cant. Ar-<br>chiep'i.                             | [25 Dec.]   |
| 36                  | m. 15.                         | Hen. de Wingham.                                            | HEDECRUME.                 | Offic. Cant. Ar-<br>chiep'i.                             | [17 Dec.]   |
| 36                  | m. 15.                         | Simon de Offam, capel-<br>lanus domini Regis. <sup>12</sup> | PECHAM.                    | L., Rossens. Ep'o.                                       | [20 Dec.]   |
| 38                  | m. 4.                          | Hen. de Wingham.                                            | MILDESTED.                 | B., Cantuar. Ar-<br>chiep'o.                             | [2 Feb.]    |
| 39                  | m. 14.                         | Gilbertus, fil. Alex'.                                      | MILDESTED. <sup>13</sup>   | Offic. B., Cantuar.<br>Archiep'i.                        | [14 Feb.]   |
| 40                  | m. 2.                          | Ric. de Wingham.                                            | Ecclesia CASTRI<br>DOVOR'. | Const. Castri<br>Dovor'.                                 | 2 Oct.      |
| 48                  | m. 4.                          | Galfrid. de Haspal.                                         | TONGES.                    | B., Cantuar. Ar-<br>chiep'o.                             | 4 Sept.     |
| 49                  | m. 24.                         | Thom. de Childen'.                                          | HERIETESHAM.               | Archiep'o Cant., vel<br>ejus Offic.                      | 26 Jan.     |
| 49                  | m. 9.                          | Alex. de la Knolle. <sup>14</sup>                           | KINGESTON.                 | B., Cantuar. Ar-<br>chiep'o.                             | [24 Aug.]   |
| 51                  | m. 23.                         | Will. de Wytham.                                            | PEKEHAM.                   | Ep'o Roff.                                               | [26 Marc.]  |
| 51                  | m. 13.                         | Ric. de Clifford.                                           | PEKHAM.                    | Ep'o Roff.                                               | [30 Junii.] |
| 52                  | m. 11.                         | Rogerus de Croft.                                           | PECHAM.                    | Ep'o Roff.                                               | [4 Julii.]  |
| 53                  | m. 16.                         | Walterus de Rudmerl.                                        | GRAVESEND.                 | L., Ep'o Roff.                                           | 4 Maii.     |

<sup>9</sup> This is now numbered among the *Charter Rolls*.

<sup>10</sup> Vacant "per mortem Magistri G., quondam persone ejusdem ecclesie, et ad donationem Regis spectantem ratione terrarum que fuerunt A. comitisse Aug. in manu Regis existentium."

<sup>11</sup> Vacant "per mortem rectoris ejusdem ecclesie, qui nuper obiit in partibus transmarinis." There appear to have been two clerics named Hen. de Wingham living at the same time. One, who was Chancellor of Exeter in 1258-9, Dean of S. Martin's, London, Chancellor of England, and consecrated Bishop of London 15 February 1259-60, died on 13 July 1262. The other, who was Archdeacon of Middlesex in 1266-7, died on 23 October 1267.

<sup>12</sup> He had a second presentation to the same church on 3 February following.

<sup>13</sup> Vacant by the resignation of Hen. de Wingham.

<sup>14</sup> After the battle of Lewes the King, while in the power of Simon de Montfort, had unwillingly presented John the nephew of W., prior of S. Radegund's; that presentation he now revoked.

| REFERENCE.<br>Anno. |        | PRESENTEE.                         | PREFERMENT.                                     | LETTERS<br>DIRECTED TO.             | DATE.      |
|---------------------|--------|------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------|------------|
| 54                  | m. 4.  | Rad. de ffreningham.               | ESHE.                                           | Hug. de Mortuo Mari, Archid. Cant.  | 8 Aug.     |
| 54                  | m. 5.  | Will. de ffraunche-<br>leynes.     | CRANEBROK.                                      | Custodi Archiep'a-<br>tus.          | [2 Sept.]  |
| 55                  | m. 27. | Ric. de Sarum.                     | MIDEL'.                                         | H. de Mortuo Mari,<br>Arch. Cant.   | 4 Dec.     |
| 55                  | m. 26. | Egidius de Audenard.               | BOTON.                                          | H. de Mortuo Mari,<br>Arch. Cant.   | [8 Dec.]   |
| 55                  | m. 20. | Simon fil. Johannis. <sup>15</sup> | Capellania CAS-<br>TRI DOVOR'.                  |                                     | 15 Feb.    |
| 55                  | m. 16. | Thidisius de Camilla.              | WENGHAM.                                        | H. de Mortuo Mari,<br>Arch. Cant.   | 20 Apr.    |
| 55                  | m. 16. | Galfridus Noreman.                 | MILDELE. <sup>16</sup>                          | H. de Mortuo Mari,<br>Arch. Cant.   | 22 Apr.    |
| 55                  | m. 16. | Rogerus de S. Albano.              | NEWENTON.                                       | H. de Mortuo Mari,<br>Arch. Cant.   | 24 Apr.    |
| 55                  | m. 10. | Galfr. Norman. <sup>17</sup>       | Capellania in Ca-<br>pella CASTRI<br>ROFFENSIS. |                                     | 20 Julii.  |
| 55                  | m. 6.  | Reymundus de Bonis-<br>vill.       | ALDINGTON.                                      | Archid. Cant.                       | [12 Aug.]  |
| 56                  | m. 30. | Will. de Wintreshull.              | CHYVENING.                                      | H. de Mortuo Mari,<br>Archid. Cant. | [3 Nov.]   |
| 56                  | m. 29. | Thedisius de Camill'.              | ESSE. <sup>18</sup>                             | H. de Mortuo Mari,<br>Archid. Cant. | 25 Nov.    |
| 56                  | m. 29. | Thedisius de Camill'.              | WENGHAM.                                        |                                     | 26 Nov.    |
| 56                  | m. 26. | Petrus de Abezun.                  | CERRING. <sup>19</sup>                          | H. de Mortuo Mari,<br>Archid. Cant. | 7 Jan.     |
| 56                  | m. 8.  | Laurencius de Linc'.               | S. Jacobi,<br>DOVOR'.                           | H. de Mortuo Mari,<br>Archid. Cant. | [5 Julii.] |
| 56                  | m. 5.  | Walterus de Chile-<br>cumbe.       | PARVA CHERT.                                    | H. de Mortuo Mari,<br>Archid. Cant. | [6 Aug.]   |
| 56                  | m. 2.  | Milo de Lillengestan.              | TILEMERSTON.                                    | H. de Mortuo Mari,<br>Archid. Cant. | [20 Oct.]  |
| 57                  | m. 2.  | Oto de Chaumpuent.                 | PENECESTRE.                                     | H. de Mortuo Mari,<br>Archid. Cant. | 30 Oct.    |

## INCIDENTAL MENTION OF KENTISH CLERGY IN THE PATENT ROLLS OF HENRY III.

| REFERENCE.<br>Anno. | NAME.            | MENTIONED AS.                                                |
|---------------------|------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------|
| 14                  | pt. 2.<br>m. 5.  | Johannes.                                                    |
| 26                  | pt. 1.<br>m. 13. | Anselmus.                                                    |
| 40                  | m. 44.           | Stephanus.                                                   |
| 41                  | m. 17.           | Ric. Oliuer.                                                 |
| 48                  | m. 21.           | Silvester.                                                   |
|                     |                  | Vicar of Tenham.                                             |
|                     |                  | Vicar of Wrotham.                                            |
|                     |                  | "parsona de Eseling."                                        |
|                     |                  | "parsona de Netlested."                                      |
|                     |                  | "Capellanus in Capella S. Thom. Martiris de Sidig-<br>burn." |

<sup>15</sup> In place of Walterus le Prestre, lately deceased. The office was for life.<sup>16</sup> Vacant by the resignation of Ric. de Sarum.<sup>17</sup> In place of Martinus de Roff, lately deceased.<sup>18</sup> Vacant by the resignation of Rad. de ffreningham.<sup>19</sup> Vacant by the death of John de Peraches.

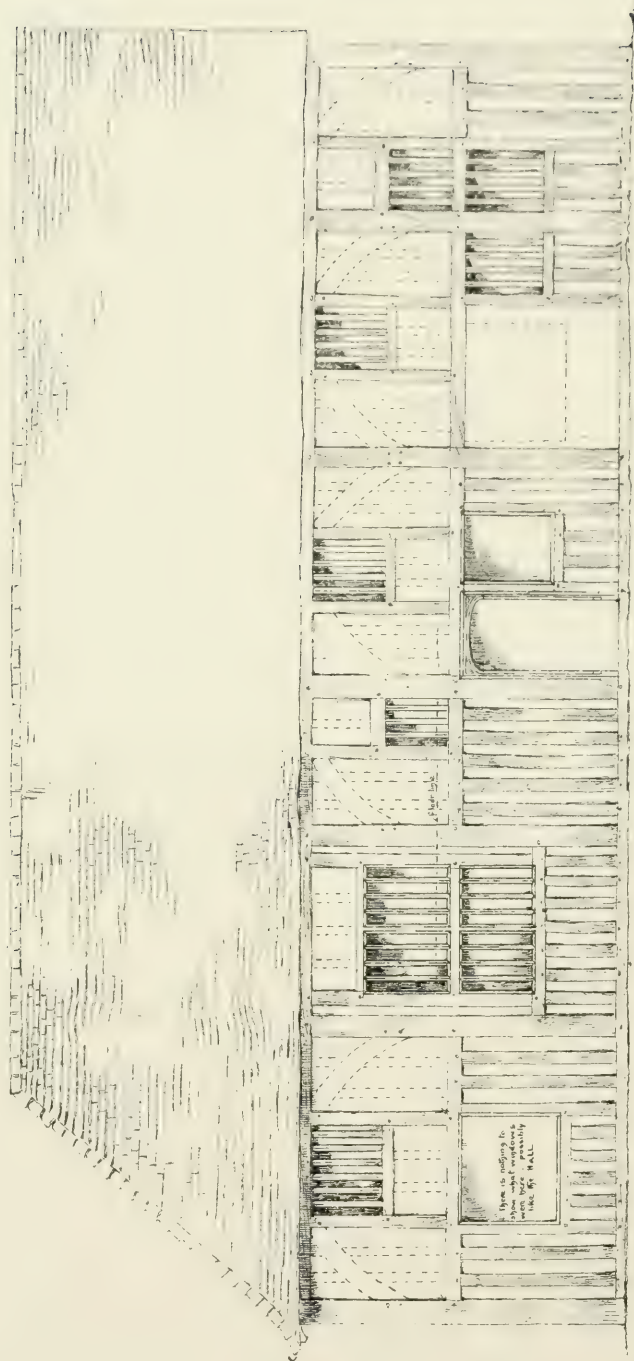


| REFERENCE.                 | NAME.                  | MENTIONED AS.                                                                     |
|----------------------------|------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Anno.                      |                        |                                                                                   |
| 50 m. 46.                  | Ricardus.              | "persona eccl. de Kemesing."                                                      |
| 50 m. 23.                  | Silvester.             | "Capellanus in Capella S. Thome Martyris apud Symele, in parochia de Sydingburn." |
| 50 m. 18.                  | Will. de Stokes.       | having been presented to the church of Sutton.                                    |
| 51 m. 13.                  | Edmundus.              | "persona eccl. de Offeham."                                                       |
| 51 m. 12.                  | Henr.                  | "persona eccl. de Stoting."                                                       |
| 51 m. 12.                  | Ric. Oliuer.           | "persona eccl. de Nettleded."                                                     |
| 51 m. 31 <i>d.</i>         | Stephanus.             | "Vic. eccl. S. Clement. Sandwic."                                                 |
| 51 m. 30 <i>d.</i>         | Will.                  | "persona eccl. de Chiselherst."                                                   |
| 53 m. 11.                  | Joh. de Stokes.        | "Vic. eccl. de Codeham."                                                          |
| 53 mm.                     | Will.                  | "persona eccl. S. Pauli, Cray."                                                   |
| 20 <i>d.</i> , 7 <i>d.</i> |                        |                                                                                   |
| 54 m. 3.                   | Joh. de Perouges.      | "persona eccl. de Charing."                                                       |
| 54 m. 12 <i>d.</i>         | Heremannus.            | "Vic. eccl. de Tenham."                                                           |
| 55 m. 24.                  | Petrus Alby.           | "persona eccl'iarius de Wrotham et Lyminges."                                     |
| 55 m. 23.                  | Galf'rus de Toucestre. | "persona eccl. de Wychelyng."                                                     |
| 55 m. 19.                  | Hugo de Burgundia.     | "persona eccl. de Magna Chert."                                                   |
| 56 m. 29 <i>d.</i>         | Petrus.                | "persona eccl. de Otteford."                                                      |



# NORTH FLEET

ELEVATION SHOWING AISL TIMBER WORK  
RESTORED AS FAR AS IT CAN BE KNOWN.



0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 Feet

OLD RECTORY HOUSE AT NORTH FLEET, KENT.

## ON THE OLD RECTORY AT NORTHFLEET.

BY GEORGE M. ARNOLD, F.S.A.

THIS building, with about nine acres of land, came into my possession in 1890. I purchased it mainly with the object of stripping off its successive coats of exterior mortar, and of disclosing its ancient timber-framed construction.

The architect to whom I entrusted the work (Mr. Herbert Baker) has kindly favoured me with a paper written from his professional standpoint, which I promised to preface by a few lines respecting the possible, if not probable, history of the building, but these lines I fear will be found to afford little in the way of identification, and will leave large room for speculative views on the part of others.

At the time when the great Norman Survey, Domesday, was taken, Northfleet Church and the manor belonged to the Metropolitan See of Canterbury. Archbishop Cranmer conveyed the manor and the advowson of the vicarage to King Henry VIII. by his deed of exchange of November 30th, 29 Henry VIII. The manor ultimately found its way into the Calcraft family.

In the modern tithe apportionment of Northfleet the old rectory land is tithe-free, and is described as glebe.

With the church of Northfleet, the saintly Anselm (who became Archbishop of Canterbury in A.D. 1093) endowed the Cathedral Priory of St. Andrew's, Rochester; all its attendant lands, tithes, oblations, and appurtenances being included in his gift. A charter of Archbishop Richard confirmed to the monks there, "*Ecclesiam de Norflete cum pertinentibus ejus, cum decimis de Yfield (another manor in the parish) & de la Dune.*"

Further confirmation followed under the authority of a Metropolitan Synod of Archbishop Baldwin in 1 Richard I.: "*Ecclesiam de Nortflete cum decimis de Hyffeld et de la Dune.*"



Respecting benefactions to St. Andrew's, Rochester (Thorpe *Reg. Roff.*, p. 116), situate within the Archdiocese, we read as follows: "Anselmus Archiepiscopus dedit ecclesiam de Northflete. Radulfus Archiepiscopus dedit decimam de Casfeld, de Wenivalle, de Dune."

In a charter of Archbishop Richard of March A.D. 1177, at the British Museum (*Bib. Cotton* Domitian A, x., 9), we find that out of his affection to the church of Rochester and the monks dwelling there, he confirmed them in the same possessions.

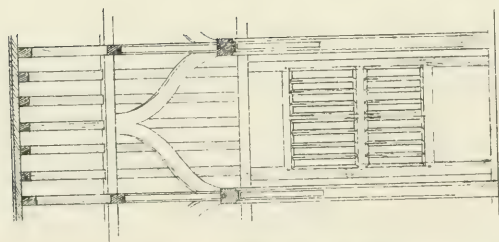
Archbishop Ralph (*Reg. Roff.*, p. 443) in his confirmation charter made in the presence of Arnulph, Bishop of Rochester, includes: "Ecclesiam de Northflete quam Anselmus dedit monachis in Roffa Deo famulantibus," and he adds, "et de meo dominico do eis unam acram terre in mea propria cultura, in campo que dicitur Gudlesfelde ad edificandum domos sibi et suo capellano, ad opus predictę ecclesie et totam decimam de meo dominico & omnes decimas villanorum qui habent terram in Doune," etc., etc.

Amongst the archives of the Dean and Chapter of Rochester Cathedral is contained a charter by Archbishop Hubert made at Canterbury (1 John), wherein the Archbishop speaks of the foregoing gifts (*Registrum Roff.*, p. 506): "Cedent eciam libere & sine omni molestia in usus monachorum decime de la Dune & decime de Wenifalle & de tenementis Nigelli & alie decime quas per loca diversa in parochia de Northflete, ex collacione fidelium ab antiquo percipere consueverunt." The Archbishop in the name of the church of Canterbury renews and confirms the grant of Northfleet Church to the monastery of Rochester. Yet, from some unexplained reasons, he had presented to the rectory his own nominee, and the monks of Rochester never again enjoyed their former right to the church and its temporalities. In 29 Henry VIII. Archbishop Cranmer included in his deed of exchange the rectory, the parsonage, and the glebe.

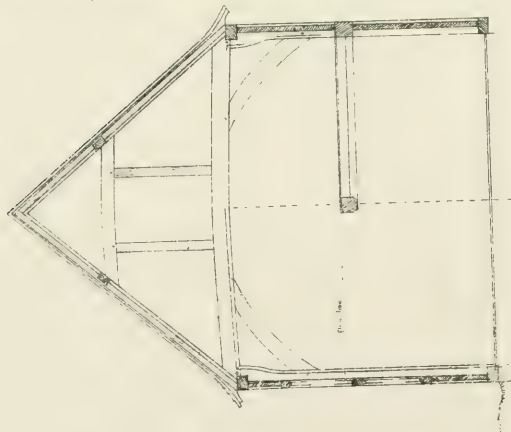
Hasted\* states that the reference to "Wenifalle" denotes a well-known locality in the parish called Windfield-Bank. This Windfield-Bank lies immediately south of and abuts upon the old rectory property, which may probably be comprised in the term "Dune." This hypothesis in its turn leads us to the derivation of the word Dune. The English form of the Latin "Duna" would suggest a situation by no means inapplicable to that occupied by the old rectory, viz., immediately under an abrupt and sudden

\* Folio ed., i., 445; octavo ed., iii., 316.



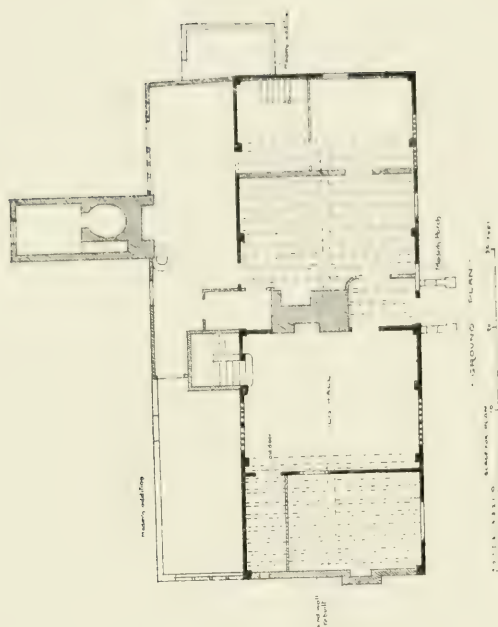


EXTERIOR OF ONE BAY OF HALL -

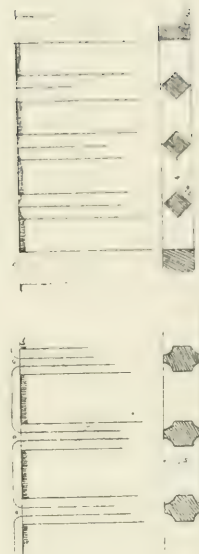


SECTION  
THROUGH HALL & CHURCH ROOMS -

SCALE FOR SECTIONS  
0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 FT



GROUND PLAN  
SCALE FOR PLAN  
0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 FT



INTERIOR OF HALL  
SCALE FOR INTERIOR  
0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 FT

# DETAILS OF OLD RECTORY HOUSE, NORTHFLEET, KENT

chalk hill or bank, at the base of which flows the spring which, taking its rise close to the building, runs into the Fleet that gives the parish its name.

The farm house on the highway opposite the rectory is known as the Vale Farm House, indicative of the same hollow.

Dr. Cowell (edition 1708) describes "Duna" as a bank of earth cast up, or the side of a ditch, and gives the following quotation: "Faciet fossatum adeo forte & bonum prout voluit, ita quod fundum a retro Dunæ utriusque fossati sit in fundo 14 pedum." (Chartular, Glaston., MS., fo. 75.)

There are traces of the foundation of outbuildings between the old rectory house and the high road, which is here known as "Snagg's Bottom," and it is conceivable that the present structure served as a residence for a clerk (capellanus) and as a receptacle for the grain and other tithe to which the Priory of St. Andrew was entitled, and wherein they could be garnered and stored until forwarded to the priory, or otherwise disposed of.

The vicarage house is situated close to the parish church, and I have never heard of its existence at any other less convenient part of the parish. This old rectory house is nearly a mile from the church, and there is no very direct route connecting them.

#### MR. HERBERT BAKER'S NOTE RESPECTING THE OLD RECTORY HOUSE AT NORTHFLEET.

THE present structure was built probably early in the sixteenth century (say *circa* 1510), and was constructed entirely of timber in the form of a parallelogram, as shewn in black on the plan.

It contained a Hall, open from the ground to the roof; two chambers on either side about 6 feet 6 inches high, with rooms or lofts over them; and, at the north end of the building, a small chamber, which, like the hall itself, had no ceiling below the roof.

This arrangement of high central hall, with low stories on either side, we find almost universally adopted at this period for cottages in the South of England, especially in the Weald of Kent and Sussex. Careful examination will in almost all cases reveal that the present floor over the central room or hall, and the chimney, were added about a century later. About the end of the sixteenth



century, the primitive method of burning a fire in the centre of the hall began to die out, and fireplaces came into general use in the houses of the humbler classes.

Such cottages, once the residences of the proverbially well-to-do yeomen, abound in Kent. One for example, by the churchyard at Headeorn, has the history of its internal changes clearly marked on its exterior. They are more rare in the chalk districts, but good examples can be seen near Northfleet, at Sole Street, and at Luddesdown.

The more common arrangement, of having side stories on the first floor projecting on overhanging timbers, is not followed at Northfleet Rectory, where the rudeness and absence of ornamentation and ordinary comforts (such as glass to the windows) denote that the building was not intended for any family of means or importance. This helps us to agree with the suggestion of Mr. Arnold, that it was somewhat austere built for the temporary residence of the chaplain or steward appointed by St. Andrew's Priory to superintend the collection and transmission to Rochester of the grain and tithe from their lands at Northfleet.

The internal re-arrangement of the hall, the new staircase and the additions at the back, all of which are shewn hatched on the plan, were made in the next century, and we are fortunate in being able to fix a date for them by the discovery (embedded in the ceiling plaster) of a token, dated 1656, of Edward Pashlowe (who was Mayor of the neighbouring town of Gravesend in 1653).

Although much damage has been done to the old timber work, by the insertion of sash windows and the rebuilding of the decayed portions, sufficient has fortunately been preserved beneath the many coats of plaster, with which the whole building had been covered, to shew the character of the work, and to fix an approximate date. The two original windows of the hall, which were opposite to each other, east and west, have been brought to light. Their position proves that no upper floor could have existed at first. They are of very curious detail, the mullions being very close together and without groove, rebate, or any means of fixing glass. They probably had wooden shutters which opened or shut at will, to suit the conditions of light, weather, and smoke inside. Most of the other window openings are still more primitive, being filled in with square mullions placed close together and diagonally, after the manner of cellar windows in old houses.

Only one old doorway remains inside, with moulded jambs

and arched head, but there is sufficient evidence that the front external doorway was similar in character.

The old floors are formed of oak joists, 7 inches by 5 inches, laid flat; while the floor introduced later into the hall has small deep joists of a later style; and that over the north room is quite modern.

The roof is strongly framed in oak with curved wind braces, and appears substantial to our nineteenth century eyes, but is simple in comparison with existing masterpieces of carpentry of the sixteenth century. The timbers over the hall are black with a thick coating of soot from the smoke with which they must generally have been enveloped. Smoke could only have found its way out through the chinks of the tiles, there being no sign of any such louvred outlet as was usual in larger buildings. The unglazed windows would have kept the lower part of the hall sufficiently free from smoke to make it habitable.

There was probably no staircase to the upper rooms originally, access being obtained to them by ladders from the hall; by no means an uncommon way of going to bed in those days.

The external framing of the timber work shews a curious disregard of design, the lower part being of the usual massive post and pan work, while, above, the curved braces are set back about  $1\frac{1}{2}$  inch from the face of the main posts and window frames. The original thick plaster, formed of marly clay and chopped straw, with which they were covered, can still be seen in places. The braces and uprights, where originally covered, are shewn in dotted lines on the drawing of the elevation.

With the exception of the doors, the windows, and the main timbers of the hall, which are rudely chamfered or hollow moulded, there exists no moulding or carving of any sort. The builder had no object other than to erect a rude and solid but almost barn-like structure, and it is perhaps all the more interesting to us as shewing the strength and durability of the honest and simple craftsmanship of our ancestors.

The thanks of all lovers of antiquity are due to Mr. Arnold, who, at great trouble and expense to himself, has rescued this building from imminent destruction, and preserved it, in a neighbourhood where such relics have for the most part disappeared.

PEDIGREE OF SMYTHE OF OSTENHANGER, KENT; OF SMYTHE OF BID-  
BOROUGH AND SUTTON-AT-HONE, KENT; AND OF THE SMYTHES,  
VISCOUNTS STRANGFORD, OF DROMORE, IRELAND.

BY THE LATE JOHN J. STOCKER.

ARMS.—*Azure, a chevron engrailed between three lions passant guardant or.*  
CREST.—*A leopard's head erased argent, pellettée, collared and lined sable, ringed or.*

JOHN SMYTHE of Corsham, Wilts, haberdasher, — Joan, da. of Thomas Brounker (or Robert yeoman, and clothier; died 1538. — Broaker) of . . .

|                                                                           |                                                                                                                                                                       |                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                                                                            |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1. John=A da. of John Smythe, eldest son. Richard's castle, co. Hereford. | II. Thomas Smythe of Ostenhanger Castle, Kent, Cus-tomer to Queen Elizabeth; haberdasher; died 7 June 1591; buried at Ashford.                                        | Alice, d. and h. of Sir Andrew Judd, L.M., by whom he acquired the manors of Ashford and Esture; she buried at Ashford 1593; married about 1554; he being about 33 and she 24. | Simon Horsepool of London, — III. Elizabeth, beth Smythe, never served; he died 14 January 1601, aged 75; buried at Alhallowes, Langbourn. |
| 1. William Smythe, Horsepool.                                             | 2. Simon. 3. Thomas. 4. Elizabeth, wife of Alexd. King, Auditor to the Queen.                                                                                         | 5. Hawys, wife of Fras. Dorrington, merchant of Tripoli.                                                                                                                       | 6. Joane, wife of John Whitbrooke, gent.                                                                                                   |
| I. Andrew Smythe, died in infancy.                                        | II. Sir John Smythe, Kt., of Ostenhanger, Kent, born 1556; — Elizabeth, d. and sole h. of John Fineux of Hawe, died 29 November 1608; buried at Ashford 12 Jan. 1609. | parish of Herne, Kent; married circa 1578.                                                                                                                                     |                                                                                                                                            |

A

B

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <p>A</p> <p>1. Sir Thomas = Lady Barbara, Smythe, K.B., 7th da. of Robert Sidney, of Osenham; created Viscount Strangford in 1628. See post.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | <p>B</p> | <p>2. Catherine, married to Sir Henry Baker, Kt. and Bart., of Sisinghurst, Kent; created Bart. 29 June 1611; and died at his house in Lime Street, London. He was buried at Cranbrook, Kent, on 4 December 1623. She (married ante 1608) was also buried at Cranbrook 10 July 1629.</p> <p>3. Elizabeth (unmarried in 1608 and living 1626-7) was married to (1) Sir Henry Nevill of Billingbere, Berks, died 29 June 1629, by whom issue; (2) Sir John Thorowgood of St. James, Clerkenwell, and of Billingbere aforesaid, buried at Clerkenwell 31 January 1656-7; will dated 20 January 1656-7; and proved 13 November 1657.</p> |
| <p>Judith, d. and = III. Sir Thomas Smythe, Kt. (1603), of North Ash, Kent (settled on him = Joane, d. and h. of William Blount, * Esq.; she remarried to Robert Sidney, 1st Earl of Leicester (his 2nd wife). 3rd wife.</p> <p>h. of Richard by his father), of Bidborough, Kent (purchased of Sir T. Berkeley), and h. of William Hobbs, 2nd Earl of Leicester (his 2nd wife). 3rd wife.</p> <p>died s.p. 1st (1600); First Governor of H.E.I.C., etc., etc.; died (of plague) 4 September 1625; buried at Sutton-at-Hone.</p> |          | <p>4. Dorothy, died 1627; buried 22 Nov.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| <p>1. Sir John = Lady Isabelle, youngest Smythe of da. of Robert Rich, 1st Bidborough, Earl of Warwick; married in 1618.</p> <p>2. Thomas Smythe, "son of Sir Thomas Smith, Kt.," buried at St. Dionys, Backchurch on 28 April 1618. (Extract from Register of St. Dionys.)</p> <p>3. . . . Smythe, who married a natural da. of Charles Blount, Earl of Newport, in November 1618, against the consent of his father. In the following July he left England without taking leave of either wife or father.</p>                  |          | <p>4. Isabella, married to John, Lord Robertes of Truro.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| <p>1. Robert Smythe = Lady Dorothy Sidney ("Sacharissa"), eldest da. of 2nd Earl of Leicester and widow of Henry, Earl of Sunderland, who was slain 26 September 1643; she remarried to Robert Smythe 8 July 1652; died 1683-4, and was buried at Brinton, Norfolk.</p> <p>C</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |          | <p>* John Blount, clothworker, eldest son of William Blount of Manggarefield, co. Gloucester, Esq., who had to wife Anne Layton, of whom he had issue six sons and eight daughters, and lived together, man and wife, nine and twenty years, and died 1 May 1599, aged 63; buried at St. Michael's, Wood Street. (Stow, Cripplegate Ward.)</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |



A C

Robert Smythe of Bidborough and Sutton, Governor of Catherine, da. of William Stafford, Esq., of Blatherwick, co. Northampton; Dover Castle; died 1695; buried at Sutton.

1. Henry Smythe of Bidborough, Elizabeth, da. of Dr. John Lloyd, Canon of Windsor; 2. William, 3. Robert, died 4. Robert, died  
died 5 December 1706, aged 23; she remarried to Henry Hunt, Esq., and died 6 October 1684. an infant 1678. an infant 1684.  
buried at Sutton.

Sir Sidney-Stafford Smythe of Bidborough, born 1705; Baron of Sarah, da. of Sir Charles Farnaby, Bart.,  
Exchequer; died 30 October 1750, s.p. of Kippington, Kent.

IV. Henry Smythe of Corsham and Baydon, Wilts, Receiver-General of Elizabeth, da. of Thomas Owen; Justice  
Duchy of Lancaster. of Common Pleas.

Thomas Smythe, 3rd son, of Corsham (living 1634); Receiver-General of Duchy of Isabel, da. of John Ayloffe, Esq., of  
Cornwall 1635. (Rememb., p. 517.) Grittenham, Wilts.

Elizabeth, da. of Sir Thomas Scott, v. Sir Richard Smythe, Kt., and P.C., Jane, d. and sole h. of John White of St. Stephen, . . .  
of Scot's Hall, and of Nettstead, of Leeds Castle, Kent; Receiver of Coleman, London, and relic of Samuel Thorn- 3rd  
and widow of John Knatchbull, Duchy of Cornwall; born 1563; died hill,\* of Bromley, Kent; she died 13 October wife.  
Esq.; married in September 1589. 21 July 1628, aged 65; buried at Ash- 1607, aged 33; buried at St. Stephen Coleman.  
1st wife. 2nd wife.

1. Thomas Smythe, 2. Sir John Smythe of Leeds Castle, 3. Elizabeth, 4. Alice, 5. Mary, da. by 2nd wife, married 6. Margaret.  
died young, men- Kent, married Mary, da. of Richard married to (1) Sir James Pointz alias Mor- da. by 3rd  
tioned in grand- Franklyn of Willesden, Middlesex; Sir Timothy rice of Okendon, Essex, Kt.; (2) wife.  
father's will. died 20 May 1632, aged 40, s.p.; Thornhill, Maurice Barrow, Esq., of co. Suff-  
buried at Leeds Church. Kt. folk.

\* Samuel Thornhill, died in 1597, and was buried at St. Laurence, Jewry. (Stow.)

A

VI. Robert=Ann, d. VII. Symon VIII. Mary, wife of IX. Joan, wife of Thomas Fanshawe. Issue : 1, Alice ; 2, Thomas (favourite  
Smythe, and h. of Smythe, Robert Davy (Berry nephew of Sir Thomas Smythe, his uncle) ; 3, Katherine ; 4, William.  
William killed at the says Davis). Issue : Thomas Smythe's will alludes to Joan and Mary, children of  
Lynford. Siege of John and Alice. Note.—Thomas Smythe's will alludes to Joan and Mary, children of  
Cadiz 1596. Thomas Fanshawe by a former wife ("by a late wife").

1. John Smythe, mentioned in his uncle Sir Thomas Smythe's will. 2. Alice.

X. Ursula, married to (1) Simon XI. Katherine, 2nd da., married Sir Rowland Hayward (Lord Mayor in 1571 and 1590), 2nd wife.  
Harding of Radcliffe, Middlesex, Sir Rowland's 1st wife was Joane, da. of William Tillesworth of London, Goldsmith, by whom  
Salter, who died s.p. ; will dated issue 3 sons and 5 das., of whom only 3 das. survived their infancy, viz. :—  
9 April 1580 ; proved 5 January 1. Elizabeth, married to (1) Richard Warren, Esq., and (2) Thomas Knevit, one of H.M. Privy  
1581-2 ; (2) William Boteler\* of Chamber.

Kirtons, Biddenham, co. Bedford 2. Susan, married to Henry Townsend, Esq.  
(ancestor of the Botelers of Tes- 3. Joan, married to John Thinne, Esq., ancestor of Marquis of Bath.  
ton). Administration granted to By Katherine (2nd wife) Sir Rowland Hayward had also 3 sons and 5 das., of whom 2 sons and  
Ursula his relict in C.P.C. 8 March 4 das. survived their father, namely : George, John, Alice, Katherine, Mary, and Anne, who were  
1601-2. The will of Ursula was young and unmarried at the time of their father's death, on 5 December 1593 ; he was buried at  
dated 1619, and proved 11 July St. Alphage, Cripplegate. Katherine his widow was afterwards married to Sir John Scott of  
1621. Issue : Thomas, Oliver, Nettlestead, Kent, and dying in 1636 was there buried. By Sir John she had no issue.  
William, Katherine, Margaret, and Alice.

XII. Alice, wife of William Harris (after- XIII. Elizabeth (unmarried at her father's death), was the wife of Sir Henry Fanshawe.  
wards Sir William Harris, Kt., of Crixsey Issue : 1, Sir Thomas Fanshawe, created Baron and Viscount Fanshawe of Dromore, Ire-  
and Woodham Mortimer, Essex). Issue : land (title extinct after two descents) ; 2, Sir Simon Fanshawe ; 3, Sir Richard Fanshawe  
Thomas, Dorä, and Arthur. (the poet), Secretary to Charles, Prince of Wales (1647), and godson of Sir Thomas Smythe  
of North Ash.

N.B.—This succession of Thomas Smythe's daughters is irregular.

\* Sir William Boteler, Lord Mayor in 1515, was the eldest son of Richard Boteler of Bydenham, co. Bedford.

SIR THOMAS SMYTHE, K.B. (ante), of Ostenhanger, Kent, born 1599 = Lady Barbara Sidney, 7th da. of Robert, 1st Earl of Leicester, married *c.* 1622; K.B. at Coronation of Charles I.; created Viscount Strangford of Dromore in Ireland 17 July 1628; Deputy-Lieutenant of Kent 1628; died 30 June 1635, aged 36, at Hungerford House, Strand, Middlesex; buried at Ashford, Kent, 15 July.

Lady Isabella Sidney, da. = I. Philip, only son, 2nd Viscount = Mary, da. of George Porter of St. Giles-in-Fields (by Lady Diana Goring, da. of George, Earl of Norwich), and widow of Thomas Covert of Slougham, Sussex; she died 13 November 1730. Will dated 20 Sept. 1711; proved 21 Nov. 1730. 2nd wife (married *c.* 1665).

III. Dorothy, 2nd surviving and posthumous da., baptized 19 December 1635 at St. Margaret's, Westminster.

I. George Smythe, born 1672; died s.p. in his father's lifetime; bur. 18 Nov. 1703 at Ashford.

II. Endymion, 3rd Viscount; took his seat in Irish House of = Anne Elizabeth, da. of John Larget of Châlons in Champagne; she was living in Nov. 1724.

Philip, 4th Viscount, born 1715; Rector of Templesque and Kilroan; = Mary, da. of Anthony Jephson of Moygallion Castle, co. Cork.

Lionel, 5th Viscount, born at Londonderry 1753; Captain of 23rd Foot; = Maria Eliza, da. of . . . Philippe; married in afterwards Rector of Kilbrew; died 1801.\* 1771 at New York.

\* Honourable Louisa Sarah Sydney, daughter of Lionel, 5th Viscount Strangford; born 1785; married in 1807 to John Eld, Esq.; was alive in 1860.

| A                                                                                                                                                          | B                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <p>Percy Clinton, 6th Viscount, Ambassador at Constantinople; repurchased Otenhanger; created Baron Penshurst 1825; died 1853.</p>                         | <p>Ellen, youngest da. of Sir Thomas Burke and widow of Mr. Nicholas Brown of Mount Hazel, co. Galway; died at St. Petersburg 26 May 1826.</p>                                                                                                                                                         |
| <p>I. George Frederick Augustus, born 1819; 7th Viscount; M.P. for Canterbury 1841; died in London 9 November 1857.</p>                                    | <p>II. Percy Ellen Frederick William, an emigrant of Portugal; born 1825 at St. Petersburg, during his father's Embassy there; died 9 January 1869, s.p., being 8th and last Viscount.</p>                                                                                                             |
| <p>III. Elizabeth, married (ante March 1708) to Henry Audley of Berechurch, Essex; she died 25 January (buried 4 February) 1752 at Little Chart, Kent.</p> | <p>IV. Olivia, married (ante March 1708) to John Darrell of Catehill, Little Chart; he was buried there on 6 December 1739; will dated 24 May 1739, and proved 8 September 1740. She died 15 January (buried on 20 at Little Chart) 1753, aged 82. They had issue Philip, George, John, and James.</p> |
|                                                                                                                                                            | <p>V. Catherine Clare, youngest da., born August 1683* or 1673; married to Henry, 8th Baron Teynham; settlement dated 25 January 1703-4. She died at Kensington on 26 April (buried 3 May at Linstead) 1711. Mother of 9th and 10th Barons.</p>                                                        |
|                                                                                                                                                            | <p>VI. Other issue, died single; buried at Ashford.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |

\* Heralds' College Pedigree gives date of birth as 1663 (altered to 1633). It could have been on neither date, as Olivia, her elder sister, was only born in 1671, whilst Philip, their father, was baptized 1634.



## SIR THOMAS SMYTHE, KNT.

(A.D. 1558—1625.)

BY J. F. WADMORE, A.R.I.B.A.

THOMAS, the second surviving son of Thomas Smythe, Esq., of Westenhanger, by dame Alice his wife, the daughter of Sir Andrew Judde, was born probably in the parish of St. Dionis Backchurch, or Allhallows, Lombard Street, if not at Westenhanger, *circa* 1558. Being one of thirteen children, he was early initiated into business by his father, and appears to have taken up his freedom and livery in the Haberdashers' Company by patrimony, as well as his freedom in the Skinners', in 1580 (see Court Books and Apprenticeships).

It was in this year that the Merchant Adventurers of London fitted out an expedition to Virginia, which was commanded by Philip Armados and Arthur Barlow, just eighty-eight years after the discovery of America by Columbus. Another expedition was equipped and fitted out at the expense of Sir Walter Raleigh, in the following year. Young Smythe was no idle spectator of these events; his monument alludes to "that rich new-found world which westward lies," wherein he took so deep and lively an interest.

He was thrice married: 1, to the daughter and heir of Richard Culverwell, but she died s.p.; 2, to Joan, daughter of William Hobbs; 3, to Sarah, daughter and heir of William Blount, Esq., who afterwards married Robert Sidney, first Earl of Leicester.

He was nominated by Sir Nicholas Moseley, Lord Mayor, as one of the Sheriffs for London and Middlesex, June 17, 1599; proclamation whereof was duly made at Paul's Cross Hustings in the presence of the Lord Mayor, Mr. Recorder, and the Aldermen, and he entered upon the office of Sheriff on the 6th of November 1599.

In the following year he was seriously compromised, if not actually implicated, in the attempt which the Earl of Essex made to win the support of the citizens of London, against the Crown.

The Earl anticipated that the City would stand for him, and that Mr. Sheriff Smythe, who commanded the Trained Bands, would provide as many men as he could to join him. On the 8th February 160 $\frac{1}{2}$ , the Earl of Essex and his followers went on to Mr. Sheriff Smythe's house in Gracious Street. Mr. Smythe begged him not to enter, but he did so, and with many of his followers went up stairs. While there Mr. Sheriff Smythe stepped out at the back gate to see the Lord Mayor. The Earl of Essex withdrew, intending probably to leave the City peaceably, but on



The Honourable S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Smythe Knight, late Embas-  
 sador from his Ma<sup>ty</sup> to y<sup>e</sup> great Emperour  
 of Russe Governour of y<sup>e</sup> Hon<sup>ble</sup> and famous  
 Societies of Marchants trading to y<sup>e</sup> East  
 Indies Muscovy the French and some  
 Islands Company Treasurer for Virginia &c.



*Tho. Smythe*



reaching Ludgate, he found the gates shut, and the Bishop of London with a force to back him; several shots were fired, and Sir Christopher Blount was wounded. The reconnaissance had proved a failure; so the Earl and his party embarked at Queenhythe, and got back to Essex House. After a vain attempt to fortify himself and a few of his more daring followers, he was prevailed upon to yield himself a prisoner to the Lord Admiral, and was confined in the Tower. His trial took place at Westminster on February 19th, and his execution on February 25th 1600-1.

Mr. Sheriff Smythe was more leniently dealt with; he was examined before Lords Egerton, Buckhurst, and Nottingham (Calendar of Domestic State Papers, 1600, p. 560). He affirmed that he had not previously spoken to the Earl for about nine years, nor had he had any letter from him, save one which Udal brought to his wife Sarah (daughter of William Blount) at church, which was a copy of one to the Queen, written in the Earl's own hand. He did not remember what passed between the Earl and John Smythe, after the Earl had left his house. John Smythe (his elder brother) was also examined at some length (Cal. D. S. P., 1600, p. 558). He said that his brother Thomas did not come home till 11 P.M., when he was in bed. The Sheriff was very tired. The Earl of Essex and his followers came to the house in Gracious Street, and refusing to go to the Lord Mayor, the Earl thrust himself into the house. Thomas had told him that he laid hold of the horse's bridle, when Essex remarked, "You shall go with me, and send for your Company," to which Smythe replied that the gates were shut, and well manned, and the City in safety. "Would he yield himself to the Lord Mayor?" Essex replied, "If you fear God, love the Queen, and care for religion, look to yourself."

Mr. Sheriff Smythe admitted that being with her Majesty she charged him with knowing of the Earl's going to the City by five o'clock on Sunday morning, through one Temple, but he protested to her that he never spoke to him, and so far, for the time, satisfied the Queen as to receive her thanks for his carriage on the day of the tumult. But later on, the fact that the Earl had made a personal visit to his house in Gracious Street, drew down suspicion, so that he was discharged from his office of Sheriff; and the Livery were called together to elect another in his stead, which they did on Friday the 14th day of February 1600-1 (City Court Books; Cal. D. S. P., 1600, p. 584).

Some time after this both Mr. Smythe and Sarah his wife were in durance and in danger of punishment for misprision (Cal. D. S. P., 1600, p. 590).

That Sheriff Smythe was seriously compromised there can be no doubt; but on the decease of Queen Elizabeth, which occurred shortly afterwards, he was enabled to regain his popularity with his fellow citizens, and with her successor, James I., he rapidly rose into favour. He was knighted in 1603.

In the following year he and his brother Richard were appointed Receivers for the Duchy of Cornwall (D. S. P., 1604,



p. 93). He at this time resigned, in favour of Rob. Middleton, the receiverships of Dorset and Somerset (D. S. P., 1604, p. 114).

As one of the most successful merchants of his time he was more or less intimately connected with most of those grand mercantile companies which then competed with Spain and the Netherlands for the trade of the world. Some of these are specially mentioned in his epitaph. A few facts as to their formation, and as to Sir Thomas Smythe's connection with them may not, I trust, be considered out of place.

#### THE RUSSIA (OR MUSCOVEY) COMPANY.

This Company is one of the many which grew out of that enterprising body the Merchant Adventurers; it was incorporated in the first year of the reign of Queen Mary. The Charter of Incorporation was granted to the Marquis of Winchester, Lord High Treasurer, the Earls of Arundel, Bedford, and Pembroke, Lord Howard, Sebastian Cabot, Sir Thomas Gresham, Sir Andrew Judde, Sir Thomas White, and others; the Corporation was to consist of a governor, two consuls, and twenty-four assistants (Hakluyt, p. 265). Through the interest of these members certain privileges and concessions for trade with Russia were granted to the Company by John Vasilovich, Emperor of Russia, Duke of Novogorode and Muscovy; and in 1560 the Emperor sent over two accredited ambassadors, Stephen Tiverdico and Theodore Pogrella, who had an audience with Queen Elizabeth, at Oatlands, when they presented their credentials and various gifts. She afterwards dispatched Master Thos. Randolph as her representative to the Court of Russia, where at this time the Company possessed two settlements—the Port of St. Nicholas and the Town of Colmagro (see State Papers, Russia, Bundle 2, No. 141).

In 1584 the Muscovy Company acquired from the Crown permission to trade with men and ships between the Equino' and the North Pole, and to search for and discover the North-West Passage (Hakluyt, pp. 103, 104). London and Dunkerk were to be free ports, or staples, for a term of twenty years; the Crown reserving to itself, as a royalty, one-fifth of all gold, silver, or pearls imported. Of this project Sir Thomas Smythe, in 1612, became the prime undertaker, speaking of it in these terms, "That noble design for the discovery of the North-West Passage" (Epitaph in Sutton at Hone Church).

The increasing success and importance of the Russia Company's trade appears to have been viewed with ill-disguised jealousy by the Swedes, Danes, and Dutch, who disputed the monopoly claimed by the Company, and proceeded so far as virtually to close the Sound to English vessels (D. S. P., April 26, 1598). In 1598 these restrictions had become a serious grievance, sadly crippling the action of the Company, who found themselves handicapped in their own markets. This state of things is clearly set forth in the following *unpublished MS.* in the State Paper Office, touching the instructions given to Sir Thos. Smythe, as Ambassador to Russia.

State Papers, Russia, Bundle 2, 1601-2 to 1618.

N<sup>o</sup> 95. Instructions for S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Smith, knight, authorised by his Ma<sup>ty</sup> vnder the great Seale of England to repaire as Embassadour to the Emperour of Moscovye.

Whereas his Ma<sup>ty</sup> hath given you commission to negociate w<sup>th</sup> the Emperour of Moscovye, and hath given you also credit by his l<sup>res</sup> for any thinge you shall say vnto him, I haue thought good for your further dyrection and carriage there to deliver you theise Instructions.

ffirst in all your carriage to be carefull of the preservation of the honour and dignitie of his Ma<sup>tes</sup> person whom you doe represent, as well in your speeches, presentation of l<sup>res</sup>, as in all other circumstances, as farr as it standeth w<sup>th</sup> the custome of those countreyes.

Next to vse all the meanes you can to advance the trade of the Company, and to procure them all conditions of safetye and proffitt that you may. Wherein seing you are noe stranger to the nature of the traffique, I doe referr you to such informations and remembrances as you shall in that behalf receaue of the Company.

And because there hath been some imputations formerly layed vpon the late Q. Eliz., of famous memorye, agaynst the proceedinge of the Agent at Constantyneople (All w<sup>ch</sup> hath been formerly answered, as may appeare vnto you by dyrection given to Francys Cherrye,\* and since to S<sup>r</sup> Richard Lea, Knight, whereof you may take cotypes for your better information) yet because it is the manner of the Russ' counsell to enter into repitition of thinges w<sup>ch</sup> haue been formerly mooued and answered, You shall acquaynt your selfe w<sup>th</sup> the answeare formerly made to that matter, and make vse thereof as you shall haue occasion.

And if any question shall be mooued whye his Ma<sup>ty</sup> doth contynue the residence of an Embass<sup>r</sup> in Constantyneople w<sup>th</sup> the Grand Segnior, you may answeare, that his Ma<sup>ty</sup> doth noe otherwise therein then other Christian Princes and States as the ffrench Kinge, the state of Venice, and other states, All w<sup>ch</sup> for cause of entercourse and traffique only, have their Embassadours lodgers there and haue not otherwise to doe w<sup>th</sup> him. And see wou'd the Kinge of Spayne doe if the Grand Signior would permitt him the trade of his countrey.

Concerninge the matter of peace w<sup>th</sup> Spayne, if they be inquisitive of it you may say, that notw<sup>th</sup>standinge it pleased almighty God to fynishe the dayes of her Ma<sup>ty</sup> the late Queen of famous memorye before there was any Accord between her and the Kinge of Spayne, agaynst whom He had ever soe much blessed her, as all the Actions of mutuall hostilitye, tourned still to her great honour and his preiudice yet that his Ma<sup>ty</sup> (her lyneall, lawfull, and naturall successeour) having lived in perfect peace and Amitye, w<sup>th</sup> all Kinges and estates before, foreseeinge of how

\* Sir Francis Cherry, and his brother Sir Edward, supplied cordage to the Royal Navy; they appear also to have been Merchant Adventurers.

great consequence it is to breake into a warr when peace may be established, vpon iust and honorable conditions, hath been contented to ioyne in a Treaty w<sup>th</sup> Spayne and the Archduke of Austria (husband of the Kinge of Spayne's sister and resident here in that part of the 17 Provinces w<sup>ch</sup> the Kinge her father gaue her), not only for the reconcilinge of former differences between the Kingdome of England and those Princes, but for the perfect establishinge of such an Amitye hereafter as may woork a setteled and constant peace and safetie between the Territoryes and people of the Kinges and Princes aforesayd.

f<sup>or</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> purpose you may lett him know that the Kinge of Spayne (the rather to wittnes his inward desyre to embrace all freindly Amitye w<sup>th</sup> the Kinge our Souverayne) begann first to congratulate w<sup>th</sup> him by an honorable Embass<sup>t</sup>, as soone as he heard newes of his arrivall to the Emperiall Crownes of England, Scotland, France, and Ireland, And now since hath dyrected the counstable of Castyle\* (one of his greatest subiectes) purposely out of Spayne w<sup>th</sup> full power to him and his Embassadour to treat of all thinges incident to the makinge of a sincere and durable peace, whoe fallinge sieke by the way (accordinge to the nature of his first commission) hath deputed some others to begynn the Treaty, w<sup>th</sup> purpose to follow after as soone as he is recovered, and soe haue the Archdukes done on their partes. Wherein because it may be that he wilbe desyrus to know how this agrees w<sup>th</sup> some of his Ma<sup>ties</sup> former confederacyes w<sup>th</sup> this Kinge of Spayne's Enemyes, you may say that howsoever his Ma<sup>ty</sup> out of Cristian Charitie is naturally inclyned to live peaceably w<sup>th</sup> all Princes, yet it shall never appeare to be concluded vpon other conditions then such as shalbe for the honour and weale of his estates and people, and w<sup>th</sup>out preiudice to any of his former Allyes or confederates, towards all whom he intendeth to carrye himself as all other free Princes doe in like cases f<sup>or</sup> all thinges els concerninge his Ma<sup>ties</sup> Estate, because those Princes especially are most apt to seeke and mayntayne correspondencye w<sup>th</sup> greatest and mygtiest Princes whereof they make their perticuler indgm<sup>tes</sup> much by fame and reportes, their countreyes beeinge soe farr remoued from meanes to vnderstand them in more perticuler fashyon, you shall not forgett y<sup>e</sup> rather to draw on the constancye of his affection towardes you and your Trade to disturbe his Ma<sup>ty</sup> and the constitution of his estate in this forme.

f<sup>irst</sup> that God hath not only sent to his Ma<sup>ties</sup> people and kyngdomes in his P<sup>son</sup> a Kinge full of pietye and wisdomed to rule over them, but hath alsoe blessed the same w<sup>th</sup> a plentifull posteritye of greatest hope and expectation, the lacke whereof was a great discomfort to the former tyme.

Secondly you may playnly declare vnto him that such is his reputation and authoritye w<sup>th</sup> all the Princes of Europe, as there is hardly any Prince or state w<sup>ch</sup> hath not sent him soleme

\* The Constable of Castile received many presents of plate from his Majesty on his return to Spain, 1604 (Cal. D. S. P., vol. ix., p. 146).

Embassages, w<sup>th</sup> offers of greatest freindshippe, and all thinges thereto belonging. To w<sup>ch</sup> circumstances of his greatnes if you add the accessse of his power and strength by beeing Souverayne of more bodyes of warlike men then most of the Princes of Christendome, concludinge all w<sup>th</sup> his happines to be not only absolutely obeyed, but vniversally beloued and admyred by all his people, there remayneth little more for me to deliver you at this tyme who haue so good discretion and iudgm<sup>t</sup> whensoever any present occasion shalbe offered you to make vse of the same for his Ma<sup>tes</sup> best service and their benefitt, for whom you are cheifely employed.

State Papers, Russia, Bundle 2.

N<sup>o</sup> 127. If the Russe Ambassado<sup>r</sup> doe vrge Priueledges to be graunted to the Emperors Subiectes for traffique to and from this Realme. Ytt seamethe (vnder correction) mete that ytt bee answeredd, that suche and so muche traade as the Emperor his Mr. specefyethe and demaundeth by his Priueledges grauntedd to the Company, shalbe ffreely grauntedd and favorably and friendlye bee permyttedd and maigneteigned to take good effecte.

Theffecte of l<sup>res</sup> requested to be directed to the  
Kinge of Denmarke.

That ytt wolde please his highnes to suffer our xiiij shippes beinge on a voyage to the Narve quyetly to passe the Sounde w<sup>t</sup> suche goodes as bee in theme, w<sup>out</sup> any staie otherwise than for a convenyent tyme wherein theye maye paye the duties of the Sounde.

Also that the said Kinge forces vs not to paie any customes, toolles, nor any other chardges than those w<sup>ch</sup> of late yeres he hathe taken of vs, or elles as att the last tyme was paid for our shippes and goodes passinge through the Sounde bothe goynge and comynge to and frome the Narve.

The effecte of l<sup>res</sup> requested to be directed to the  
Kinge of Swethen.

That his highnes directe his l<sup>res</sup> to all his admyralles, viz., Admyralles, Capitanes, and others sarvinge hyme on the Seas, charginge theme that theye nor any of theme doe molest or trouble any of o<sup>r</sup> xiiij shippes w<sup>ch</sup> nowe be freighted to passe to the Narve, but that theye suffer theme quyetlie to passe thither bothe to fetch home suche o<sup>r</sup> m<sup>c</sup>chandizes as remayne there, and also to carry w<sup>t</sup> theme suche o<sup>r</sup> goodes as theye be laden w<sup>th</sup>, for to paie such debtes as arr owinge by vs there.

Item yf by Chance any of o<sup>r</sup> shippes shoulde be brought by any of his subiectes into any parte of this Realme, that ytt maye please hyme to dischargd the same o<sup>r</sup> shipp or shippes w<sup>t</sup> out all troble and hynderance, and to suffer theme w<sup>t</sup> the goodes to departe vnto the porte for w<sup>ch</sup> theye were laden w<sup>out</sup> all ympeschements or troble.

Itt maye also please yo<sup>r</sup> honnor to move the said Ambassado<sup>r</sup> to procure Raulfe Rutter, Xp<sup>o</sup>fer Bennett, John Chappell, ffrances birkitt, and all other Englshe men disturbers of the trade in



Russia Muskoo, or att the Narve, to be saully sente hether in the nexte shippes that shall retorne frome thence.

*Endorsed.*—Thambassador of Moscovia.

In the British Museum Library I found a quarto volume (1056, g. 7) entitled, *Sir Thos. Smythes Voiage and Entertainment in Russia with the Tragickall Ends of Two Emperors and one Empress within one month of his being there—and the Miraculous preservation of the now Reiquing Emperor esteemed dead for 18 years.* Printed at London, 1605. Master John Mericke was then agent there. Sir Thos. Smythe Kt. a religious and discreet gentleman was thought fit to be chosen and commanded by his Majesty to go upon an Embassage to Russia. Accompanied by Sir Thos. Challenger and Sir William Wray Kts. Sir T. Smythe went to Court on the 10<sup>th</sup> of June 1604, and was introduced by L<sup>d</sup> Salisbury to his Majesty. King James enquired how long they would be and was told xv months. Furnished with his commission and other instruction by L<sup>d</sup> Salisbury at Whitehall, Sir Thomas sailed on the 12<sup>th</sup> of June from Gravesend—accompanied by Sir Valentine Kightly and Sir Francis Cherry. He landed at the Castle at Th'arkAngel 22 of July, & was met by the Agent Master John Mericke. He left in August and went to Colongro. Thence by boat on the river Dvina Soccana to Vologda—thence by post horses to the City of Yerri Slaue (Jaroslav) on the 6<sup>th</sup> of Sep.—and lodged with Gregory Euannovich Nicolin late Ambassador to her Majesty in England.

He was sent for by the Emperor in October and delivered the King's letter.

He attended Court again on the 10<sup>th</sup> of March and obtained a grant of 600 roubles and a grant of new privileges for the Company. On the 20<sup>th</sup> of March he went to Moscow, and lodged there until May 6. On the 28<sup>th</sup> of May he set sail for England.

That the personal influence of Sir Thomas Smythe materially contributed to the prosperity of the Company there can be little doubt. The Earl of Northampton, in a letter addressed to His Majesty James I., in 1612, says the Muscovy Company have prospered strangely, and have succeeded in getting within nine degrees of the Pole (D. S. P., 1612, p. 140).

This state of things unfortunately did not last long, trade and commerce suffered much at the hands of the Swedes and Danes, who had succeeded in crippling the Hansa League, and now turned their arms against other nations. To remedy this state of things contributions were exacted from the Muscovy and other companies by Sir William Russell, Treasurer, and the Commissioners of H.M. Navy, for a fleet of six ships (D. S. P., 1621, p. 296). Notwithstanding this, we read of no less than fifty-seven sail being captured in one year (D. S. P., 1621, pp. 301-2). These adverse circumstances told heavily on the resources of the Company, and like others they fell into debt. Sir Thomas Smythe, besides several benefactions in his lifetime, bequeathed a sum of £500 to the Company by will.

The following letter of Sir Thos. Smythe is exceedingly inte-

resting, and after it I will pass on to his connection with the Honourable East India Company.

State Papers, Russia, Bundle 2, A.D. 1604 to 1609, No. 206.

Right Hon<sup>ble</sup>,

I haue receiued letters lately out of Moscouia (by a shipp that is nowe retourned from those partes) directed from M<sup>r</sup> Merrick\* and M<sup>r</sup> Russell (lately sent thether as yo<sup>r</sup> Lo<sup>p</sup> knowes), w<sup>ch</sup> do import that at their arrivall they vnderstood of a new election made for their Emperor of a yonge gentleman of the age of 18 yeares, sonne vnto the Metropolitane of that Laude. Wherevpon they directed a message vnto him signifying that they were sent from the Kings Ma<sup>tie</sup> of England about the settling of a peacable trade for his Subiectes in those Countries, and procuring some priuiledges for the better managing of their affaires (but discovered no other busines), And vnderstood (by letters sent directly backe againe vnto them from his Highnes) that he had a purpose to send an Ambassador into England, and was desirous of his Ma : freindshipp, as may appeare by that letter vnto them, a copy whereof I haue herein sent inclosed vnto yo<sup>r</sup> Lo<sup>p</sup>, w<sup>ch</sup> Newes I do desire that yo<sup>r</sup> Lo<sup>p</sup> would be pleased to signifie vnto his Ma : for the present, and vpon retourne of M<sup>r</sup> Merrick and M<sup>r</sup> Russel (w<sup>ch</sup> wee expect within a moneth or six weekes) yo<sup>r</sup> Lo<sup>p</sup> shall be further made acquainted with the success. And so humbly takeing my leaue do rest

Euer ready to be disposed at yo<sup>r</sup> L<sup>ps</sup> service,

THO. SMYTHE.

London, August 28<sup>th</sup>, 1613.

*Endorsed.*—Russia. S<sup>r</sup> Tho : Smyth to myself.

#### THE HONOURABLE EAST INDIA COMPANY.

The success of the Dutch East India Company, founded in 1594, led to a meeting of the London Merchant Adventurers, at Founders' Hall in Sept. 1599, to consider if it were desirable to open a direct line of communication with India round the Cape of Good Hope (D. S. P., Index to remembrances, 1570 to 1664, p. 291). One hundred and one of the principal merchants attended, and formed an association, with a subscribed capital of over £30,000. In the following year, they obtained a Charter (granted to the Earl of Cumberland and 215 knights, aldermen, and merchants), under the title of "The Governor and Company of Merchants Trading to the East Indies." The meetings of the Company were at this time held at a house on the south side of Leadenhall Street, which they rented of the Earl of Craven. It had lately been occupied by Sir William Craven. Stow describes it as "a large Building with Spacious Rooms, very commodious for such a purpose, having a large Hall

\* Sir John Meyric was Ambassador to Russia, with one Will Beecher as Secretary, in 1614, and returned in 1617.

and Court Yard for the reception of people having business here, to attend on the Company, on Court days. There is also a little Garden with Warehouses at the back part towards Lime Street to bring the Goods into the Warehouse" (Strype's *Stow*, vol. i., book ii., p. 88).

The name of Sir Thomas Smythe, Knt., stands first in the record of a Court of Committee held in February 1606 (East India Company's Court Books). He was named Governor at a General Court, held on the 1st of July in the following year; with him were associated William Greenwell as Deputy-Governor, Thomas Farrington as Treasurer, and William Leighton, Secretary—men deserving of all honour, to whose fostering care we owe the foundation of England's greatness in India, and the development of her commerce in the East.

The privileges conferred by the Charter were exceptionally large, and extended not only to India, but to all the ports or harbours of Asia, Africa, and America, beyond the Cape of "Bona Esperanza" to the Straits of Magellan, to make laws for the politique government of themselves, their factors and mariners, with the power to punish in body or purse (*London*, by T. P. Malcomb, vol. i., pp. 73 and 74). For the first twelve months goods might be imported or exported duty free, if not otherwise illegal, including silver and gold, provided only that £6000 of it were first coined at the Mint.

Six goodly ships, and the like number of pinnaces, manned and armed, were to set sail annually. Purchases (except by special licence) from Dutch Settlements were prohibited.

This restriction, and the rising prosperity of the East India Company, naturally created strong feelings of jealousy between the English and the Dutch, which soon broke out into open acts of violence. The Dutch were accused of tampering with the English Company's servants, of acts of cruelty, and of laying an embargo on their goods, for complicity in which Sir Thomas Beswick was sent a prisoner to the Marshalsea (Cal. D. State Papers, 1618, p. 195). Another person named Braggs presented a petition to the Privy Council, bringing serious accusations against Sir Thomas Smythe and the other directors, against whom he preferred a claim for the sum of £6875 for goods and food supplied in a time of dearth to the Company's dependents in India (King's Lib. MSS. 17 B, vol. xvii.; also Malcomb's *London*, vol. i., pp. 73-75). His mixture of shrewd sense and humour with Scriptural quotations is not unlike that of the Cromwellian period. For instance, he says: "And as for thirteen negroes or Indian people, the Estimation of these poor souls are not to be valued at any price, because the Lord Jesus has suffered much for them, as for us all, and therefore I will not recon the price of Xtians, for in time the Lord may call them to be Xtians." One claim is for providing 20 dogs and a great many cats, "which under God as by your Book Writtin of late rid away and devoured all the rats in the Island which formerly ate up your corn and many blessed

fruits. For this I will demand £5 a piece and let the Cats goe." To Sir Thomas Smythe and the Directors he gives the following laconic parting shot: "And now, bretheren, in the name of our Lord Jesus X<sup>i</sup> see that ye be all of one minde and in one judgement, for it hath been declared unto me that there are dissentions amongst you."

The influence and character of Sir Thos. Smythe was notwithstanding sufficient for him to obtain the approval of his Sovereign, who wrote, in 1619, to the Directors requesting that he might be re-elected Governor for another seven years (D. S. P., 1619).

In 1616 Sir Thomas Smythe was residing at Deptford, probably as a Commissioner of the Navy, and also to superintend the vessels dispatched by the Honourable East India Company to Virginia and other lands, when his house was unfortunately burned down. One of the vessels from the Indies arrived about this time, when the ship and its cargo were estimated at the value of £14,000 (D. S. P., 1616, p. 379). As a set-off against this, another appears to have been lost between Gravesend and London, worth £16,000, to the great damage of the Company's credit; and five others were picked up disabled by the Dutch Company (Cal. D. S. P., 1620, p. 131). The rivalry of the two Companies was productive of many disputes, and agreements appear to have had but little effect in checking hostilities. Each vessel was armed with culverines which cost the Company £9 apiece; and Sir Thos. Rowe, in returning from the East Indies, reported that the Company's servants had retaliated on the Hollanders (Cal. D. S. P., 1619, p. 75). This led the King to appoint a commission, consisting of Sir Thos. Smythe, Lord Cranford, and several of the Council, to consult with the Commissioners of the States of Holland for a settlement of their differences (D. S. P., 1619, January 8). Unfortunately, the negotiations were broken off, because the States would not allow the Company a share in the management of their fortifications (Cal. D. S. P., 1624, p. 40), and the East India Company resolved to fit out a fleet to protect themselves against the Dutch, and threatened that if they did not get satisfaction they would retaliate on Dutch traders in the narrow seas. The Dutch responded by making a raid on the Company's fort at Amboyna, and killing Captain Powerson with other Englishmen (D. S. P., 1624, vol. ccxvii., p. 267). The English appear at this time to have had somewhat the worst of it, and they presented a petition to the King for assistance, alleging that if it is not granted their trade would be ruined, as the plot was directly traceable to Amsterdam. In consequence of which, the Lord High Admiral was directed to seize some ships of the Dutch Company as a reprisal.

In all these matters, Sir Thomas Smythe as Governor took a prominent part up to 1621, when failing health compelled him to resign, and at a Court held in July 1621, Mr. Alderman Halliday was appointed to be his successor.



## THE VIRGINIA COMPANY.

Although many illustrious men had preceded him in the attempt, Sir Thomas Smythe had the satisfaction of successfully starting this Company. He obtained its Charter of Incorporation under the title of "The Treasurer and Company of Adventurers and Planters of the City of London," dated May 23, 1609 (Colonial Papers, 1609, p. 8, lxxix., James I.), through the influence and patronage of his illustrious friends the Earls of Salisbury, Suffolk, Southampton, Pembroke, and Lincoln.\* As he continued Treasurer of this Company for many years, it may not, I trust, be considered out of place if we pass in review some of its contemporary history. A graphic description of the newly-discovered country, as it was then called, is given by Captain Christopher Newport, in the form of a journal, commencing Thursday, 21st day of May 1607 (Colonial Papers, vol. i., p. 6). He describes the King as the Great Pawatan, who had twenty kingdoms under his dominion; he praises the general appearance of the inhabitants; like all uncivilized nations, the men hunted and the women worked; they dwelt in villages of 500 people or thereabouts; they had many wives, and sacrificed to the sun, were witty and ingenious, expert thieves, and could take up anything with their toes while looking at one; nevertheless, a most kind and loving people (*vide* Map, 1608, engraved by Will Hole, discovered by Captain Smith). The adventurers who landed with Captain Newport constructed a small town or fort called James Town, and bartered with the inhabitants for wood, soap, ashes, pitch, tar, and certain unknown herbs, probably cochineal, silk-grass, and terra-lemnico.

In May 1609 a convoy of vessels, under the command of Sir Thomas Gates and Sir George Somers,† was fitted out for Virginia. During the voyage they experienced much rough weather, and about 100 leagues from Bermuda the fleet was scattered. Sir George's ship sprang a leak, and 100 men worked in gangs at the pumps night and day, when the vessel stranded at Bermuda; fortunately all were saved. Here they managed to construct two small pinnaces; and 140 men and women arrived safely at James Town. Famine and pestilence had sadly decimated those who had arrived previously with Sir Thomas Gates. On their recovery they went down the river, and met the Governor, Lord De la Warr; having nothing to trade with, they sent to the Bermudas for supplies of fish, hogs, and fowls. In the meantime they suffered much from want and sickness. Sir George Somers died Nov. 9, 1611, on his way to Bermuda to obtain supplies, but Lord De la Warr,

\* May 1, 6 James I. Grant to Sir Thomas Crompton and Sir Thomas Smythe to minister an oath to all passengers that desire to pass over the seas at the Port of London, and to examine them.

† Grant to Sir Thomas Gates and Sir George Somers, Knts., and others, by special licence, to make habitation and plantation, and to deduce a colony of people into that part of America called Virginia (Pat. 4 James I., p. 19). To George, Duke of Buckingham, Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, a similar grant was made, 22 James I.

although suffering himself, maintained a cheerful hope for the future (Colonial Entry Book, p. 13). In 1612 a fresh Charter, with more ample privileges, was granted (Date of patent of Incorporation, 13 James I.). But this did not appease the discontent of the colonists; many who were weary of the settlement slipped away, and returned home, so that many of those who had been persuaded to underwrite their names for adventures flatly refused to pay, and were sued in the Court of Chancery, and the Company obtained judgment against them to the extent of some £3000 or £4000\* (Colonial Entry Book, p. 14).

The arrival of a ship from Virginia, with the news that the daughter of Powhattan had been captured by Captain Argol, cheered the flagging spirits of the Company somewhat. Three years later Sir Thomas Dale arrived from Virginia with a cargo of various articles, and ten or twelve natives, amongst whom was the celebrated Pocahontas, the daughter of Powhattan, who had married one Rolfe, an Englishman (Colonial Entry Book, 1613). Pocahontas and her attendants were duly presented at Court to King James, and invited to a maske, with which they were greatly pleased. She unfortunately fell a victim to small pox, and died off Gravesend on the eve of her departure for America (Colonial Entry Book, Jan. 1617).

On the death of Lord De la Warr, in 1618, Sir Dudley Charlton was appointed Governor, who soon afterwards set sail with two ships and 300 men and boys for Virginia. Charlton was succeeded in the following year by Sir George Yardley; and at a council, held in the chancel of the church at James Town, two councillors were elected from each of the principal plantations, and a committee appointed to enquire into the Charter, and make laws for the guidance of the colonists. A tax of 1 lb. of tobacco was ordered to be levied on all males over sixteen years of age, to provide for the maintenance of the Speaker, the Clerk, and Sergeant of the Assembly. Laws were passed for Christianizing the Indians, and a site selected for a university and college. Mulberry plantations were started, and a regular system of cultivation introduced for vines, flax, and hemp.

In 1619 the Treasurer (Sir Thomas Smythe) and Company had sent out no less than 1261 colonists within the year, the number of English alone, at this time, amounted to some 2400 souls† (Colonial Entry Book, 1619, p. 22).

These results, creditable as they may appear to the success of the Company, did not escape the censure of some, who accused

\* From this incident the Bermudas or Somer Islands became a sister colony of the Virginia Company, and were afterwards known as the Somer Islands Company, although under the same management. Waller, in his "Battle in the Somer Islands," canto i., writes:

"O how I long my careless limbs to lay  
Under the plantin's shade, and all the day,  
With amorous airs my fancy entertain,  
Invoke the Muses, and improve my vein!"

† A list of the muster of inhabitants is given by T. C. Hotten (Chatto and Windus, 1874); also by W. Boys, in his *History of Sandwich*, 1792, p. 752.

the Treasurer and his upholders of perpetually keeping down the prosperity of the Colony by enriching themselves. Sir Edwin Sandys appears to have been the chief accuser. He, writing to the Duke of Buckingham, affirmed that he had done more for the Colony in one year, at an expenditure of £8000, than Sir Thomas Smythe had in twelve years at an expenditure of £80,000. The opposition was so far successful that Sir Thomas Smythe wisely resigned the office of Treasurer, although he did not cease to take an interest in the affairs of the Company under the Earl of Southampton, who succeeded him (Colonial Entry Book, Nov. 3, 1620, p. 24). At this time a fresh patent was granted, to the Duke of Lenox and Marquis of Buckingham, of the whole of the Country of Virginia lying between the latitudes 40 to 48 north, which was called New England.

The resignation of Sir Thomas Smythe was not, however, sufficient satisfaction. Many accusations were still brought against him. One John Bargrave affirmed that he was the first planter of a colony in Virginia, for which he obtained a patent from the Company, and that his estate had been violently taken away from him, and in doing this Sir Thomas Smythe, Alderman Johnson, and others, acted in contravention of their Charter; they were also accused of encouraging the growth of tobacco and sassafras, and neglecting other crops, so that eight or ten ships returned empty; that the Company laid an embargo on his ships, and sold them for £6600; that the plantation consisted only of public servants, and was supported by lotteries; instead of overhauling the accounts of the late Treasurer, he advises the creation of a public stock.

The matter in dispute was referred to the Treasurer and Council of Virginia, who expressed themselves neither authorised nor qualified to reply to the complaint against Sir Thomas Smythe and others, as it was a business of great latitude, extending over many years. Whereupon the matter was again brought before the Privy Council, at which the King expressed an opinion that the plaintiff desired nothing more than to tarnish the reputation of Sir Thomas (Colonial Papers, July 16, 1622, Whitehall, p. 31; 1623, February, p. 38). At the same time the Governor and Council of Virginia addressed a memorial to his Majesty, which was signed by Sir Francis Wyatt West, and Sir George Yardley, condemning the accusations made by Butler as altogether false and slanderous, but reflecting severely on Sir Thomas Smythe. This appears to have caused a great division amongst the Home Directors, some siding with the Earl of Southampton, Lord Cavendish, and Sir Edward Sackville, others with the Earl of Warwick, Sir Thomas Smythe, Sir Henry Mildmay, and Alderman Johnson. And the matter came again before the King in Council, who appointed a Commission to enquire into the whole of the affairs of the Company, beginning from Sir Thomas Smythe's government. All the books, charters, and writings connected with the Plantation of Virginia and the Somer Islands, were to be laid before the Commissioners

(Colonial Papers, 18 April, 1623, p. 44). In the meantime the strife between the rival factions raged more furiously, so that at a Court of the Virginia and Bermudas Company recriminations passed and repassed between the Earl of Warwick and Lord Cavendish, and they adjourned to try their fortune in the way then only open to gentlemen of birth and breeding (Colonial Papers, 1623, p. 51).

To silence this scandal, King James proposed that the Company should surrender their Charter, and accept a new one, with a Governor and twelve assistants sitting in England, and a Governor and twelve assistants in Virginia. This, at an extraordinary meeting of the Court, by a large majority, they refused to do (Colonial Papers, Oct. 8, 1623, p. 52). Whereupon a commission of *quo warranto* was issued, and meetings were held at Sir Thomas Smythe's own house every Thursday, when all charters and documents were inspected (Colonial Papers, Nov. 21, 1623).

The result was that a full and exhaustive enquiry was made by the Commission. The King cut the Gordian knot by judiciously granting the Incorporation of the former letters patent (Colonial Papers, May 13, 1625, p. 73). Both Companies were to be amalgamated into one empire or government depending on himself, and all officers were to be nominated by him. Wearied and enfeebled by the contention Sir Thomas Smythe died, but not before he had seen a glorious foundation laid for the prosperity of the plantations.

If anything could be added to the uprightness and zeal with which he struggled through long years of his life to promote the welfare of these his beloved plantations, it may be found in his will, where, after mentioning several bequests to his coadjutors, "I give," said he, "to the Governor and Consuls of the Company for the plantation of the Colony in Virginia and Somer Islands and Bermudas, the sum of £100, to be equally divided between the two Companies, towards the Building of Two Churches, one for each Plantation."

As a Commissioner of the Royal Navy Sir Thomas Smythe took up his residence at Deptford, probably at a house known as Skinner's Place, purchased by his father,\* with a garden, dove-cote, and orchard, and thirty-four acres of land; unfortunately burnt down on the 30th of January 1618-19 (D. S. P., 1616, p. 1; February 6, 1618). In his capacity as a Commissioner of the Navy and also a Commissioner for the Suppression of Piracy on the Narrow Seas, he frequently resided there before he retired to Sutton at Hone. The cost of ships may be gathered from an agreement with one William Browell, to superintend the building of two ships of war of 650 and 450 tons each, at a cost of £8575 (D. S. P., 1616, p. 38). In 1620 the charges of the Commissioners amounted to the sum of £29,396 Os. 4d. (D. S. P., 1616, p. 121). This charge included not only the building and manning of ships, but also the

\* New Edition of Hasted's *Kent*, by H. H. Drake, p. 13, *vide note*; Carew's *Letters*, Camden Society, p. 13.



maintenance of the lighthouses (D. S. P., 1616, p. 123). In 1609 His Majesty and his royal Consort went to Deptford to the launch of a vessel constructed by the Commissioners, when he presented Sir Thomas Smythe with a gold chain and medal for his services (D. S. P., 1609, p. 576).

Associated with Sir Thomas Smythe for the Suppression of Piracy on the Narrow Seas, were Sir Thomas Lowe and Sir William Cockayne,\* and they were directed by the Council to collect the contributions of merchants and various companies for a fleet to be maintained for the suppression of piracy, which contribution was to be repaid by impositions of one per cent. on all imports and exports (D. S. P., Oct. 15, 1621, p. 299). For this purpose the sum of £6000 annually was required to fit out a fleet. Most of the companies expressed their willingness to comply with the request of the Council for the supply of five ships for three months or longer, if the French, Moscovia, and Trinity House Companies would do so (D. S. P., 1621, p. 96). The Merchant Adventurers offered £1000, but asked that £700 of it might be taken in gunpowder.

In private life Sir Thomas Smythe was a large-hearted, kind, and charitable man, in the best acceptance of the word. If his means were ample and his fortune large, it was used by him to comfort and assist his poorer neighbours and dependants; and that due provision might be made for continuing the benefits, we find him, on the 18th of April 1619, writing thus to his good friends the Master and Wardens of the Skinners' Company:†

“When I consider that it is the duty of every Christian in their several callings to be charitably minded towards the poor Servants of God, and that those especially of whom a plentiful measure of benefits and blessings are bestowed, ought in token of their thankfulness to dispose some part thereof towards the relief and maintenance of the poor and needy.

“And calling to mind that my grandfather, Sir Andrew Judd, Knt., out of your own Society, the Skinners, founded the free School of Tonbridge, and gave a liberal benevolence (as times then were) unto the same, which he recommended by his will to your care, that it might be faithfully disposed according to his good purpose therein. In imitation of whom, and considering that what was in those tymes competent allowances, is now by reason of the alteration of times not sufficient to afford neccessarie maintenance to such as depend thereon. I have thought fit by my best endeavours to encourage the Schoole Master and Usher of this Schoole diligently to apply themselves to bringing up the Schollars under their charge in the fear of God and Knowledge of good learning by enlarging the present Stipends, and to give encourage-

\* A member of the Skinners' Company, and one of the deputation who settled the new plantation in Ulster.

† Peter Bland, Master; Wardens: Will<sup>m</sup> Stone, Rob. Edw<sup>ds</sup>, Dan Hills, John Gaythorne.

ment to the Schollars, carefully to addict them to their studies by certain Exhibitions to be given yearly to the Schollars thereof, towards their maintenance at the Universitie. And to add unto the portion of the poor in the Parishes of Tonbridge, Bidborough, and Speldhurst in a weekly allowance of bread, according to a course which I have already settled in the Parish of Bidborough long since.\*

"The experience I have of your care to perform the Will of my Grandfather, and my confidence in your integrity inviteth me to add to your care and paynes in depositing a certain sum of money to such charitable purposes and uses, as I have herein lymited and set down. That is to say for this year I bestow upon the Schoole Master of the Free Schoole of Tonbridge the sum of Ten Pounds, upon the Usher five pounds, to be paid them when you do goe to visit the free Schoole at Tonbridge at the beginning of May next.† At which tyme I desire that you would with the assistance of your Visitors‡ elect one of the most forward and towardly Schollars§ of that School, that may be sent to the Universitie, and such a one whose friends are not able of their own estate to afford competent maintenance to them there, to whom I give for the year the Sum of Ten Pounds towards his Exhibition at the Universitie, and my purpose is (God willing) to continue to that Schollar so elected the Sum of Ten Pounds yearly at the Universitie for the Space of Seven years from the time of his Election, if in the meantime he shall not be preferred.

"I do also give to the Parish of Tonbridge toward the maintenance of the poor for the year insuing, Ten Pounds and 8s., with the direction that the Minister and Church Wardens of that Parish, or Some of them provide weekly twelve fourpenny loaves of good bread, and give it every Sabaoth day at the Church to twelve of the poorest and honestest, in their opinion, dwellers in the Parish, which doe frequent the Church to hear Divine Service and Sermons, and doe receive the Blessed Sacrament of the Lord's Supper, as the Laws of the Land doe appoint. And because the Parish of Tonbridge is of Large Extent and hath many poor inhabitants in it, I desire that my gift of bread in it may be distributed to four and twenty poor people, viz., to twelve of the poorest on the 1<sup>st</sup> Sabaoth, and to other twelve the next Sabaoth, and the first twelve the third day, and so interchangeably to continue from Sabaoth to Sabaoth; wherein my request is that special regard be had to such poor being honest and dwelling within my Manor of Southboro' in the

\* A note of this settlement is entered in the Parish Register, dated 1619, signed Thomas Smythe.

† In accordance with Sir T. Smythe's wishes, letters were written by the Skinners' Company, informing the Master, Usher, and Churchwardens of the bequest, requesting them to bring some poor people with them at the Visitation.

‡ The visitor evidently acted as a moderator in awarding these Exhibitions, according to the merits of the candidates.

§ The first scholar elected was Joseph Medders, May 1620. Exeter Coll., Oxford.

said Parish of Tonbridge. I do likewise give to the two Parishes of Bidboro' and Speldhurst for one year from May next the Sum of Ten Pounds 8s., viz., Five Pounds 4s. to each Parish to be by the Minister and Churchwardens bestowed weekly in twelve loaves, worth four pence per loaf, six loaves for either Parish, and to be given every Sabaoth day at the Church to six such poor of Either parish as are qualified as aforesaid, and for as much as there is usually allowed by the baker Vantage and Poundage, I consider it meet that it be bestowed upon the Parish Clerks and Sexton of Each Parish who are towerdly poor, -or otherwise as in your discretion, with the advice of the Several Ministers or Church Wardens, shall think fit. The several sums being forty-five Pounds and 16s., and 20 nobles to defray part of the charge of your journey, and do earnestly pray you for your paynes to distribute the Same.

"Accordingly I intend (God Permitting me life) the next year to Observe the same course. Or if it shall please God in the mean time to take me to him, out of this World, I shall by my will express my further resolution and desire therein, which it may please you to enquire after, and see performed so far as toucheth the trust reposed in you.

"It may be objected that I might have done all this and never have proclaimed it at your Court, which I confess I had rather undergoe that canvas than neglect to settle the course of business in my lityme for the better direction thereof afterwards, and the rather if any uncertainty be observed in this proceeding, it may be redressed before my death.

"Thus presuming on your paynes to take in the performance of Worthy Charity, I bid you heartie farewell and rest.

"Your assured loving Friend,

"THO. SMYTHE.

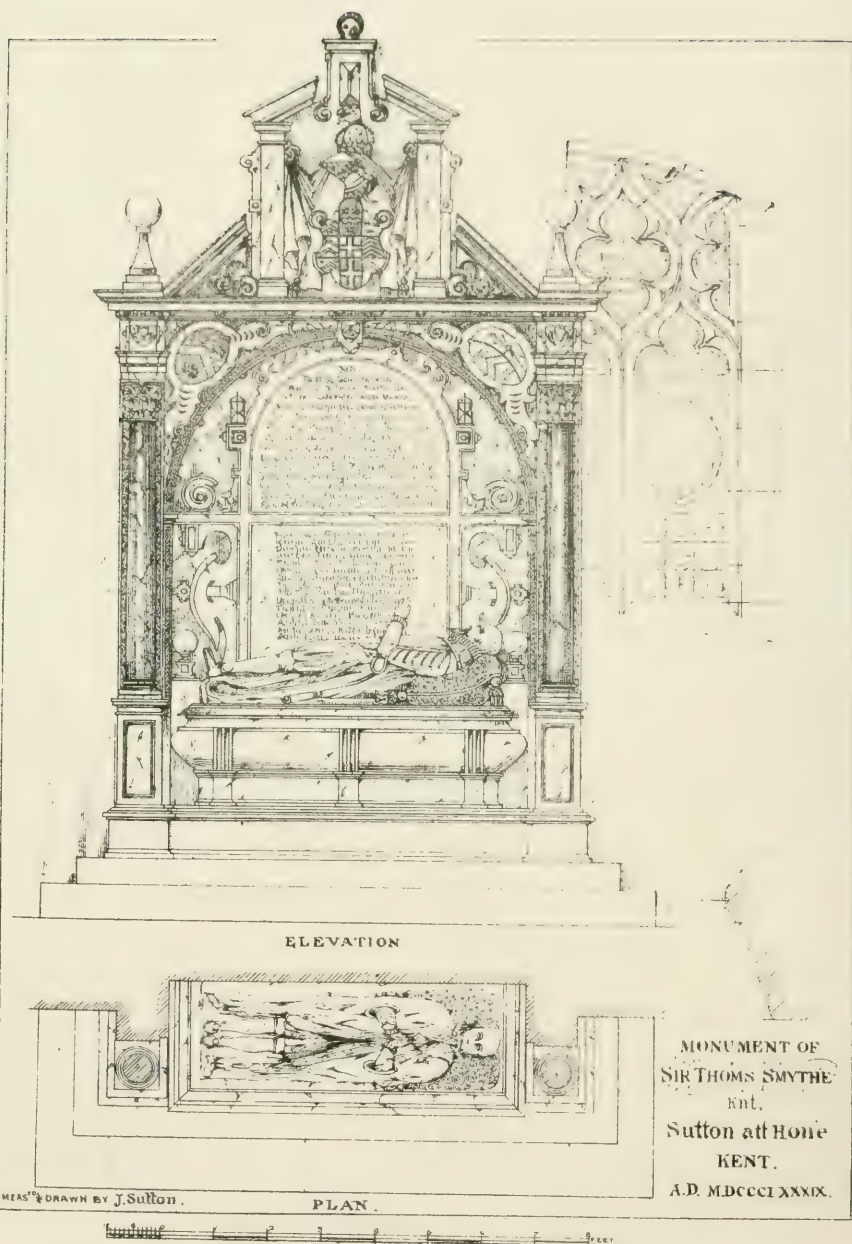
"From my House in Philpot Lane  
this 18 day of April 1619.

"To my right Worthie & Very Worthie ffrriends,  
the Master & Wardens of  
the Company of Skinners these."

In accordance with the instructions of Sir Thomas Smythe, the Master and Wardens at their next visitation to Tonbridge, May 4, 1619, paid the Rev. Michael Jenkins, at that time Master of the Free School, the sum of £10, and to the Usher, Thomas Swadling, £5, and likewise distributed the other benefactions before mentioned. In the following year Joseph Meadows was elected the first Exhibitioner, 1621. Sir Thomas again wrote to the Master and Wardens of the Skinners' Company, reminding them of his letter written in 1619, and encloses £62 9s. 4d. for distribution, to provide in addition six pens for the six best scholars who shall dispute in the Examinations. Four names only are given, viz., Thomas Smith, Queen's Coll., Cambridge, George Children, John Dixon, and Richard Ball.







TOMB OF SIR THOMAS SMYTHE (BORN CIRCA 1555 DIED 1625)

In 1625 Sir Thomas Smythe died at Brooke Place *alias* Sutton Place, at Sutton at Hone, in Kent; Hasted says, "as is conjectured of the Plague, which raged greatly here at that time" (Hasted, vol. ii., p. 349). He left by his wife Sarah, the daughter and heir of William Blount, Esq., one only son John. His widow married again, in the following year, Robert Sidney, 2nd Earl of Leicester. At Lady Leicester's decease, her son, Sir John Smythe, became possessed of the Manor of Sutton at Hone, together with the bulk of his father's property not otherwise disposed of by his will.

The monument of Sir Thomas Smythe in the south aisle of the church at Sutton at Hone is a good specimen of the period when it was erected. The effigy of Sir Thomas in alabaster is well and carefully executed, and exhibits a family likeness to that of his father, "the Customer," in Ashford Church. The features are those of a man of ability, firmness, and energy. He wears a short-peaked beard, and his hands are raised in the attitude of prayer. He is clothed in a doublet, vest, trunk hose, etc., and wears his aldermanic gown or furred robe. The effigy lies on a sarcophagus of black marble with bold trusses, beneath an arched canopy with enriched soffit, supported by two black marble columns with gilded capitals, with a broken pediment on which his arms are blazoned; the quarterings are as follows: Smythe, Judde, Chiche, Criol, Averanches, Crevecour, Chichele, and Stafford. Over the figure are two marble tablets, with the following inscriptions:

"M.S. To the glorie of GOD and to y<sup>e</sup> pious Memorie of the hon<sup>ble</sup> Sr THOMAS SMITH, K<sup>t</sup>, late GOVERNOR of y<sup>e</sup> East Indian, Moscovia, French, & Sommer Iland Companies; Treasurer for the Virginian PLANTATION, Prime VNDERAKER (in the year 1612) for that noble Designe the Discoverie of the NORTH WEST PASSAGE. Principal COMMISSIONER for the London expedition against y<sup>e</sup> PIRATES, & for a Voiage to y<sup>e</sup> Ryver SENEGA upon y<sup>e</sup> Coast of AFRICA. One of y<sup>e</sup> cheefe Commissioners for y<sup>e</sup> NAVIE ROIAL, & sometyme AMBASSADOUR from y<sup>e</sup> Ma<sup>ty</sup> of Gr. Brit. to y<sup>e</sup> Emperovr and Great Duke of RYSSIA & MOSCOVIA &c. Who having judiciously conscionably, & with admirable facility managed many difficult & weighty Affaires to y<sup>e</sup> honour & profit of this NATION, rested from his labour the 4<sup>th</sup> day of Septem. 1625, and his Soul returning to Him that gave it, his body was here laid up in y<sup>e</sup> hope of a blessed Resurrection."

On a slab below:

"From those large KINGDOMES where the SVNN doth rise,  
From that rich newe found world that Westward lies --  
From VOLGA to the flood of AMAZONS --  
From under both the POLES, on all the ZONES--  
From all the famous RYVERS, LANDES & SEAS,  
Betwixt this PLACE and our ANTIPODES -  
He gott intelligence what might be found  
To give contentment through the massie ROVND.  
But finding Earthly things did rather tire,  
His Longing SOVL, then answer her desire.

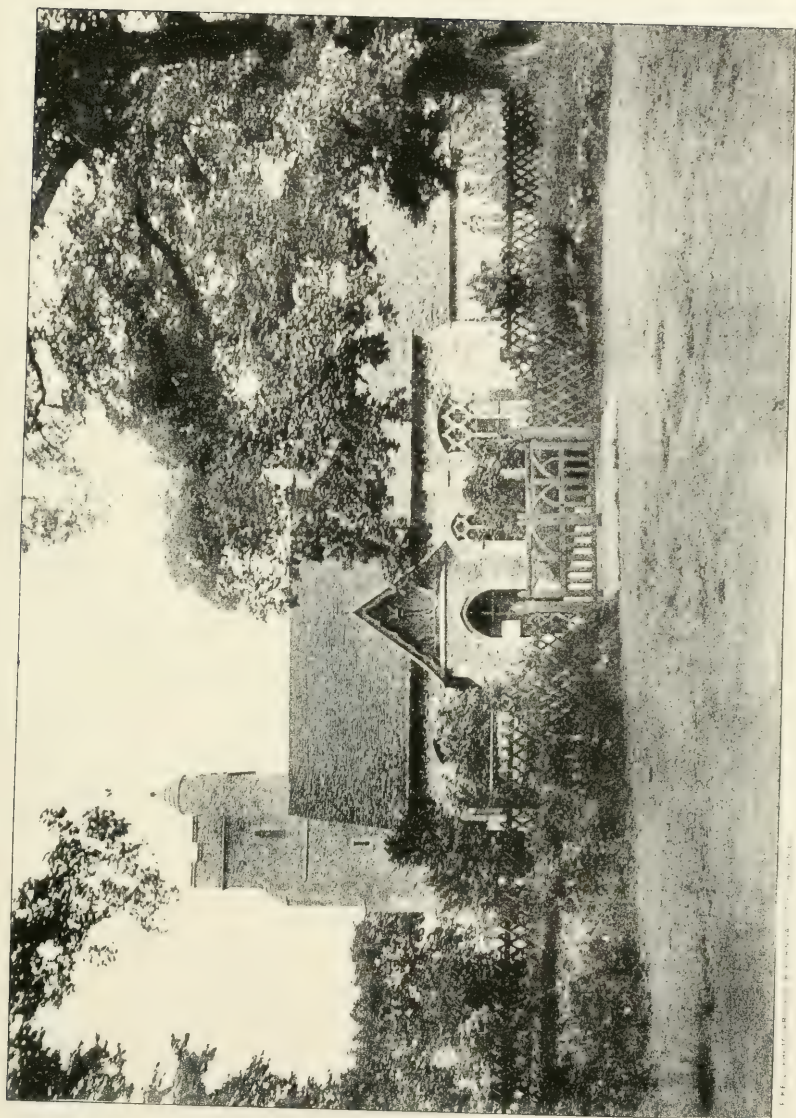
To this obscure VILLAGE he withdrew,  
 From hence his Heavenly VOYAGE did pursue;  
 Here summed up all, And when his CALL of Breath  
 Had left Beclouded in the PORT of DEATH  
 The soul's frail BARK, and sadie landed her,  
 When FAITH his FACTOR and his HARBINGER,  
 Made place before) he did no doubt obtaine  
 That wealth w<sup>h</sup> here on Earth we seek in vain.\*

Sir Thomas Smythe's will was proved by his executors in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, Oct. 12, 1625 (Somerset House, Book Clarke, fol. 107). By it we find that ample provision was made for the charities which he continued to the time of his death, as stated in his letter to the Master and Wardens of the Skinners' Company on the 18th day of April 1619. After the usual preamble, he bequeathed to the Master, Wardens, and Commonality of the Mistery of the Skinners, all his houses, messuages, land, and tenements situate and being near Paul's Gate at the west-end of Watling Street, which he purchased of Sir Francis Byrman, as well as his messuage and tenements in Lyme Street, London, where Delaney then dwelt, adjoining Mr. John Clark's, Doctor of Physick, from year to year, and for ever to hold the same to such charitable uses and purposes hereafter declared. That is to say for the distribution of bread and cloth to the poor of the Parishes of Bidborough, Tonbridge, Speldhurst, Sutton at Hone, and Darent, or Durrant as it was spelt, in sundry small payments to the Vicars and Church Wardens of the said parishes, Ten Pound to the Master of the Free Grammar School, and five to the Usher yearly, 20 nobles to the Company, and six Exhibitions of £10 each to youthes to be chosen out of the Free School, who should prove themselves most capable and toweredly of learning, whose parents should not be able to afford a competent maintenance at the University; who not misspending their time shall diligently apply to study, and principally to the Study of Divinity, so that when it might please God to call them to the Sacred profession of the Ministry, they should not forget to give God thanks in their prayer before the Sermon for His Mercy towards them, so that others might be stirred up to good and charitable works.

In consequence of the increased value of this City property, which now produces a yearly rental of £1158 11s. 8d., a scheme for the future management of the same was sanctioned by the Court of Chancery, in 1883, for Exhibitions at the Universities of not less than £20 or more than £40, and a Foundation Scholarship of £40 tenable by any boy in the School. Many new ecclesiastical districts have since been formed out of the original parish of Tonbridge, such as Hildenboro; St. Peter's Southboro; St. Stephen's Tonbridge; St. Thomas's Southboro; Holy Trinity, Christ Church, St. John, St. James, St. Peter, and Rusthall, Tunbridge Wells. Shorne in Kent, St. Augustine's, and St. Dionis

\* Under a plain slab of white marble lie the remains of Henry Smythe, Esq., great-grandson of Sir Thomas, who died, aged 20, 1715.





CHURCH OF SUTTON AT HONE.  
IN THE S. E. WINDOW OF THE NAVE, THE EASTERNMOST LIGHT IS BLOCKED BY THE MONUMENT OF SIR THOS SMYTHE.





Backchurch in London, are also benefited, so five trustees are now elected by the Skinners' Company, and one by each of the parishes or ecclesiastical districts above named. These trustees meet on the second Wednesday in each quarter at Skinners' Hall, for the purpose of granting annuities, pensions, and loans under the will of Sir Thomas Smythe.

With certain exceptions hereinafter mentioned, Sir Thomas Smythe left the bulk of his property to be divided into two moieties, the one half to go to his widow Dame Sarah Smythe, and the other to his son John, and to his heirs male lawfully begotten, with the reversion of his mother's portion at her decease. In default of an heir in the male line, he directed that all his manors, messuages, lands, and houses situated in the parishes of Bidboro', Tonbridge, Speldhurst, and Penshurst, which he had previously purchased of Mr. Dyke, were to pass to his nephew Thomas Smythe, of Ostenhanger, the son of his elder brother. His son John's marriage with Lady Isabella Sidney, daughter of Robert, second Earl of Leicester, and the subsequent birth of a grandson, rendered this contingency void.

To his nephew Thomas Smythe, son of his brother Richard, and to John, the son of his brother Robert, and to Thomas Fanshaw, the son of his sister Joan, Lady Fanshaw, he bequeathed all his land, tenements, and hereditaments known as Otford Park, which he had recently purchased of the Duke of Leicester, to be equally divided between them. To the sons of his sister Ursula Butler, and to his nephew, Arthur Harris, he left the Cottingham Estate, which he had purchased of Mr. William Richardson, to be equally divided between them.

To his favourite nephew, Fanshaw, he left, besides the third part of his share in the Otford property before mentioned, all his lands and tenements known by the name of "Saltangle," situate and being at Ringingham in the county of York, all his land and tenements in Essex, as well as those at Lewisham in the county of Kent, which latter he had purchased of Sir Richard Stoddard, Knt.; and he further directed that the other properties which he possessed in the Parish of Tonbridge should be equally divided between Thomas and William Fanshaw, and his heirs male.

The residue of his estate, consisting of goods, chattels, plate, jewelry, and household stuff, wheresoever and whatsoever, after the payments of his just debts and funeral expenses, he directs shall be divided into three parts, one third to go to his wife, as due and belonging to her by the customs of the City of London; one third to Sir John Smythe, as due and belonging to him by the custom of the City, "seeing that neither before his marriage was he advanced by me." As regards the other third, he directs his executors to provide and distribute to the poor and needy as much good cloth as shall cost £100, to be given to poor people without respect of persons.

Avoiding pomp and vain-glory in respect to his funeral, he directs that those in attendance at his burial may have mourning garments. To St. Bartholomew's Hospital he bequeathed a legacy

of £40, to Christ's Hospital £20, to St. Thomas's Hospital £20, and to Bridewell £20. To his household servants 20s. for every year they had been in his service, and so on. Then follow family bequests. To the children of his loving sister Lady Fanshaw £20, and to each of them, for a ring, £5. To Richard Fanshaw his godson £10, and to Lady St. Ledger his goddaughter £20. To the children of his sister Ursula (Mrs. Butler) 40s. each, for a ring, and to the children of his late sister the Lady Catherine Heywood £5 each, for a ring. To the children of his late sister Lady Alice £5 each. To Thomas, son of his late brother John of Ostenhanger, £200 to buy a coach and coach-horses. To his nieces Katherine and Lotty Baker, and Elizabeth, Lady Neville, £50 each. To the children of Henry Smythe £5 each. To Sir Richard £20. To his wife and sister the Lady Smythe £10 each. To his brother Richard £10, and to his children £5. To Sir David Watkins £20 to buy him a gelding. To Capt. Edward Christian £10. To John Wood, Doctor in Divinity, as a remembrance of love to him and his wife, £10. To Mistress Eliz. Wood to buy her a ring for his sake £5. To his loving friend Sir Humphry Stanford for a ring £5. To his loving friend Edward Cooke, apothecary, £4. To Master Valentine Wearham 40s. To Richard Clifton, his wife, and his sister, 40s. each for rings. To his assured friend Sir Thomas Roe £10 for a ring. To Robert Symmonds, dwelling in testator's house at Bidboro', 40s. To Thomas Heath, of London, merchant, £5; to George Stroud, for a ring, 40s.; and to each of the children of Eliz. Cheekes, for a ring, 30s. To John Woodhall 40s.

To the Governors and Committee of the Merchants of London, trading with the East Indies at the time of his decease, the sum of £5 each. To the Deputy £4, and to the Treasurer £3, for rings, and to the other twenty-four Committee-men 40s. in remembrance. Also to Mr. Andrew Caleen, Mr. Christopher Laming, Richard Courtney, Richard Fishere, and John Roberts, servants of the said Company, as well as Widow Johnson, 30s. for a ring each.

To the Company of Merchants in London for the Discovery of New Trades, commonly known by the name of "The Muscovia Company," who had testified of their love to him many years, the sum of £500, for and towards the payment of such debts as are due by the said Company upon the Old Royal Fort.

To the Governor of the said Company £5, to the Consuls and Assistants of the same 40s. each, to make them rings to wear as a token of love.

To the Treasurer, Consuls, and Company for the Plantation of the Colony in Virginia and the Somer Islands, commonly called the Virginian Company and Bermudas Company, the sum of £100, to be equally divided between the two Companies, towards the building of two Churches, one for each Plantation.

These last recited legacies fully bear out the statements before made as to his benevolence and large-hearted charity, but they

prove also, that in the pursuit of commerce he was not unmindful of a duty which he owed to Christianity and civilization, that of spreading the glad tidings of the Gospel in foreign lands.

On his executors, Dame Sarah Smythe, his son John Smythe, his brother Richard, Sir David Watkins, and Mr. Nicholas Swift, he further bestowed sums of £50 each, for their pains to be taken in and about his will, over and above the legacies before mentioned.

Sir Thomas Smythe appears to have purchased a moiety of the Chapel of St. John's, with all the tithes, oblations, etc., belonging to it, and other lands in Sutton and Wilmington, of George Cole, Esq., of the Inner Temple (Hasted, vol. ii., p. 348). That part allotted to the Countess of Leicester and her son became a separate manor with a Court Baron appendant to it, and acquired the name of the "Manor of Sutton," and at the Countess's death came into the possession of Sir John, only son of Sir Thomas Smythe, who married Isabella, daughter of the Earl of Warwick, by whom he had issue one son Robert, and a daughter Isabella, married to John, Lord Robartes of Truro (Hasted, vol. ii., p. 349).

Robert Smythe, Esq., of Bounds in Bidboro', and of Brook Place in Sutton, married the Countess of Sunderland, *née* Lady Dorothy Sidney,\* by whom he had one son Robert, who was Governor of Dover Castle, and died 1695, possessed of the Manor of Brook Place, leaving by Catherine his wife, daughter of William Stafford, of Blatherwick, in Northants, two sons, Henry and William, his heirs in gavelkind (Hasted, vol. ii., p. 350).

In 1699 Mrs. Catherine Smythe obtained an Act of Parliament for vesting the estates in the hands of Trustees, with power to sell, who subsequently conveyed them to Sir John le Thieullier, who pulled down part of the mansion-house at Sutton at Hone (Hasted, vol. ii., p. 350).

\* *Sacharissa*, by Julia Cartwright (Mrs. Ady), Seeley and Co., London, 1892, is a charming sketch of the history of Lady Dorothy Sidney, and of her parents and their home, Penshurst Place, near Tonbridge. Her letters are printed *in extenso*; and in one of them she speaks of "my son Smythe."



# LIST OF FORTY-FIVE VICARS OF TILMANSTONE.\*

COMPILED, WITH NOTES, BY REV. THOMAS SHIPDEM  
FRAMPTON, M.A., F.S.A.

## VICARS.

## PATRONS.

- MILO DE LILLEGESTAN, pres. 20 Oct. 1271. The King.  
(Pat. 56 Hen. III., m. 2.)<sup>1</sup>  
N. DE KYSSINGBIR', inst. 23 Dec. 1280. (Regist. The Archbishop.  
Peckham, f. 50 b.)<sup>2</sup>

---

\* It is on record that there was a church at Tilmanstone in the time of Baldwin, Archbishop of Canterbury, 1185-90. But certain architectural features in the present building—especially the south doorway—shew beyond doubt that it existed in the Norman, and not improbably also in the Saxon period. In the time of Cardinal and Archbishop Stephen Langton, 1207-28, there were three claimants for the patronage of this church, the Knights Hospitallers of Jerusalem, who derived their claim indirectly from some of the Archbishop's predecessors; Roger de Insula, clerk, who asserted that he had obtained it from Archbishop Baldwin; and the Archbishop himself. The other contending parties agreed to submit to his decision, and he gave it in favour of the Hospitallers, retaining for himself and his successors the right of *instituting* the vicar. At the same time he settled the endowment, decreeing that the vicar should have the whole of the "altarage," and a moiety of all ecclesiastical tithes, except that of certain land which was the church's demesne; also a certain messuage, which had been that of Alredus the clerk. The Archbishop likewise determined to what dues the vicar should be subject. (Lamb. Lib., *Chartæ Miscell.*, vol. xi., No. 74.)

<sup>1</sup> MILO DE LILLEGESTAN. He was presented by the King, the Archbishopric being vacant. On September 16 in the same year he had letters of presentation from the King to the vicarage of "Pageham," in Sussex, a Peculiar of the Archbishop of Canterbury.

<sup>2</sup> N. DE KYSSINGBIR'. The date here given is really that of the Archbishop's mandate to the Dean of Sandwich to *induct* the

| VICARS.                                                                        | PATRONS.        |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------|
| GEOFFREY DE LEWES, inst. 16 July 1286. ( <i>Ibid.</i> , f. 31 a.) <sup>3</sup> | The Archbishop. |
| WALTER, c. 1313. (Placita Corone, Kent. 6 Ed. II., m. 31.) <sup>4</sup>        |                 |
| RALPH DE HULCOTE, in 1336. (Hasted, iv., 208.) <sup>5</sup>                    |                 |
| WILLIAM ELYS, pres. 14 July 1349. (Pat. 23 Ed. III., pt. ii., m. 23.)          | The King.       |
| JOHN DE BERHAM, pres. 6 Oct. 1349. (Pat. 23 Ed. III., pt. iii., m. 30.)        | The King.       |

---

new vicar, but this was usually issued at the time of *institution*. In this instance the Archbishop *presented*, and the same right was exercised by his successors until after the year 1449, notwithstanding Stephen Langton's decision in favour of the Hospitallers.

<sup>3</sup> GEOFFREY DE LEWES. In the *Taxatio Ecclesiastica* of P. Nicholas IV., in 1291, the church of Tilmanstone is returned as worth £10.

<sup>4</sup> WALTER. Mentioned only in connection with the untoward event which led to his retirement from the parish. The following is a literal translation of the account given in the Assize Roll:—"Walter, vicar of the church of Tylmanstone, and Thomas, clerk of the said vicar, and Robert de Raundes, were together in the borough of Tylmanstone, and a dispute having arisen between them, the aforesaid Robert would have killed the aforesaid Walter, the vicar; and seeing this the said Thomas, the clerk, both drew his knife and struck the aforesaid Robert in the back; whereupon on the eighth day after he died therefrom. Afterwards it was found by the Coroner's Rolls that Eleanor, who was the wife of Robert de Raundes, who is dead, appealed in the County [Court] the aforesaid Walter, vicar of the church of Tylmanstone, and Thomas, clerk of the said Walter, touching the death of the aforesaid Robert her husband, and followed up her appeal against them unto the fourth County [Court], at which the aforesaid appeal was removed by King's writ to the Court of our lord the King; and the aforesaid Thomas was delivered up as a convicted clerk to the Bishop, and died in prison. And whereas nothing is known of the delivery of the aforesaid Walter, who is still remaining in the country, therefore let him be taken. Afterwards the Sheriff testifies that the aforesaid Walter is not found, but has withdrawn himself. And the jurors suspect him touching the death of the aforesaid Robert; therefore let him be exacted and outlawed. He had no chattels."

<sup>5</sup> RALPH DE HULCOTE. In the Report of Prior Philip de Thame to the Grand Master of the Knights Hospitallers, Elyan de Villanova, for the year 1338, the moiety of the church of Tilmanston is returned as amounting to £8.

| VICARS.                                                                                                        | PATRONS.                       |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| WILLIAM JORDAN, adm. 9 Oct. 1349. (Regist. G., Ch. Ch. Cant., f. 68 <i>a.</i> ) <sup>6</sup>                   | The King.                      |
| ROGER, exch. with the last, 6 Oct. 1356. (Regist. Islep, f. 272 <i>b.</i> )                                    | The Archbishop.                |
| JOHN HAMOND, inst. 21 Dec. 1369. (Regist. Whittlesey, f. 74 <i>b.</i> )                                        | The Archbishop.                |
| WILL. DE BUKYNGHAM, inst. 28 Oct. 1372, on resig. of the last. ( <i>Ibid.</i> , f. 92 <i>b.</i> )              | The Archbishop.                |
| WILL. HOBKYNG, exch. with the last, 23 Mar. 1393-4. (Regist. M. D. B. and C., f. 217 <i>a.</i> ) <sup>7</sup>  | The Archbishop.                |
| JOHN WYNNER, inst. 28 Dec. 1402, on d. of the last. (Regist. Arundel, i., f. 286 <i>a.</i> ) <sup>8</sup>      | The Archbishop.                |
| WILLIAM SWAN, inst. 7 Feb. 1415-6, on d. of the last vicar. (Regist. Chichele, i., f. 71 <i>a.</i> )           | The Archbishop.                |
| THOMAS WYSTOWE, inst. 31 Oct. 1416, on d. of the last. ( <i>Ibid.</i> , f. 78 <i>a.</i> )                      | The Archbishop.                |
| ADAM SKELTON, exch. with the last, 30 Oct. 1417. ( <i>Ibid.</i> , f. 90 <i>b.</i> ) <sup>9</sup>               | The Archbishop.                |
| ROBERT CEHAM, inst. 10 June 1429. ( <i>Ibid.</i> , f. 176 <i>a.</i> )                                          | The Archbishop.                |
| THOMAS KYMBERLEE, inst. 15 Apr. 1431, on resig. of the last. ( <i>Ibid.</i> , f. 190 <i>a.</i> )               | The Archbishop.                |
| WILLIAM THOMAS, inst. 19 Mar. 1435-6. ( <i>Ibid.</i> , f. 210 <i>b.</i> )                                      | The Archbishop.                |
| WILLIAM BREMANANGYR, inst. 12 Dec. 1449. (Regist. Stafford, f. 101 <i>b.</i> )                                 | The Archbishop.                |
| THOMAS MAKALAN.                                                                                                |                                |
| JOHN OKEBOURNE, inst. 21 Nov. 1468, on resig. of the last. (Regist. Bourghier, f. 99 <i>b.</i> ) <sup>10</sup> | Prior of S. John of Jerusalem. |

<sup>6</sup> WILLIAM JORDAN. The presentation of *three* clerics to Tilmanstone within as many months points only too plainly to the terrible pestilence known as the Black Death, which visited the country between July 1348 and October 1349, and is computed to have carried off more than half the population. Jordan, after holding the vicarage seven years, exchanged with Roger, rector of the neighbouring church of "Chil-lyngden."

<sup>7</sup> WILLIAM HOBKYNG. Previously vicar of "Siberteswald," then in the patronage of the Abbot and Convent of S. Radegund.

<sup>8</sup> JOHN WYNNER. Described as *capellanus*, as were also his two successors.

<sup>9</sup> ADAM SKELTON. Previously perpetual vicar of Glen Magna, in the diocese of Lincoln.

<sup>10</sup> JOHN OKEBOURNE. This is the earliest instance mentioned in the Episcopal Registers of the Prior of S. John of Jerusalem exercising the right of *presentation*. The will of Richard Harvy, 30 December 1471, throws a little light on church

## VICAR.

## PATRON.

JOHN SMALE, inst. 24 May 1474, on d. of the Prior of S. John last. (*Ibid.*, f. 110 a.)<sup>11</sup>

Prior of S. John of Jerusalem.

matters in the time of this vicar. He directed that his body should be buried in the graveyard of the church of S. Andrew, near "le Porche;" to the high altar he left 3s. 4d.; to the fabric of the church, to cover "le churchrove," 40s.; also to the same church a missal, and a new chalice. Testator likewise arranged for a chaplain to hold memorial services in the church for a whole year, at a salary of ten marks.

- <sup>11</sup> JOHN SMALE. Three extracts from an early Court Roll in the possession of L. L. Duncan, Esq., F.S.A., and kindly communicated by him, reveal a curious picture of the relations existing between this vicar and his parishioners shortly after his appointment. Court held at Tilmanstone, 25 April 1476: "Item [juratores] presentant quod Dominus Johannes Smale insultum fecit et traxit sanguinem super Willelmum servientem suum contra pacem domini Regis. Ideo in misericordia—xxd." Court held there, 10 October 1476: "Item [juratores] presentant quod Dominus Johannes Smale, vicarius de Tilmaston, fecit insultum cum baculo contra Jacobum Medilton sissor' (scissorem) ibidem contra pacem domini Regis. Ideo ipse in misericordia—iijs. iiijd." Court held there, 19 October 1480: "It'm the Ten<sup>ants</sup> hath presentyd by there hothes that they have sworne that the vykeer Sir John Smale came to the alehous at mydnyght and his man w<sup>t</sup> hym seyng this wordys to his man Go yn and geve a blowe. A pon the whyche wordys there was a fray and lykely to a bene manslawter. Ferd'more whan the man was hurt and lay in poynt of Dethe he said unto the vekery Corsyd be thu vykere thow art caws of my hurt and of this fray wherfore thow art wordy to be hangyd for this mater. Ideo in misericordia—xs."

Thirteen Tilmanstone wills, now in the Archidiaconal Registry at Canterbury, but made during the forty-one years of Mr. Smale's incumbency, testify to the affection of the parishioners for their ancient church, and to their desire that its services should be upheld in a becoming manner. Among the numerous bequests the following may be noticed: John Hervy, of "Barfeld," 10 September 1479, left to the high altar 3s. 4d.; to the *work* of the church 5 qrs. of barley; also to the light called the "Hokeday light," and to the Torch light, 1 qr. of barley. Richard Knott by his will dated 10 April 1480, and proved 12 June 1498, besides leaving 12d. to the high altar, made the bequest: "It'm to the reparation of the body of the seid church xiid. . . . It'm I bequethe to the church aforseid iij ewes and iiij<sup>l</sup> wex to th'entent that the iiij<sup>l</sup> wex may be maynteyned and light yerely over the sepulchre of our Lord at Estertyme." Matthew Selby, 25 March 1491, left to the



## VICAR.

## PATRON.

JOHN ALMAYN, inst. 24 Oct. 1515, on d. of the Prior of S. John  
last. (Regist. Warham, f. 359 *a.*) of Jerusalem.

high altar 6s. 8d.; and to the fabric of the church 13s. 4d. Also for the support of the light of the Paschal Taper six wether sheep or one cow, as the churchwardens, or two other discreet parishioners, might think best. Also for the repair of the noisome ways leading to "Sandwyc," 6s. 8d., or twenty cart-loads of stone. John Pittok, 1 October 1493, left for the repair of the church 2 qrs. of barley. Richard Knott, 31 August 1503, left to the high altar one sheep, and to the light called "Hopday light" a bushel of wheat. Tho. Gybbys, 28 February 1506-7, left to the "hye auter" two bushels of "barle." "It'm 1 bequeith to the Hocday light in the seid cherche also ij busshellis of barle." Under special contingencies testator provided that certain of his lands and tenements were to be sold for the most profit, "and the money therof cumyng to be devided equally, half to bye keene for a stok to maynten' the lightes of the p'ishe chirche of Tylmanston, and the other half to repayre the fowle weys betuex Eastre and Sandwiche wher as is moste nede." A witness to this will was "Sir John Congragh than beyng Curate." Mr. Smale was by this time probably too infirm to sway the rod of empire without assistance. Nicholas Pyttocke by his will, 4 May 1508, bequeathed "to the hygh auter of Seint Andrewe aforeseide viijd., also to the Rode lyght ij buschellys of barley." Michael Cooke, 20 March 1508-9, left directions for his body to be buried in the church "coram imagine Crucifixi." He also left 6s. 8d. for the purchase of a missal; a quarter of barley to the light of the Holy Cross; also 40s. for the repairs of the church; and a cow with six sheep for the light of S. Mary and S. Nicholas. Hen. Hamond, 7 August 1509, left to the high altar and to the light of S. Andrew, severally, four bushels of barley; also one bushel of barley to every other light in the church. This testator also left 12d. to the high altar of "Norborne," and provided that if his maidservant remained with his wife until Michaelmas 1510, she was to have a sheep, a lamb, four bushels of wheat and four of barley. Will of Thomas Churche, of "Thorneton," 5 June 1511: "Also I bequeth to the buyng of a Coope (cope) a seme of whette. Also I bequethe to the Hokdaie light iij ewes." One of the witnesses to the will of Tho. ffygge, 10 December 1514, was Sir John Clynston, curate. In the wills here cited mention is made of some half a dozen lights, which were formerly maintained in the church. With some of these would be connected minor altars, two of which were on either side of the chancel arch beneath the side windows in the north and south walls of the nave, which have every appearance of having been altar lights, and close to one of which the outline of a piscina was discovered during the late Restoration. The Hockday Light may have been sustained by some local guild, which kept their annual fête at that season. Authorities are not agreed

## VICARS.

## PATRONS.

- RALPH ROGER, inst. 15 Jan. 1518-9, on d. of the last. (*Ibid.*, f. 367 *a.*)<sup>12</sup> Prior of S. John of Jerusalem.
- HENRY HUDSPETH, inst. 17 Feb. 1524-5, on d. of the last vicar. (*Ibid.*, f. 383 *b.*)<sup>13</sup> The Archbishop.
- JAMES NICHOLSON, in 1535-6. (*Valor Eccles.*)<sup>14</sup>
- WILLIAM COCKES, inst. 1 Mar. 1545-6, on d. of the last. (*Regist. Cranmer*, f. 399 *a.*)<sup>15</sup> The Archbishop.

---

as to the origin and meaning of the term, but the day seems to have been the third Tuesday after Easter, and in former times it was marked by collections made for church purposes.

<sup>12</sup> RALPH ROGER. This vicar by his will, dated 13 July 1524, and proved four days later, left in reference to the place of his interment the following direction: "My body to be buried yn the chauncell afore Saynt Andrew there." This implies the existence of an image of S. Andrew, who was the Patron Saint, which was in accordance with a decree of Archbishop Winchelsea, ordering that the image of the saint in whose name the church was dedicated should be carefully preserved in the chancel of every parish church. Testator likewise gave directions, and left a bequest, for memorial services in the church. This is the earliest will of a vicar of Tilmanstone that has been found.

<sup>13</sup> HENRY HUDSPETH. The entry in Archbishop Warham's Register states that Hudspeth was instituted on the death of the last vicar, but unfortunately the name is not mentioned. There is no doubt, however, that he came next after Ralph Roger, as only a few months intervene between the death of the latter and Hudspeth's institution. Mr. Hudspeth had previously been rector of Shadoxhurst, to which he was instituted 7 September 1523. By his will, dated on the Feast of S. Margaret, 1530, he left directions for his body to be buried in the chancel of Tilmanstone Church. The supervisor of his will was John Solme, vicar of Northbourne, and the witnesses were Sir John Denby, parson of "Rypull," Sir James Nycolson, parson of "Schadockysherst," and William Kyrkbye.

<sup>14</sup> JAMES NICHOLSON. The institution of this vicar seems never to have been entered in the Archbishop's Register. Like his predecessor, he was previously rector of Shadoxhurst, and the vacancy in that living caused by his resignation was filled up by the appointment of George Walyngiam, on 7 February 1531-2. (*Regist. Warham*, f. 414 *b.*) He held Tilmanstone till the time of his death, which probably occurred at the end of 1545, or early in the next year.

<sup>15</sup> WILLIAM COCKES. He was already rector of Betteshanger, having been collated to that living by Archbishop Cranmer, 11 April 1540. He was a witness to the will, dated 9 March 1546-7, of "Thomas Pyttocke th'eldre of the parishe off

| VICAR.                                                                                                         | PATRON.    |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------|
| THOMAS LILFORD, inst. 29 May 1554, on depriv. of the last. (Regist. N., Ch. Ch. Cant., f. 68 a.) <sup>16</sup> | The Queen. |

Tylmanston," who bequeathed to the "high aulter of the church aforesaide for my tythes forgotten two ewes." Testator likewise made provision for a memorial service in the church. On the accession of Queen Mary, William Cokes was deprived of his living.

- <sup>16</sup> THOMAS LILFORD. He was presented to Tilmanstone by Queen Mary, in the vacancy of the See of Canterbury. A few wills yield some additional information about the church and parish during his incumbency. Will of John Den, 1 February 1556-7: "It'm I wyll have at my forthfare a trentall of masses wythe dyrydge, at my monthes mynde as manye w<sup>t</sup> dyrydge, and at my twelvemonthes mynde lekewyse a trentall w<sup>t</sup> dyrge after the moste solemne fashyon vsyed in the churche. It'm I bequethe to the poore peple at my forthfare, monthes mynde, and twelve monthes mynde, at everye tyme xxs., and as for mete and drynke for the people I putt yt to the dyscretyon of my executors as they maye be honestlye refreshed. . . . It'm I bequethe xl ewes to the poore people of this p'ishe of Tylmanston after this sorte that the moste honest men of substans shall putt them owte to farme for the moste vantage for the poore w<sup>t</sup> the advysement of the vycar for the tyme beyng for ever. And the monye therof cumyng to be delyuered to the poore people at ij tymes in the yere (that ys to saye) on Saincte Thomas Avynes daye before Christmas and on Good Frydaye, by even poreyons, these to be delyuered at Myghelmas nexte after my decease." (Archd. Court, Cant., xxxii., 6.) Thomas Cokes by his will, dated 4 September 1558, and proved 10 March following, left these bequests: "Item I bequethe to the vicare of Tylmanston aforesaid for tythes and oblac'ons forgotten and negligently w<sup>h</sup>oulden, if any suche be, in dyschardge of my soule and conscience xxs. sterlinge. . . . Item I give and bequethe towards the payling' of the churche yarde of Tylmanston aforesaid xxs. sterlinge. . . . Item I will that my executrix hereafter named at her proper costes and charges euery yere during her lyfe naturall shall cause to be caried and layed in the highe waye btw<sup>n</sup>e Sandw<sup>ch</sup> and Eastrye one hundrethe loads of stones." (P.C.C., 55 Welles.) John Cullynge by his will, 27 July 1563, left to the "vycar of Tylmeston xiid.," to "the poore mens boxe xiid.," and to "the reparac'on of the churche xiid." Will. Boys, gent., by his will, 26 March 1572, left "to the poore of the parysshes of Nonington, Tylmanstone, Eastrey, and the Castell of Cantorburye, syxe quarters of wheate yerelye duryng three score yeares." Thomas Lylford, the vicar, by his will, 10 May 1586, left directions for his body to be buried

## VICARS.

## PATRONS.

|                                                                                                                               |                 |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------|
| EDWARD MUNDY, M.A., inst. 10 June 1586, on<br>d. of the last. (Regist. Whitgift, i.,<br>f. 474 <i>b.</i> ) <sup>17</sup>      | The Archbishop. |
| FRANCIS DALTON, S.T.B., inst. 20 Dec. 1597,<br>on resig. of the last. ( <i>Ibid.</i> , iii., f. 246 <i>a.</i> ) <sup>18</sup> | The Archbishop. |
| JOHN BOYS, M.A., inst. 11 Oct. 1599, on resig.<br>of the last. ( <i>Ibid.</i> , f. 254 <i>a.</i> ) <sup>19</sup>              | The Archbishop. |

in the chancel of the church. He also left the following bequests: "Item I give to the poore of the said parrishe of Tylmanstone xs., to be pd. w<sup>thin</sup> one whole yeare next after my decese. Item I give to the reparations of the said p'ishe church of Tylmanstone xxs. Item I give towards the reparations of Bettishanger church and there (their) bookes needefull for the same vjs. viijd. Item I give to the poore of St. Margarett vs. Ite I give to Mr Mundy for a funerall sermon to be preached by him at my buryall a dubble duckett of gold. . . . And thus the Lord of his infinite greate mercey and grace receyue my soule into his blessed tuition, and the same to place amonge his electe children in his blessed kingdome of heaven: To whome be all laude praise and everlasting glory for ever and ever Amen." (Archd. Court., Cant., xlv., 98 *b.*) The entry of the burial of this vicar occurs in the oldest Register, which commences in 1558, as follows: "1586, Item the xvij<sup>th</sup> of May Thomas Lilforth vicar of the parishe of Tilmanstone was buried, whom the Lord of his mercie hath receyved into his kingdome." Mr. Lilford held for some years the rectory of Betteshanger, to which he was admitted 4 November 1564, on the presentation of William Boyse, Esq.

<sup>17</sup> EDWARD MUNDY. According to Hasted he also held Betteshanger, and resigned it with Tilmanstone in 1597.

<sup>18</sup> FRANCIS DALTON. He was rector of S. Dionis Backchurch, one of the Archbishop's Peculiars, 1592-6. In 1599, he resigned Tilmanstone; but some years elapsed before he obtained the rectory of Hope All Saints, to which he was instituted 27 March 1606, on presentation by King James. He retained it only about two years.

<sup>19</sup> JOHN BOYS. He was the son of Thomas Boys, Esq., of Eythorn, where he was born in 1571. He was probably educated at the King's School, Canterbury, whence he proceeded, in 1585 to Corpus Christi Coll., Camb. He subsequently became a Fellow of Clare Hall. His first preferment was the rectory of Betteshanger, obtained for him by his uncle, John Boys, Esq., to which he was instituted 8 August 1597. Archbishop Whitgift gave him the Mastership of Eastbridge Hospital; and, in 1599, the vicarage of Tilmanstone. In the year 1610 he was appointed by King James I. one of the Fellows of Chelsea College, then lately founded. Arch-



| VICARS.                                                                                                                                                         | PATRONS.        |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------|
| WILLIAM TURNER, M.D., inst. 7 Nov. 1618, on<br>resig. of the last. ( <i>Regist. Abbot</i> , i., f. 136 <i>a.</i> )                                              | The Archbishop. |
| MOSES CAPELL, M.A., inst. 30 Apr. 1630, on<br>resig. of the last. ( <i>Ibid.</i> , iii., f. 188 <i>b.</i> ) <sup>20</sup>                                       | The Archbishop. |
| NICHOLAS BILLINGSLEY, M.A., adm. 12 July<br>1614, on resig. of the last. ( <i>Vide Hist.</i><br>MSS. Comm., Report vi., pt. i., p. 18 <i>a.</i> ) <sup>21</sup> | The Parliament. |

bishop Abbot presented him with the sinecure rectory of Hollingbourne; and, in 1618, with the rectory of Great Mongeham, on which he resigned Tilmanstone. On the death of Dr. Fetherby he was promoted by the King to the Deanery of Carterbury, and was installed 3 May 1619. He held office a little more than six years, and died suddenly in his study 26 September 1625. He was buried in the Dean's Chapel in the Cathedral, where a handsome monument was erected to his memory by his widow, Angela, daughter of Robert Bargrave, Esq., of Bridge. Dr. Boys was distinguished as a preacher. The same year that he obtained Tilmanstone he was called on to preach at S. Paul's Cross, though he was then only twenty-eight years of age. Two years later he again occupied the pulpit there. He then preached at S. Mary's, Cambridge; and on the 11th September 1607 he occupied the pulpit at Ashford, when Archbishop Abbot held his primary visitation there. On 14 June 1625 he preached, as Dean in his Cathedral Church before King Charles I. and Henrietta Maria, who had landed two days previously at Dover. Dr. Boys's Commentaries, Expositions of the Liturgy, and Sermons, were most valuable contributions to the theological literature of the day, and are still regarded as standard works. The churches of Betteshanger and Tilmanstone were formally united 11 October 1599. (*Regist. Whitgift*, iii., f. 253 *b.*)

<sup>20</sup> MOSES CAPELL. With this living he held the rectory of Betteshanger, to which he had been instituted 6 August 1628. The entries of numerous "domestic events" in the Tilmanstone Register shew that Mr. Capell was resident throughout his incumbency here. In one of the entries, under 3 August 1634, his wife's name is mentioned as Mary Boyse.

<sup>21</sup> NICHOLAS BILLINGSLEY. Previously Master of Faversham Grammar School, where he was succeeded, in 1644, by Penitence Nicholls. The Parish Register of Faversham contains the following baptismal entry: "1633, 1 Nov. Nicholas son of Nicholas and Letitia Billingsley." His name occurs in the Parish Register of Tilmanstone under 10 October 1647, when his daughter Lettice was buried. He held also the rectory of Betteshanger, which he resigned 4 July 1651, according to an entry in the Register of that parish. He probably resigned Tilmanstone at the same time. It appears

## VICARS.

## PATRONS.

HUMPHRY DICUS.<sup>22</sup>JAMES BURVILL, B.A., inst. 6 Nov. 1675, on d. The Archbishop.  
of the last. (Regist. Sheldon, f. 365 a.)<sup>23</sup>

THOMAS MAUNDER, or MANDER, M.A., inst. The Archbishop.

that he did not live many years after leaving Tilmanstone, as his son Nicholas in the introductory epistle to one of his literary productions, entitled *The Infancy of the World*, written in 1656, speaks of his *late* reverend father.

<sup>22</sup> HUMPHRY DICUS. There seems no reason to doubt that he came next after Mr. Billingsley, though the date of his being admitted to the living has not been found. His name appears in the Parish Register under 7 June 1652, when his son Humphry was baptized. Entries of the baptism of five other of his children also occur in 1658, '60, '63 (two), and '68. The following entry in the Register refers to the replacing of the font, which had been removed in the Commonwealth period: "Mary the daughter of Christopher Ellis and Jane his wife was baptized Dec. 28th being Innocents Day 1662, and was the first child that was baptized in the font newly set up again." The entry of the burial of Sarah, wife of Mr. Dicus, occurs under 19 July 1673; and the entry of his own burial is given thus: "Mr. Humphry Dicus, minister of this parish, was buried 22nd of Oct. 1675." In MS. 1126, in Lambeth Palace Library, the following account is given of Mr. Dicus and of his parish, under date of October 1663: "A man of good parts and principles, but in some things indiscreet. He is tenant to y<sup>e</sup> Arch. Bp. at £6 rent. Improved rent £50. Twenty Houses in y<sup>e</sup> Parish, but not above 20 p'sons that come to y<sup>e</sup> Commun. Sr. Tho. Peyton, L<sup>d</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> Mannor. Mr Fogge y<sup>e</sup> chiefe man in y<sup>e</sup> parish. W<sup>m</sup> Neale taylor, John Ayres carpenter, notorious Anabaptists. Church much out of repayre. Chancell well. No Surplice." The value of the living is entered as £40, and as augmented by a like sum. Mr. Dicus also held "Beauxfeild alias Whitfeild," respecting which there is the entry: "About 30 Families in y<sup>e</sup> p'ish. Communicants about 60, but not above 10 last Easter. Church and Chancell in good repayre. A surplice in making." The Family Chronicle of Richard Fogge, of Dane Court, contains much interesting local information about this period (see *Archæologia Cantiana*, V., 112—132).

<sup>23</sup> JAMES BURVILL. Of Queen's Coll., Camb., B.A. in 1672. Entries of the baptism of five of Mr. Burvill's children indicate that he resided here. On the day of his institution he received a licence from the Archbishop to serve also the cure of "Whittfeild." The entry of his burial occurs under 6 April 1697.

## VICARS.

## PATRON.

6 July 1697, on d. of the last. (Regist. Tenison, i, f. 196 *b*.)<sup>24</sup>

NICHOLAS CARTER, M.A., inst. 20 Apr. 1716. The Archbishop. on d. of the last. (Regist. Wake, i, f. 295 *a*.)<sup>25</sup>

<sup>24</sup> THOMAS MANDER. Of Magd. Coll., Ox., B.A. 1677, M.A. 1679. On the day of his institution he also obtained the Archbishop's licence to serve the cure of Whitfield. He was domestic chaplain to Charles, Earl of Lauderdale; and, on 25 November 1714, he obtained a dispensation to hold the rectory of Little Mongeham, value £40 per annum, with Tilmanstone, which was of the same value. The entry of the burial of his wife Anne occurs in the Register under 24 October 1700; his own burial took place on 1 April 1716. There is also in the Register the following interesting reference to work done in the church during his incumbency: "Memorandum: That the Chancel of the parish Church of Tilmanstone was fully & wholly repaired in the year of our Lord 1698 at the sole cost, and proper charge of Mrs. Jane Bray, widow, being the then owner and proprietor of all the Glebe Land belonging to, and lying in the said parish of Tilmanstone: it being found to be an ancient custom, time out of mind, that the Proprietor, Owner, & Possessor of the Glebe Land lying in the said Parish of Tilmanstone did always keep and maintain in due repair the whole Chancel of the said parish Church of Tilmanstone. Witness our hands—Tho. Mander vicarius ibidem. Richard Hills, churchwarden same year. Thomas Turner, John Wood, Thomas Mummery." The oldest existing portions of the communion plate date from the time of this vicar, the paten bearing marks which point to its manufacture in 1703-4, while the chalice appears to have been made in the following year.

<sup>25</sup> NICHOLAS CARTER. Of Emman. Coll., Camb., B.A. 1710, M.A. 1714, S.T.P. 1728. A few days after his collation to Tilmanstone he obtained the Archbishop's licence to serve the cure of Sutton, near Dover; and about two years later he was appointed to the Perpetual Curacy of Deal Chapel, which he held for more than fifty years. In 1734 he obtained the rectory of Ham; and on resigning Tilmanstone he was collated to the rectory of Woodchurch, which he held by dispensation with Ham. He was also one of the Six Preachers in Canterbury Cathedral. He died at Deal, 23 October 1774, in the 87th year of his age, and was buried at Ham. He was father of the celebrated and learned Mrs. Elizabeth Carter, whose "Memoirs," written by her nephew, the Rev. Montagu Pennington, rector of Northbourne, went through four editions within a few years of her death, which took place in 1806. In the year 1719 Mr. Carter obtained a licence to

## VICARS.

## PATRONS.

- JOHN JACOB, M.A., inst. 23 Oct. 1755, on cess. of the last. (Regist. Herring, f. 308 *a.*)<sup>26</sup> The Archbishop.  
 EGERTON LEIGH, inst. 26 Jan. 1764, on d. of the last. (Regist. Secker, f. 311 *b.*)<sup>27</sup> The Archbishop.

take down the old vicarage house at Tilmanstone, and erect a new one. An interesting plan of the new house is preserved in Archbishop Wake's Register, pt. i., f. 379 *a.*

- <sup>26</sup> JOHN JACOB. Of Univ. Coll., Ox., B.A. 1717, M.A. 1723. With this vicarage he held the living of S. John Baptist, Margate. He was also domestic chaplain to Selina, Dowager Countess Ferrers. He died 21 December 1763, and was buried at Margate. In the Library at Lambeth Palace are preserved Mr. Jacob's answers to the "Inquiries" of Archbishop Secker, issued 1 May 1758. Speaking of *residence* and *services*, he says: "Besides Tilmanstone I have y<sup>e</sup> Living of Margate, where I reside, but have a curate at Tilmanstone always resident, & allow him 20 Pounds a Year & y<sup>e</sup> Surplice Fees; he is in Priest's Orders. I go over at proper times as oft as conveniently I can. The curate is vicar of Waldershare y<sup>e</sup> adjoyn<sup>g</sup> Parish, where he has no House, & but 6 or 7 Houses in y<sup>e</sup> Parish. The Living [of Tilmanstone] being but small, there has been for time im'emorial but Service once a Day & always a Sermon; has been always supply'd w<sup>th</sup> some other Church; has no Weekly Prayers. There is no Chapel in y<sup>e</sup> Parish. The Children are always Catechis'd in Lent. The Sacram<sup>t</sup> is administred 4 Times in y<sup>e</sup> year, and generally between 20 & 30 Communicants." (MS. 1131\*, vol. iv., p. 238.)

- <sup>27</sup> EGERTON LEIGH. He was the son of the Rev. Thomas Leigh, patron and rector of Murston. He was of Emman. Coll., Camb., B.A. 1756. Deacon 18 December 1757, by James Johnson, Bishop of Gloucester. Priest 11 March 1759, by Thomas Secker, Archbishop of Canterbury. The day following his ordination as priest he was licensed to serve the perpetual curacy of Minster, in Shepey, at a salary of £40 per annum. On 24 August 1763 he was instituted to the vicarage of S. Mary, Sandwich, which he appears to have resigned on being collated to Tilmanstone, as he was again instituted to the same on 4 February 1764. He finally resigned S. Mary's on succeeding his father as rector of Murston, to which he was instituted 12 October 1774. While vicar of S. Mary's, Sandwich, he presented to that church two handsome service books, which have been in use for more than a century. To the church of Murston he gave a small silver chalice, which is still in use. It bears the inscription: "Ex dono Rev<sup>di</sup> Egertoni Leigh Huj. Eccl. Rectoris, Oct<sup>r</sup> 12. 1774." Mr. Leigh died 13 April 1788, at the age of 53, leaving a widow and four children, and was buried at Murston.



| VICARS.                                                                                                          | PATRONS.        |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------|
| NEHEMIAH NISBETT, inst. 23 May 1788, on d. of the last. (Regist. Moore, f. 519 <i>b.</i> ) <sup>28</sup>         | The Archbishop. |
| CHARLES BAKER, B.A., inst. 21 Apr. 1803, on cess. of the last. ( <i>Ibid.</i> , f. 571 <i>a.</i> ) <sup>29</sup> | The Archbishop. |
| ROBERT TWIGG, M.A., inst. 22 Oct. 1842, on d. of the last. (Lamb. Lib., Entry Book, xvi., 144.) <sup>30</sup>    | The Archbishop. |

<sup>28</sup> NEHEMIAH NISBETT. Of Glasgow College. He received priest's orders 21 December 1777, at the hands of the Bishop of London, by letters dimissory from the Archbishop, and on the following day was licensed to the curacy of Eastry with Worth. On resigning Tilmanstone he was collated to the rectory of Tunstall, 21 December 1802. On the same day he resigned the perpetual curacy of Ash. With the rectory of Tunstall he also held the curacy of Newington next Sittingbourne. The following entry in the Tilmanstone Register, made during Mr. Nisbett's incumbency, bears testimony to the loyalty of the parishioners: "Memorandum. That the parish of Tilmanstone was illuminated on the 18th day of March 1789, in honour of His Majesty King George the 3rd's recovery of his health."

<sup>29</sup> CHARLES BAKER. Of Jesus Coll., Camb., B.A. 1800; subsequently Fellow of Clare. M.A. 1803. Deacon 5 October 1800, by Richard Beadon, Bishop of Gloucester; Priest 19 December 1802, by James Yorke, Bishop of Ely. On 6 January 1803 he was instituted to the rectory of Charlton, near Dover, in the gift of John Monius, Esq. He also held the perpetual curacy of Ash, near Sandwich, and the rectory of Knowlton. In the year 1813 Mr. Baker added about 2r. 19p. of land to the vicarage garden. A few years after his decease this was purchased of his representatives for the sum of £100, half of which was contributed by the Archbishop, and the remainder by the Rev. Robert Twigg, and permanently annexed to the vicarage. In the year 1816 the church bell was recast by T. Mears, of London. Mr. Baker died 22nd August 1842, and was interred in the church. A marble tablet to his memory is on the north wall of the nave.

<sup>30</sup> ROBERT TWIGG. Of S. Peter's Coll., Camb., B.A. 1826, M.A. 1830. In the year 1842 the east wall of the chancel was rebuilt at the expense of Edward Royd Rice, Esq., whose family have been liberal benefactors to this church. The communion plate was also restored, the old paten being enlarged at Mr. Rice's expense, and the chalice repaired; while a handsome silver flagon was presented by his daughter, Lady Winchilsea. In the year 1846 the church underwent extensive repairs, costing about £150, which sum was raised by voluntary subscriptions; and twelve years later the west

VICAR.

PATRON.

JAMES HENRY JAQUET, M.A., inst. 26 Aug. The Archbishop.  
1880, on d. of the last. (*Ibid.*, xix., 220.)<sup>31</sup>

tower was heightened by the addition of a plain parapet. In 1870 Mr. Rice presented a piece of ground for enlarging the churchyard, which was consecrated by the Bishop of Dover on 3rd May. In the year 1872 the Ecclesiastical Commissioners augmented the value of the living by £30 tithe rent charge on certain lands, and by annual tenths or payments, amounting to 15s. 7d., which had formerly been received by the Archbishop of Canterbury. Mr. Twigg died 22 July 1880, and was buried in the churchyard, where a marble cross marks the place of his interment. A brass plate against the south wall, within the sanctuary, records his long labours in the parish, as well as the death of two sisters in the year 1874.

- <sup>31</sup> J. H. JAQUET. Of Clare Coll., Camb., B.A. 1864, M.A. 1874. In the year 1881 the old vicarage house, which was the one built by Mr. Carter in 1719, was taken down, and a more commodious one erected on the same site, towards which the Ecclesiastical Commissioners, who are lay rectors and owners of the chancel, made a grant of £1500. In 1884 the church underwent a complete restoration, and was reopened for divine service on October 21st. Several features of the building in its earlier state were brought to light as the work progressed, among which were the priest's doorway in the chancel, a part of the rood screen, an arch with square-headed altar light, the impression of a piscina, the outline of some small and early windows, traces of fresco colouring, the impression of a stoup, or holy water basin, a small incised Maltese cross, which may have been one of the dedication crosses, and two Saxon tombstones, with a stone coffin lid, imbedded in the walls. The work of restoration included, among other things, the re-roofing of the chancel with oak, the introduction of choir-seats of the same material, and the paving of the floor with encaustic tiles. Also the entire re-seating of the nave with oak, and erection of an oak screen, separating the body of the church from the tower, which is now used as a vestry. The removal of the gallery, which was at the west end of the nave, displayed to view the fair proportions of the tower arch. The fine old Norman font, and the tympanum over the south door, of the same period, were also judiciously restored. The entire work was carried out under the direction of Mr. Ewan Christian. The Ecclesiastical Commissioners undertook the restoration of the chancel, at an outlay of more than £328. The remainder of the work was effected at the cost of upwards of £870, which was raised by a grant from the Diocesan Church Building Society, and

by subscriptions from numerous friends. In addition to which many costly gifts were presented to the church, among them being the holy table, by Admiral Rice, in memory of his mother, a carved oak lectern by Mr. Foreman, with books for its use by Miss C. Boteler, a lich gate by Mrs. Cooper, a daughter of the late vicar, an oak font-cover, and other things, by the Hon. Mrs. Somerset Warde, and a stained glass window for the nave, representing the Holy Women at the Sepulchre, by the Dowager Countess of Winchilsea. On Thursday, 30 October 1890, a service was held to mark the completion of the reredos. The central figure, in a setting of alabaster, representing the Saviour after His Resurrection, is from a design by a Florentine artist, Taddio Gaddi. The work was carried out by Messrs. Powell of Whitefriars, at the cost of about £114, which was defrayed by subscription.

## THE ANCIENT FABRIC OF THE CHURCH OF ST. MARY THE VIRGIN, DOVER.

BY THE REV. CANON PUCKLE.

HAVING, during the first year after my Institution to this ancient Vicarage, cleared away all parochial opposition to any work of Church Restoration, I found myself free, in the middle of 1843, to seek Architect's advice. Such advice I obtained from Mr. John Chessell Buckler, sometime Consulting Architect to the President and College of St. Mary Magdalene, Oxford. We agreed that our first step, with a view to Restoration, must be to examine and record every mark in the condition of the Fabric ; every sign by which evidence might tell its own story. And now, in response to the Secretary's request, for the information of our Archæological Society's Meeting, I do not know that I can do better than condense a few of my memoranda into connected form, from which an intelligent inquirer may draw his own conclusion. " If I give you the facts," says the Bishop of Manchester, " there is no need to give you the inferences ; you are as capable of drawing inferences as I am."

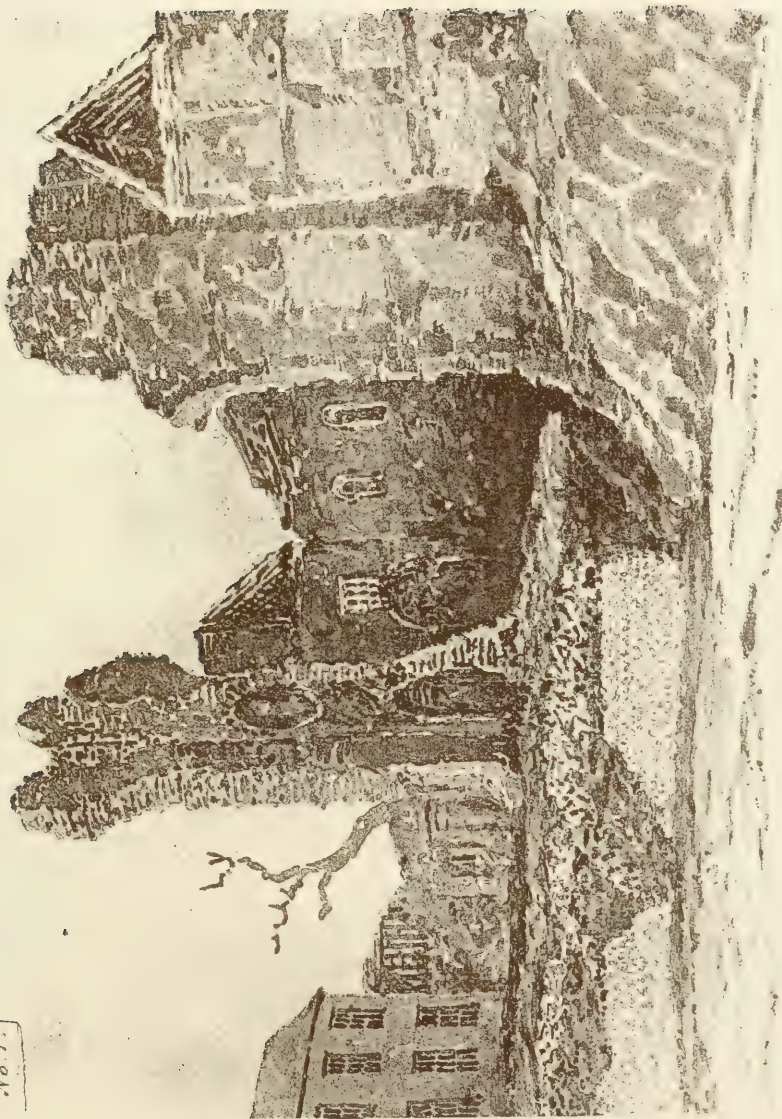
We saw, at once, that the infirmities and dangers of the fabric lay more below, than above, the ground line. We found the floor honey-combed, almost from end to end, and from side to side. In many places the foundations had not been spared. Graves had been excavated, not only up to the bases, but



sometimes intruded under the substones, of the columns themselves. So reckless had been this treatment, and so little care was taken to conceal it, that we found pews in which there was nothing left, but the floor-boards, between their living occupants, and the remains in some neglected grave below. Marks of failure and subsidence were most visible at the west end of the church; warning us that no trustworthy rebuilding could be ventured upon there. An additional cause for this soon became apparent. On laying open the foundations of the three western bays of the nave, and going down to an equable level of 4 to 5 feet on all sides, we found ourselves on a fine open space of Roman concrete, the bottom of a system of baths; which, entering at the south-west, crossed the nave and both aisles, and passed out at the north side into the churchyard.

After crossing Canon Street, and the corner of the Market Square, traces of these Roman Baths reappeared at exactly the same level. They were uncovered in preparing for the foundations of the Carlton Club, on the west side of Market Square. The traces of Roman work discovered there were many and curious; large portions of side retaining walls, in beautifully laid courses of boulder flints; chambers and hypocausts; and everywhere the same concrete floor as at St. Mary's. One relic of the luxury of the bath-loving Romans was a truncated statue of a Water-nymph, beautifully sculptured in coarse Oolite stone. This is preserved in one of the ante-rooms of the Dover Museum, and two views of it are given in *Archæologia Cantiana*, XVIII., 202. Stone of the Oolite formation occurs continually in connection with Roman work, even in these parts of Kent, far

No. 1.



FOUNDATIONS OF THE CHOIR OF THE CHURCH OF ST MARTIN LE GRAND, DOVER  
SHOWING THE CONCRETE FLOOR AND LOWEST RETAINING WALL OF ROMAN BATHS UNCOVERED IN 1881





RUINS OF THE OLD CHURCH OF ST MARTIN LE GRAND, DOVER. LOOKING WEST,  
ANGLE OF CENTRAL TOWER AND ORIGINAL LOW NORTH TRANSEPT IN 1891 AFTER THE DEMOLITION









RUINS OF THE OLD CHURCH OF ST MARTIN LE GRAND, DOVER  
 (NORTH AISLE OF CHOR before the demolition in 1881, looking eastward into the market square.)

from the nearest known Oolite beds. It is found among the massive remains, on the west side of Dover Market-square, of buildings erected over the Roman Baths, which are believed to have formed part of the Collegiate Church of the Secular Canons of St. Martin, after their removal from the Romano-British Church in the Castle.\* The fine spanned arch, opened out on the north side of this ruin of Old St. Martin's Church, proves to be built of such curious varieties of the Oolite formation, as to suggest that this mass of building may originally have formed part of the great group of Roman Baths themselves.

Having, then, at St. Mary's, the floor of the Baths, and the ruins of flues and heating chambers before us, and having determined, at whatever cost of opposition or labour, to retain "the simple Church our Saxon fathers raised," we had next to solve the difficulty of accomplishing this. There was only one way. We took out the bent and maimed tower arch; threw a bearing arch over the gap; secured eight timber-balks, for wooden legs, under it; took down in like manner the six western nave columns and their arches; numbered and stored carefully each stone; so that, in due time, we had only to replace them in the order in which they were taken down. And thus the cement in the joints is literally the only thing in which the restored work is other than that which our Saxon fathers built.

It was in examining the tower walls with a view to their safety, and that of the bell-chambers above, that the Architects ascertained a very remarkable feature; viz., that St. Mary's Tower is strictly not one fabric, but two. Dividing the face of it roughly into

\* *Archæologia Cantiana*, IV., 22-25.



five stages, viz., the basement, the triple low arcade, and three slender shafted arcades above, ending with the bell chamber; we find the string-course between the two lower and the three upper stages forms a division between two wholly different buildings. There is no continuity between the work below and that above this string-course. There is no identity of material, or of workmanship; no bonding, no means of holding together what had clearly been the walls of two periods. At what interval we cannot judge, but at some considerable interval certainly, the upper portion of the work has been superadded to the lower, for the difference of character and structure of course points to a corresponding difference in order of time. And we have to consider what *must have been* the approximate date of that member of a church tower, upon which three stages of an ornate but early Norman workmanship have been superimposed.

One peculiarity in the tower arch at once attracted the wary eye of Mr. Buckler, viz., the very abnormal line of its curve; he was thinking how he might so take it to pieces, as to be sure of being able to put it together again. This peculiarity is still visible. Not from any one centre, nor from any orderly set of centres, could this curve have been struck. It is no segment of a semicircle; has no relation to the ordinary Norman type. It has more of the Byzantine feeling and form; that taste in structure and detail which gave its character to Eastern, and East-European, Architecture from the sixth to the tenth century; and has affected so many of our Saxon and Pre-Norman Churches. It affords also a delicate example of the Oriental *horse-shoe* form, in which the soffit is made to contract at, and below, the impost on each side.



L. KELL, PHOTOGRAPHIC JOURNAL, S. H. BURNETT

TOWER OF THE CHURCH OF ST MARY THE VIRGIN, AT DOVER.  
THE THREE UPPER COURSES ARE NOT SO ANCIENT AS THE TWO BENEATH THEM



The same thing is traceable in the three Western arches north and south of the Nave; with the further peculiarity of the northern tier of arches being set at a foot and a half lower level than those on the south, for no discoverable purpose or reason. These same walls originally terminated with two massive piers, which at first formed the end of the Fabric eastward; they still remain, but are now made use of as columns. Adjoining their foundations the traces of a wall-return indicated where the primitive little fabric had probably ended with a small Eastern apse. These members, together with a low and shallow lean-to on each side, forming North and South Aisles, we take, in all fair probability, to have been the original little Parish Church of St. Mary the Virgin, Dover, about the century of Alfred the Great.

I cannot but think that the care, and finish, and goodness of the work, rightly interpreted, support the likelihood of Alfred's period, rather than of a more rude and barbarous age. Such has been taken, by other competent judges, to be rather a note of those days. "It is a striking thought," says the late Bishop of Durham, in his *Leaders of the Northern Church*, "that God's signal mercy—in the hour of England's sorest need, when invaded by foreign foes, and when darkness, spiritual, intellectual, and social, was gathering thick upon it—raised up this great deliverer, pious and devout as he was great; the noblest type of Englishman! Who can say what England owes to the great and wise Alfred,—Poet, Scholar, Soldier, Legislator, ruling over this land; the Founder of our English Literature, the Unifier of our English Territory, the chief author of our English Greatness!"

The next stage, in the history of the building, was



its enlargement as far eastward as the present place of the pulpit, by adding four Norman bays to the length of the church. Of these only two remain, one on each side, next to the piers terminating the original Nave. The other six arches were swept away about the end of the last century, pursuant to an order in Vestry that their removal was necessary for the sight and hearing of the parishioners in church. The three arches of the north side were first pulled down, as an experiment; the three corresponding ones were ordered to follow (so it is recorded) for the sake of symmetry and uniformity.

About this time, it would seem probable that the three upper stages of the Tower were built, on the walls of what had served as a Narthex to the earlier church. This western addition corresponded in extent and dignity to the eastward Norman addition, which had the character of a Nave or of a very extended chancel, whichever it might be more proper to call it. The Purbeck marble Font was probably a gift to the church about this time. I found this beautiful relic split in two fragments, coated with the paint of ages, and built deep into the western wall of the south lean-to, at the base of the Tower. One of our workmen, from the Temple Church in London, told me that he had not there seen so fine a piece of marble.

Perhaps the most graceful and serviceable enlargement of the original fabric was that which followed (so the Architects concluded), about the reign of King John; once more carrying eastward the limit of the Chancel, up to the present Sanctuary steps. It is marked by two fine four-centred arches which still remain, opening into the east end of the North Aisle. Opposite to them, high up on the south side,

is a transition Early English window, of a not very common type. It will remind a practised observer of forms and detail found in French Transitional work, as we see it on a great scale in the Choir and Transepts of Canterbury Cathedral. This window was a source of no small dispute and trouble. It had been among the works specified to be carefully taken to pieces, and restored in original place and condition, but it tried the skill and patience of our very intelligent masons. The foreman urged every kind of substitute instead of it, even a new chancel window of any design or cost we chose. But both Architects and Vicar insisted on receiving "the pound of flesh in the bond," as the only just and right thing. So the window was saved—much as the Purbeck Font had been—and it now remains as interesting an example, of its peculiar date and tone, as may be readily found in any part of the country.

The arches opened into the North Aisle from the Early English Chancel, naturally caused the removal of the lean-to aisle, and the building of a new North Aisle. This new Aisle was made equal in length to the rest of the Church, from the West wall of the Tower to the East gable of the Chancel; and its roof was carried up to the same pitch as the rest of the Church, the Aisle being made equal in width to the Nave. The capacity of the old Church was thus doubled; but at a sacrifice of all symmetry of plan. The limits of the Chancel were also obscured by this erection, and were not recovered until the rebuilding, and the addition of the present Apsidal Sanctuary, in 1844.

We searched in vain, from time to time, for any trace of the several side-chapels, or chantries, which have been mentioned in connection with St. Mary's;

equally in vain did we seek for any sign of a Transept. There was left no foundation or site of such fabrics, which must (one would think), if ever there, have left traces behind. We were obliged to uncover and relay, often to a depth of 15 feet of solid concrete, the foundations of this old church ; we believe therefore that any evidence of bygone work could hardly have escaped us.

We need not extend this short elementary Paper, which is rather concerned with the growth of the fabric, than with the many curious historic episodes in the story of our ancient Parish Church. The building of the north aisle was the last point, we know of, to be noted in connection with it. Henceforward it followed the too common routine of change and deterioration experienced by so many of our large town churches. Perhaps St. Mary's underwent more than an average share of indignities and sacrilege. After the suppression of the Religious Houses by Henry VIII., the parishioners undertook the suppression of their Parish Church, by the confiscation of everything of saleable value,—the closing of the doors for Divine Service,—the leaving the last three recorded Rectors without means of subsistence ; so that for all the years from their time to the middle of the last century we have no record of any regular or responsible parish priest for this ancient and important Cure !

The material condition of the Church, as might well be supposed, fared no better ; even if the results were less disastrous. It passed through a succession of neglects, decays, and disfigurements, till it reached the condition from which it was rescued, and rebuilt from the foundations, in 1843-44. By that time, every

vestige of the Ancient Church had become destroyed, or hidden. The opening of the Tower Arch was filled in with solid white-washed timber. The three Western bays were turned into massive walls by choking the openings with brickwork, to carry mural monuments of every form, size, and material, including the rarity of a mural slab of cartridge paper, framed and glazed. And the whole was compacted (as it were) by a prodigious west gallery and organ-loft, with an immense non-speaking French organ in it. Underneath all which, the original Church had been practically an "unknown quantity," whether to stranger or inhabitant, within any memory or tradition !



## VESTIGES OF ROMAN DOVER.

BY THE REV. CANON PUCKLE.

I ALMOST regret having adopted the title of "Roman Dover" for the few memoranda I can lay before the Society; there seems an over-ambitious ring and pretension about it. There is so little now remaining on the surface to which I can point in ocular evidence of those Roman days, that I must ask my readers to bear with me while I put them in possession of such facts and objects as I have been able to verify, telling us what little we know of the Dover of Roman days.

Our obvious starting-point is the earth-work crowning the main summit of the Castle Hill, where the chalk cliff begins to fall sharply upon the shore; one of the many minor marks of Roman intrenchment which occur at frequent intervals along the coast between Dover and Lymne,—the *Portus Lemanis*, the strongest military station and harbour on this shore—with a Roman road striking across the hills direct upon Canterbury. The Pharos, built on this earth-work, is perhaps one of the most genuine examples of Roman work of its rough and massive period. It makes us feel, at once, the presence of the Roman builder, in his accustomed use of his special materials, tufa, concrete of pounded brick, with abundant bonds and dressings of the unique Roman red-tile brick itself. This Pharos connects itself

unmistakably with the foundation of a similar beacon-light, still visible in one of the casemates of the redoubt, on the opposite western hill; as if a portion of the eastern Pharos had been transported there, tufa, concrete, tile brick, iron-stone, and all; shewing that a double system of signal-lights was among the first features of the Roman haven at Dover—the first guardians of the navigation of these Channel waters.

The primitive haven of Dover was of very different site and dimensions from the later harbour. It filled a small space bounded by the lower half of S. James Street, Dolphin Lane, and Russell Street, and the east end of Dolphin Lane, through which the waterfall of the Dour made its exit to the sea by about the line of Woolcomber Street and the Imperial Hotel. This space was partly uncovered in excavating for the new Russell Street gas-works, and brought to light many years ago the site and appliances of the old haven,—timbered quays, groins, warping gear, hawser rings, and other remains of a rough mariner's craft, shewing plainly enough where the life and calling of the earlier seafaring population of this ancient port had been.

Connected with this, we find the largest and most important work whose traces the Roman colonists have left behind them. I mean the sea-wall, which protected the southern front of the Roman fortified town. This I have had opportunities of seeing and examining, when it was uncovered at several points in its extent from the corner of Upper Town Wall Street, to the corner-stone in Snargate Street, which marks the ancient site of the Snare Gate. The work lies at but few feet below the street level, and has been kept quite clear of the houses on the seaward side of the street. The material is peculiar; simply water-worn

fragments picked up as washed along the coast—flints of every size and form, boulders, and nuggets of iron-stone, Kentish rag, with no brick bonding; but the whole mass compacted together by grouting with hot lime, unmixed with anything but the finest possible sharps, sifted from the neighbouring beach. It is like no other material I ever met with, harder than any natural rock, and breaking or throwing off every wedge or tool put upon it. I remember seeing three men once employed for a fortnight in making an opening through it 3 feet deep, and wide enough for about a 10-inch drain pipe to pass through!

Speaking of the Roman Wall especially, as more or less at one with the later mediæval Town Wall, the massive structure seems to have turned at the Snare Gate corner, and to have been carried up the hill to Hadrian's Gate, popularly known as "Above Wall," at the corner of Chapel Place; then to have passed by the Cow Gate and St. Martin's Postern to Canon Street and S. Mary's Churchyard; then to have turned south again to S. Helen's Gate by Stambrook; and then, passing by the future sites of the Fisherman's and Butchery Gates, to have formed the line of Town Wall Street till eastward of the Gate of Severus; which was also known as the Gate of the Merchants' Bench, or the Beggars' Bench, giving the name to Bench Street, abutting on the centre of the southern wall.

This rough outline agrees in position and configuration with the engraving of Dover in Roman times, belonging to the Mayor and Corporation, and hanging in the vestibule of the council chamber. Old engravings, as a rule, are quite untrustworthy, irreconcilable with verified facts; and, in this instance,







PLAN SHEWING THE SMALL SITE OCCUPIED BY THE ROMANS IN DOVER.

the presumed hill of the western redoubt, and the western Pharos upon it, bristle with difficulties in the way of imaginary localities and impossible perspectives. Still, taken in the rough, and as a quasi-bird's eye view, the approximate parallelogram shewn on that engraving, and marked on the reduced Ordnance plan opposite, may be accepted as fairly suggesting the site, figure, and extent of Dover within the Roman walls. I would suggest, as probably original, only the four gates of Roman nomenclature, at the cardinal points of the compass; leading, according to rule, northward by the Great Road to London; by St. Helen's Gate to the eastward; by Severus' Gate to the haven and the shore; by Hadrian's Gate to the hills and west country.

It will be seen that the space thus enclosed was extremely small; small even for the wants of a colonial settlement and port like this. The haven was ill-fitted for the wants of the smallest along-shore trading, for the rudest naval armament; but there was even more to be compressed within the small open limits of the then existing town. The actual remains of the Roman baths, as we have explored them, shew the liberal scale and extent on which they were built for the use of the people, including all grades, occupying nearly all the available space between the lower foundations of S. Martin's le Grand, Canon Street, and S. Mary's. The public works would then have to follow (on a small scale) the palatial arrangements we see in the *Castrum* of Silchester, between Mortimer and Basingstoke, whether we regard it as a Roman, or an early British, city.

Many things remain unchanged, in their sites and uses, since the Romans occupied the earth-works on

Dover heights; and so probably with the humble ways of the little walled town below. The daily uses of the Central Forum, or Roman Market, still partly survive in the common trade or occupations of our own Market Square—the site itself remaining the same. The Basilica, quite as often on a humble as on a stately scale, with its shops, and trades, and artificers, would be represented by the general commercial centres of trade continuing there as ever; while the Municipal Offices, Courts of Justice, and Official Life, would have passed from the Basilica to the Old Guildhall, so many years the Municipal headquarters, till it was removed to the present Town Hall. These, at all events, must have been the leading features of the public works and public life of Roman Dover, when it was a small fortified parallelogram, less than thirty-six chains by twenty-one (at a rough measurement) within the walls.

The line of foot-way communication, between the Pharos and the haven at the foot of the Hill, seems to have been at all times nearly identical with what it is now. Whether there was any way from the heights of the Deal Road, for getting material and traffic direct within the Castle earth-works, cannot now be determined. But certainly towards the decay of Roman occupation, after the end of the Diocletian persecution at the beginning of the fourth century, another and different step was taken in the primitive Dubrian fortification. There is good reason to think that the massive square tower, the central member of the Church of S. Mary at the Castle, was not originally meant by its Romano-British builder as a church tower, but for purposes of military defence. The foundations were peculiarly laid, having no regard to

intended openings for the four arches of nave, choir, and transepts, but being carried on, in one equal mass, under the whole square of the tower. The adaptation to a cruciform church was an afterthought ; the more immediate object and evident purpose being to construct a massive kind of donjon tower, as if to be a keep of the earth-work ; commanding, and holding a last resource for, any threatened investment of the place. Defence was also clearly the purpose of that curious feature the double splay, inward and outward, of every window-opening in the building, except in the western gable, where the Pharos masks every possible approach from without. This I believe to have been the first intention of the Romano-British builders in what afterwards became one of the most striking cruciform churches, for character and association, in Christendom. And this simple form of the Lord's Cross bears witness to Rome's guardianship of her little colonial town ; while it tells more deeply of the Christianity of England in those early and turbulent days !

And now, having thus far dealt with the matter of localities, it remains that we note something of the means of locomotion, as afforded by the great imperial roads, which form a still conspicuous relic of old Roman Dover. The main highway north-west to London is a marked example of the principles of these most remarkable road-makers of the world. Starting from the great Northern (mediævally called Biggin) Gate, it pursues its way almost as straight as a line can be drawn, along the valley to the waterhead of the Dour ; then, scarce condescending to follow the curve of Lydden Hill, it strikes the high table-land towards Barham Downs ; passes straight, like an iron



rule, over rise and fall, ridge and valley, just as they happen to cross the line, to Canterbury, where it falls in with another great Roman road from the Portus Lemanis, which follows the high level route by Lymne and Stone Street, and enters Canterbury at Wincheap. Thence the united Roman roads are identical with the traditional and modern mail roads, going straight and unswerving to Shooter's Hill and Blackheath. The ordinary mail journey now (even by London, Chatham, and Dover Railway as far as Rochester) is still upon the old lines of Roman Dover in its day.

There is yet another Roman road issuing from the Dover valley, and connecting it with Richborough. It is one of the very rare examples, we find, of a Roman road having been constructed with due regard to the difficulties of the ground, instead of being carried over all obstacles in direct line across the crest of the hill. This road leaves the valley at a junction near Barton Farm, passing under the Deal Railway, and entering a grassy amphitheatre in the hollow of the hill popularly known as the Cow Pastures. Thence it is carried along a green terrace on the side of the hill, rising by an equable gradient to a small depression, or cutting, through which an old occupation roadway passes towards Guston Church. At this point you command the whole line of the Eastward Road from Dover to Richborough; even now, in spite of all surface changes, a direct and well-defined track, which from this high point can be well seen on a clear day, till it is partially lost in the covert about Eastry, to reappear on drawing nearer to Richborough; thus completing the well-preserved lines of intercommunication which help us to realize

what Dover and its adjacent country was, in days when Rutupian oysters were a delicacy of Imperial Rome; when a Roman exquisite, or gastronome, was expected to discuss the special flavour of "Natives" of these British beds as far surpassing those of the *Ostrearia* of any other waters.

We have now come practically to the limit of this paper, as concerned with the aspect and condition of Dover during the course proper of its Roman days. It is a vague uncertain question where that limit should be fixed. It is difficult to say where the purely Roman period ends, and the Romano-British begins. The masters of the colony did not part from their possession, and cease to possess military occupation of Britain, till towards the middle of the fifth century; but the character of that occupation, with its arts, industries, habits, and common ways of life, had long ceased to be of the pure and original Roman type. I can only regret, as I said at first, my tentative and imperfect sketch of the earlier days—its poverty of illustration and detail. I have longed many a time to get at the wealth of instruction there must be lying a few feet beneath the surface even of the little parallelogram representing to us the site of the primitive Roman town; to have seen the course and extent of the Sea Wall, the real plan and structure of the Public Baths, and the picturesque Estuary and Haven guarded by the two consort lights of the Castle and the Bredengstone hills. But excavations, upon any adequate scale, are ever costly things; with which, moreover, one is seldom satisfied: the necessity as well as the appetite for them growing with what it feeds upon.

I shall be thankful enough to have stirred anew

any spirit of inquiry ; to have invited the attention of perhaps younger Members to some further study and pursuit of the more interesting branches of the subject, beyond what ever-pressing calls and duties permit me to follow out. There must be interest yet unexhausted in comparative views of this ancient town and port as it now is, and as it was from the first to the third century, as a settlement of Imperial Rome.

## EARLY-NORMAN CHURCHES IN AND NEAR THE MEDWAY VALLEY.

BY THE REV. GREVILLE M. LIVETT.

### I. INTRODUCTORY: MATERIALS, STYLE, AND PLAN.

THE early-Norman builders naturally made use of the stones which they found near at hand. In and about the Medway Valley they discovered tufa, chalk, flints, Kentish Rag, and Sarsen-boulders in abundance, as well as a smaller amount of iron-sandstone. Of all these materials that which may be looked upon as being most characteristic of the early-Norman buildings is calcareous tufa, called travertin by the older generation of geologists. It is what geologists would call a Recent deposit, and may be found wherever there are limestone rocks in any quantity. Rainwater carries with it into the earth a certain amount of carbonic acid gas; and as the water percolates through limestone rocks the gas dissolves some of the carbonate of lime, which is carried along in solution until the water issues in springs from the ground. Then evaporation ensues, the gas escapes, and the freed carbonate of lime is deposited on the ground over which the water flows. This natural process, which is artificially produced in kettles and boilers when hard water is used, is constantly going on. It may be seen at Matlock in Derbyshire. In the olden times, before streams were diverted and fields cultivated by man's hand, in places where such springs issued in any quantity and spreading out flowed over a gentle slope,



covered, perhaps, with moss and brushwood, the deposit formed an ever-growing crust of tufa, which grew sometimes to some feet in thickness. The tufa beds so formed were easily dug by our forefathers, and yielded a favourite and economical building-stone, very light and durable. When freshly dug it has the appearance of a white petrified sponge, being full of irregular holes, except that here and there it has streaks compact and crystalline. Great quantities of tufa are found in Italy and elsewhere,\* but the idea that it was imported thence for use in this country must be abandoned.

The Romans, like the Normans, used the materials they found at their feet. They might import a valuable marble for ornamental purposes, but for rough work they used the tufa and Kentish Rag which abound in this part of the county. The *Pharos* at Dover is mainly built of tufa which the Romans dug in the Dour Valley at Buckland, a mile or two away, where the stuff still exists.† A bed of tufa has lately been discovered at East Malling. There is also one at Leeds. A third is said to exist at Watlington. These are all upon the Lower Greensand. Doubtless there are other beds, but tufa has gone out of fashion

\* Described in Lyell's *Principles of Geology*, chap. xvii., 10th edition.

† *The Church and Fortress of Dover* (1864), p. 11, by the Rev. J. Puckle. Mr. W. Whitaker, F.R.S., has kindly sent me the following note, made many years ago: "A light vesicular tufaceous deposit occurs in the bottom of the Dour Valley, and may be seen on the high road a little E.S.E. of Buckland Church, above the flint-rubble." Mr. Whitaker tells me that he has more recently found considerable deposits in Hampshire, and that these have been mapped by the Geological Survey, in the valleys of the Test and of the Itchen.

as a building-stone, and the sites of the deposits have long ago been forgotten. No perfect Roman building like the Pharos at Dover remains in our district, but the materials of destroyed buildings may be seen in the walls of our churches. Traces of Roman buildings have been found near Snodland, and the walls of the churches of Snodland and Burham are full of tufa associated with Roman brick and pink mortar. In mediæval buildings a clear distinction must be drawn between those in which tufa occurs associated with other Roman materials and those in which it occurs without a trace of such other materials. In the first case it may be taken for granted that the builders quarried from some Roman buildings hard by, and the material gives no clue to the date of the building in which they are now seen. In the latter case, in buildings, that is, in which tufa is found in quoins or windows without admixture of Roman brick and mortar in the walls, it may be assumed that the tufa was freshly dug, and a careful study proves that nearly all such buildings are early-Norman in date. It was occasionally dug at a later date, but then chiefly for the backing of stone vaults, for which it was especially suitable on account of its lightness.

A clue to the fact that tufa was dug and used in great quantities by the early-Normans was obtained when it was noticed that Bishop Gundulf (1077—1108) used it for all the cut and faced work in his cathedral at Rochester and in the abbey at West Malling. The knowledge of this fact led to a careful survey of several of the churches of the neighbourhood. The general results of the survey may be briefly stated. There are not a few churches which contain well-marked features of early-Norman date, and in every case that

I have yet seen tufa is the material used for cut and faced work. In a few churches, almost confined to the strip of country where the "Folkestone Beds" crop out, a dark-red, ferruginous sandstone is used with the tufa: this may be seen at Ditton, Addington, and Leeds. Occasionally chalk is found on the inside of windows, as at Ryarsh. But tufa is always the chief material. Trottescliffe and West Farleigh are among the best examples of churches which are decidedly early-Norman; Leybourne, also, may be noted. Besides these there are many churches whose simplicity of plan suggests an early date, the more decided early-Norman features, such as windows and doors, having been swept away by later alterations or insertions. In such cases an early-Norman date is proved by the character of the walling or the material of the quoins. Addington is a case in point. There is yet another group of churches which must be assigned to an early-Norman foundation: those which have been so much altered by later additions that the original plan is lost to the eye, but in which a quantity of tufa is found in the walls. In these cases a careful scrutiny has been rewarded by the detection here and there of a voussoir or some other well-defined tell-tale stone. In such a case, again, if the church were measured up and plotted on paper, the early-Norman plan would probably reveal itself. Aylesford serves as an example. Sometimes, as at East Farleigh, the nave of which was entirely rebuilt a year or two ago, and at Halling, a single quoin of tufa affords sufficient evidence of the date of the foundation of the first stone church. Thus in nearly all the churches of this district a nucleus of early-Norman date has been actually discovered, or its probability established.

The early-Norman style suited the materials, and the materials suited the style. The materials were not adapted to highly finished work; the style was massive, rough, and singularly plain. The tufa, chalk, or other local material was dressed with axes, chisels being unknown to the Normans. The windows were placed as high in the walls as possible so that the draughts might be kept above the heads of worshippers. The actual openings were small, because glazing was expensive and much light was not wanted. They were closed, when occasion required, with wooden shutters. The shutters sometimes swung on hooks, and fitted into a small rebate on the outside. More commonly the openings were slightly chamfered on the outside and the shutters inserted from the inside and secured by slots near the outer surface. Internally the openings were often considerably splayed, and the sills rose up to them either with a slope or in steps. The arch was made quite plain, and there is one peculiar feature which is very constant in the examples that remain—the springers of the arch on the inside are set back slightly from the plane of the jamb, so that there is an almost imperceptible set-off which dies away along the springing-line as it approaches the external opening. The general proportions of the windows strike a mean between the broader and lower windows of Saxon architecture and the taller and narrower windows of later Norman date. Examples are not at all uncommon, but they are seldom found in a perfect state. Most of the doorways and chancel-arches of the period have been swept away, but those that remain are fairly perfect. The chancel-arch at West Farleigh is of two plain square orders on the nave-side and of one order on the chancel-side. It is



slightly stilted and has no impost or plinth. The head of a small chancel-door remains at Ditton. The imposts are large square blocks which project about three inches from the jamb-plane, the lower angle being chamfered off. The western doorway at West Farleigh is more advanced in character. Internally it is quite plain and slightly splayed. Externally it has two orders. In the arch the recess is partly filled with a bold round which springs on each side from a rudely-cut cushion-cap and chamfered abacus. The jamb-shafts have disappeared, and there are no signs of base-mouldings.

The walls of the early-Norman churches of our district are nearly all from 2 feet 10 inches to 3 feet in thickness. Sometimes the cross-walls are thicker than the side-walls. They are built either of flints or of Kentish Ragstones, set herringbone-wise and in fairly regular courses. They are seldom strengthened by the pilaster strips which the later Normans used. The foundations project 2 or 3 inches beyond the face of the wall, and sometimes this footing is formed of tufa-blocks. Stones of large size underlie the tufa-quoins and the jambs of doorways: huge blocks of Sarsen-stone are often seen in such positions. The mortar is usually of a light-brown colour and contains white specks of imperfectly-burnt lime. The walls were always plastered on the inside, and plastered and rough-cast on the outside. The persistent occurrence, throughout the district, of some of these features, notably the thickness of the walls and the character of the soft, sandy mortar, is most remarkable: it seems to suggest a band of masons going from place to place to build the churches.

There are some very early towers in this district.

They shew the same peculiarities of style and construction as the churches. One point only needs special notice: the lower windows are always more splayed internally than those higher up. In fact, in some cases, the jambs of the uppermost windows are not splayed at all. This variation of treatment is seen in buildings of later date, *e.g.*, the keep at Rochester. The early-Norman tower at Dartford is almost a *fac-simile* of St. Leonard's tower at West Malling. The walls are very thick, and the angles are strengthened by clasping buttresses. Tufa and rag were the materials used in their construction. Gundulf's tower at Rochester, now in ruins, was very similar. Possibly all three were built under Gundulf's supervision. The towers of the churches of East and West Malling belong to another group. The quoins are of ragstone and the windows of tufa; the angles have no buttresses. Aylesford church tower is unlike any of those I have mentioned. The walls are not so thick, and no tufa appears either in the quoins or in the windows. Originally wooden "luffers" were built into the ragstone jambs of the windows. They were destroyed by fire and the openings blocked at an early date. In a recent restoration the blocking was removed and free-stone jambs were inserted within the old jambs. The tower is probably the *castellum* noted in the Domesday Survey, built, may be, to guard the passage of the Medway while the Saxon wooden church was still standing. Perhaps when this tower was built the Normans had not yet discovered the local beds of tufa.

Early-Norman churches should be classified according to their ground-plans. In our district the builders usually followed one of the two simplest types of plan.

1. The simpler but less common plan is a plain oblong or rectangle, without aisle, tower, porch, or chancel-arch.\* The best example of this type I have yet seen is Barming church. The original plan may be easily traced, notwithstanding the insertion of a later chancel-arch and the addition of tower, south porch, and north aisle. Trottescliffe also is a good example, but presents some difficulties which I have not yet solved. 2. The second and more common type has been thus described by Mr. J. T. Micklethwaite in his paper on *The Growth of English Parish Churches*, read at the Lincoln Meeting of the Archæological Institute in the year 1880: "The simple nave and sanctuary, the square east end, and the narrow chancel arch." This towerless, aisleless plan appears in all its unaltered simplicity in the ruined chapel of Dowd. It had nothing in common with the Italian or basilican type, with its apse and aisles, adopted by the builders of our abbeys and cathedrals. Both these types were common in Saxon times, and survived the change of style at the coming in of the Normans. The plain rectangle was probably suggested by the Saxon wattle-churches; the second type was no doubt a survival of the simpler of the Saxon churches built with stone.

A few more examples may be mentioned. Bicknor church was originally a simple rectangle in plan. The aisles and tower were middle-Norman additions. The tower is curiously placed at the west end of the south

\* Perhaps the veil or curtain served the purpose alone. Cf. Durandus (quoted by Bloxam in his *Principles of Gothic Ecclesiastical Architecture*, vol. ii., p. 35, note): Notandum est quod triplex genus veli suspenditur in ecclesia, videlicet quod sacra operit quod sanctuarium a clero dividit, et quod clerum a populo secernit.

aisle, west of the line of the west wall of the church. The church was restored many years ago by Mr. Bodley. The whole of the interior was then faced with chalk-ashlar; and the exterior was rough-cast, so that the walling and quoins are hidden. The only sign that is left to view of the early-Norman work is the blocked western doorway: this is made of tufa with shallow imposts of chalk. The imposts are mutilated. The present incumbent, Mr. Gardner-Waterman, has a photograph or drawing of the west end, exterior, taken before the restoration, which shews the original north-western quoin, and affords additional and conclusive proof that the aisles were not coeval with the body of the church. Cut off the aisles and block up the arcades and we have the form of the early-Norman building. The striking features of these plain rectangular churches are the absence of chancel arch on the inside and the unbroken level of the external ridge of the roof. Hucking was originally built on the same plan, but its later additions are not so easily understood on account of an unsympathetic restoration. Tufa may be seen in some of the later windows, and also in the jambs of the remarkable semi-circular arch of large span in the original north wall inside the entrance. The materials of these jambs probably came from the original narrow doorway in the same wall. The cut-stone of the additions of one period was Caen-stone, of another, chalk, and of a third, ragstone. The proportions of these two small churches are remarkable for their great length compared with their breadth.

Of the second kind of plan also a few examples may be mentioned. Padlesworth\* is unaltered save for the

\* Near Snodland. Not the place of that name near Hythe.



destruction of the narrow chancel-arch and the insertion of a wider, corbelled arch. The two churches of Padlesworth-cum-Dowd will be more fully described in a separate paper in a future volume. At Addington two chantry-chapels and a western tower have been added to the original structure, but the quoins of the latter are still visible. Ditton is a good example for the study of quoins. Buttresses have been built up against four of the six angles, and in each case some of the tufa-quoins were removed in the process to allow the new and old work to be bonded together. The tower is perpendicular; the vestry and the chancel-arch are modern. The church was restored in 1869 by Sir G. G. Scott, who removed the original narrow chancel-arch. The recess in the north wall of the chancel, seen inside the vestry, was made at the time of the restoration, but the head of it is evidently that of an original doorway into the chancel, as proved by the block-capitals. These imposts have already been described. The semi-circular head is supposed to have been a window at some time; if so, the doorway must have been blocked and the head glazed. The remains of a corresponding doorway exactly opposite this one and in the south wall of the chancel may be seen on the outside. In this case the head has been destroyed, and the lower part blocked. The jambs and block-capitals may be seen on close examination. Above them there is a later window. These facts yield a peculiar arrangement: a doorway to the west and a window to the east in each of the side walls of the original chancel. The original windows of the nave have disappeared. The tufa-footing is exposed at the bottom of the chancel-walls, and just above it on the south side a plain instance of herringbone masonry in iron-sandstone. Ryarsh church is another

good example. The chancel-walls shew herringbone masonry in Kentish Rag, two good tufa-quoins, a small window on the north side, and the remains of three openings in the east wall which were constructed with chalk on the inside. The perpendicular south aisle and the western tower are, of course, additions. The north wall of the nave is original, and contains one of its original windows. The tufa-quin of the north-eastern angle of the nave has been rebuilt into the angle of the modern organ-chamber attached to the north side of the chancel. The upper part of north-western quoin is *in situ*, the lower part rebuilt into a buttress built up against the western face of the angle. The old chancel-arch was removed when the aisle was built. Another church worth notice is that of Leybourne. There the south wall is early-Norman, and its eastern quoin remains intact. The western quoin has been rebuilt lately, but one or two of the tufa-blocks of the old quoin may be detected in the walling hard by. The old chancel-walls have been refaced throughout and angle buttresses added. The north aisle and tower are both additions to the original building. Yet another example exists at Deptling, where almost the whole of the south walls of the nave and chancel are early-Norman. A close scrutiny detects the jamb of one of the old windows.

These examples suffice to shew how much early-Norman work remains in the neighbourhood, and to illustrate the additions made to the original buildings. Seldom or never, in mediæval times, was a church pulled down and rebuilt on a larger scale for the sake of increased accommodation or of greater glory. In those days there were no schools to which the services might be transferred during rebuilding or alteration.

It was invariably so arranged that some part of the church was available for use. In some cases the only addition to a church has been that of a chantry-chapel on one side or both sides of the chancel. As a rule the first addition to a church was that of an aisle. This was generally built on the side of the nave away from the graveyard, through which ran the path leading to the chief or only entrance. In a double-aisled church it is safe to assume that the aisle standing on part of the graveyard is later in date than its companion. The graveyard was usually placed on the south or sunny-side of the church. Mr. Micklethwaite tells us that western towers, as well as aisles and chapels, are usually additions to the earlier churches. There are many examples of this rule in our district. The early-Norman towers which have been mentioned above do not come under this rule. They appear to have been built, not as mere church-towers, as we are now used to consider them, but rather for defensive purposes and apart from the churches which stood near them.\*

In most of our churches, however many the additions, whether they have been destroyed or still exist, the student who has some knowledge of Norman ground-plans, and of local building-stones and the periods at which the use was fashionable, may generally succeed in tracing the original building and the history of the changes and additions which may have well-nigh absorbed it.

\* These early towers deserve more attention than they have received: a description of St. Leonard's tower and chapel at West Malling is already in MS., but the illustrations cannot be finished in time for this Volume.

## APPENDIX.

IN order to avoid distracting the reader's mind by frequent digression and reference to footnotes, I have thrown some additional matter into an Appendix. This will serve to bring the results of the paper into line with facts drawn from a wider area and prevent the possibility of those results being applied too rigorously in a study of the churches of other districts. It would be absurd, for instance, to apply the tufa test to districts where tufa does not occur; and it is not necessarily applicable wherever it does occur: all that has been asserted, and I think proved, is that this test is a faithful one in the district that has been under review. At the same time it seems that the study of local materials has not received the attention it deserves here or elsewhere: no description of a church can be considered complete unless it gives the names of the stones of which the church is built, and the sources, local, or otherwise, from which the stones were drawn. Again: it has been laid down as an axiom that most of our churches have a nucleus of early-Norman date, that is of late 11th century or very early 12th century date. Of course this period must have been extended had not the paper been treating of a particular district, and that district near the centre of Bishop Gundulf's influence. Under that influence the Saxon churches were rebuilt by the Normans at an early date after their coming into the country. The Normans found the parochial system well developed, and a church in every parish. As the Saxon churches in the great majority of cases were built of wood, the Normans, in rebuilding them in stone, had to find fresh material and felt themselves untrammelled in respect of plan and design. Still, there was a goodly number of Saxon churches built of stone, and these the Normans wisely refrained from destroying. Darent and Wouldham, in our district, are undoubted examples of Saxon stone churches which the Normans left standing, and to which they made additions when they felt they were necessary.

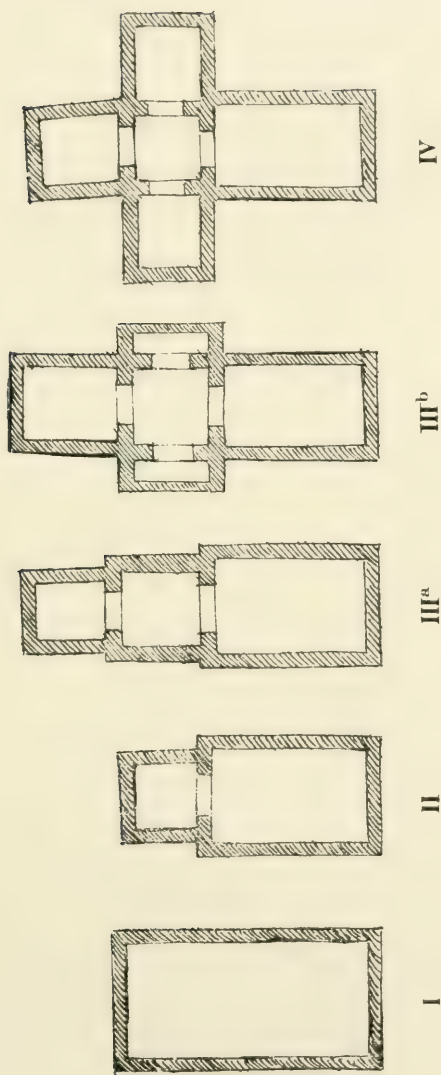
With regard to the plan, neither the Saxons nor their Norman successors restricted themselves to the two simple types of plan which I have described. Mr. Micklethwaite, who does not mention the oblong plan, speaking of the other—the plain nave and square—



ended chancel—tells us it remains in a perfect state in the Saxon church of Escomb in Durham, and it is seen, with a porch (originally, Mr. Irvine says, with two porches) at Bradford-on-Avon. But at Stow in Lincolnshire the Saxon church was built on the fully-developed cruciform plan; and the Saxon churches of Deerhurst and Worth were likewise cruciform, though at Worth the transepts were small, and at Deerhurst they were separated from the nave by a solid wall. With such examples before them it is natural that the Normans sometimes used more complex forms. Occasionally, as at Melbourne in Derbyshire, a fully-developed monastic plan with aisles and apses was followed; but the monastic influence was not often felt in country churches, which at first were remarkable merely for the square east-end and the absence of aisles to the nave. According to Mr. Micklethwaite the types which in some districts asserted themselves in Norman times side by side with the more simple and common types, are, firstly, nave and chancel with tower in the middle; and, secondly, nave, transepts, and chancel, with central tower. The second will probably be found to have been a development from the first, the transepts supplying the necessary support to the tower as well as giving the cross form. Albury in Surrey is a good example of a plain, unbuttressed tower standing between chancel and nave. At Shiere, the next parish, the same plan was adopted, but the tower strengthened by deeply-projecting buttresses on the north and south sides. The space between the two buttresses on each side was thrown into the church, so that on the inside the cross form is suggested. It is easy to imagine the development of these wings into true transepts.

The four types, then, of Norman ground-plans are these:

1. The simple oblong; 2. The simple nave and small sanctuary;
  3. The more complex nave and sanctuary with tower between them;
  4. The complete cruciform plan with central tower.
- With these four types in mind and some knowledge of local materials the student can seldom fail to discover in a church the original building amid later additions. Perhaps I may venture to say that, for a satisfactory solution on the one hand of the development of the original ground-plans of our country churches, and, on the other hand, of the puzzles presented by later additions in individual cases, there are these *desiderata*: separate descriptions of the remains of Saxon churches, and a master-mind to bring them together and discriminate the styles and periods of Saxon architecture—a gigantic task;



## NORMAN GROUND PLANS.



and, a careful search for and comparative study\* of original Norman churches in districts bounded by the limits of the different local building-stones—an easier task, towards which the foregoing paper is a slight contribution. The title of the paper implies a short series of papers in which I hope to describe in detail some of the early-Norman buildings of the Medway Valley.

\*   \*   \*   \*   \*

The axe has been mentioned as the tool which the early-Normans used in dressing their ashlar-work. It continued in use for this purpose, until, as Gervase of Canterbury tells us, William of Sens introduced the chisel into the country in the year 1174. The late-Normans used a drill to work out the deeper portions of their elaborate carving, but throughout the whole period they finished off even the most delicate work with the axe. This gives us a clue to the reason why Norman ornament is generally so shallow. The marks of the axe form a good test of Norman ashlar-work. Then, as nowadays, stones were squared and faced on the *bench*, the *bankerman* putting his *banker-mark* on each stone when he had finished it. In facing the stone the workman so handled his axe that its marks appear diagonally across it, not quite parallel, but radiating with

\* The need of comparative study may be well illustrated by the results it gives in the district around Guildford and Godalming. Here, as elsewhere, the plain nave and sanctuary, was the common type, but there are a few interesting churches which have grown from the cruciform plan with central tower. The influence may be traced to St. Mary's, Guildford. This church has grown up round a very curious Saxon tower which once stood by itself on the boundary of the enclosure in which, later on, the castle was built. The tower is built of flints and has on each side four pilaster strips of the same material, which are still visible above the roofs of the church, and some of them at the bottom of the tower inside the church. To the east of this tower a small oblong church was added in the early-Norman period. A few years later an aisleless nave and north and south transepts were added to the remaining sides of the tower, and, as these sides were far removed from being square with each other, and as each of the new arms was laid out at right-angles to the side of the tower to which it was attached, the result was a very irregular cross-church. The three added arms have been absorbed by later alterations and additions, but have been recovered by careful measurement of the building. The influence of this cross-plan with central tower was felt at Godalming and elsewhere. At Godalming there was a plain nave and sanctuary, perhaps of Saxon date. When additions were needed, instead of following the usual methods, the builders made the chancel the centre of a cruciform church. They kept the old nave, and added transepts and a new chancel to the three external sides of the old chancel. They also thickened these three sides of the old chancel and built a central tower on them. The original chancel arch with its wall was unaltered, the west wall of the tower resting on its gable. These examples no doubt suggested the fully-developed cruciform chapel (St. Martha's), of later Norman date, which stands on the old Pilgrims' Way near Guildford.



the swing of the arm from the elbow as centre.† The diagonal marks are not easily seen on such a rough material as tufa, but on the finer Caen-stone of the later Norman periods they are unmistakeable and easily distinguished from the marks of the chisel used in the 13th century. The Early English masons used both plain chisels and claw-tools, according to the nature of the stone they had to deal with, and moved them across the squared stones from side to side, so that the marks always appear vertical. The new tool had much influence in hastening the change of style: the shallow hollows of the Norman arch-mouldings immediately gave place to the deep hollows which characterise the Early English arches and vaulting-ribs. The axe remained in use for rough work for many years, even for centuries, but seldom for finished work. These facts make it most desirable that in restoration or repairs the original face of mediæval ashlar should not be tampered with.

\* \* \* \* \*

The term *middle-Norman* calls for little explanation. It has been applied to what is sometimes merely called Norman, sometimes pure Norman, in distinction from early-Norman and transition-Norman. It is characterised by the finely-jointed and finely-faced ashlar which came into fashion during the early years of the 12th century, accompanied by scalloped capitals, moulded bases, and shallow zigzag and other heraldic-looking ornaments. The subdivision of the style into early, middle, and late-Norman seems natural and convenient. *Later Norman* is merely a relative expression, applied to either middle or late-Norman, or to both together, according to the context.

\* \* \* \* \*

A few words on Norman materials, as found in the district under discussion, will not be out of place. The deposit of tufa at East Malling has lately been pierced by Mr. White, a builder of West Malling. This discovery confirms the tradition noted by Mr. W. Topley, F.R.S., in his Geological Survey Memoir, *The Geology of the Weald* (1875), p. 369: "Calcareous tufa occurs at East Malling, lying about in the fields; it is no doubt derived from the Kentish Rag. There is no section shewing it now, but I am told that it runs in a line from the Rectory westwards. It has been dug in some quantity at one time, as large masses are built into the walls of East Malling Church, and it has been much used in St. Leonard's tower. This tower is *Early-Norman*. . . . The arches are constructed with tufa, whilst in later and more finished Norman work

(as the keep at Rochester Castle), Caen-stone is used for this purpose." This note is particularly interesting, shewing that a *Geologist* nearly twenty years ago, knew well that the keep at Rochester was built after the time of Gundulf, to whom to this day it is popularly ascribed.

As the Norman builders gained experience in their art, feeling the need of a finer stone, they abandoned the use of tufa. Caen-stone took its place; but it is not common in our district, for there was little building done here in the middle-Norman style, most of the parish churches having been only recently rebuilt. It is seen in the chapter-house and second Norman nave of Rochester Cathedral, which were built between 1115 and 1130. Frindsbury church was built or rebuilt about 1127, and the middle-Norman chancel of Caen-stone remains. The eastern part of the chancel of Darenth, added to the Saxon chancel (now destroyed) about the same time, is likewise of Caen-stone. The tower-arch at East Farleigh belongs to the same period and style. The chapel of St. John in the Tower of London, which was built by Bishop Gundulf at the King's command, seems to belong to what may be called the transition from early-Norman to middle-Norman. The round pillars of the arcade are built of tufa and Caen-stone used indiscriminately. The tufa was carefully selected and dressed and does not shew its characteristic vesicular nature. The chapel may be dated about 1090, and probably marks the introduction of Caen-stone into use in England by the king's architect. Padlesworth church (now dismantled) seems to illustrate the change of material in much the same way. In a few cases chalk was used in country churches at this time, as at Wouldham, where a north aisle was added: perhaps the Caen-stone was found too expensive. Caen-stone, however, was used in the tower, with its fine arch and doorway, at Borden and in the similar doorway at Bredgar.

In the late-Norman period, when the Normans had gained a fuller knowledge of the resources of the country, and aisles or chantry-chapels were being added to the churches, they introduced the use of *firestone* quarried from the Upper Greensand at Godstone near Reigate. The chantry-chapels at Gillingham and Newington, and the destroyed chapel on the south of the old chancel at Darenth, of which the arcade still remains, may be cited as examples of the early use of this stone. The more strictly local stone, chalk, was used in some cases, as at Burham and Wouldham. Firestone became very popular in the 13th and 14th centuries. The Early

English choir and the transepts of Rochester Cathedral are built with this stone. In the 15th and 16th centuries Kentish Rag came into common use for all cut and faced work.

It is thus seen that the district affords special advantages to those who care to study the growth of our parish churches. Burham church is a remarkable example of changes. Originally there was the early-Norman church of the common plan. A century later a north aisle was added, to be followed shortly by a south aisle. Then, in the 13th century, a new chancel was built up round the old one, on a much larger scale, having side-chapels separated from it by arcades of two arches. Late in the 14th or early in the 15th century, a tower was built at the west end, and at the same time the aisles and side-chapels were demolished, their arcades blocked, the east wall rebuilt further west, and the whole church thus reduced to a plain rectangular plan with western tower and south porch. Tufa, chalk, firestone, Kentish Rag, were the materials used successively at these four periods. Windows of each period exist either in their original positions or removed from some destroyed portion and placed in the blocking-walls.

In conclusion, I have to express my thanks to Mr. J. T. Micklethwaite, F.S.A., for the loan of his paper on *The Growth of English Parish Churches*, which has given me much help, and to Mr. W. Whitaker, F.R.S., for scoring a few valuable notes on the MS. of this paper.

ST. MARTIN'S CHURCH, NEW ROMNEY.  
RECORDS RELATING TO ITS REMOVAL IN A.D. 1550.

TRANSCRIBED BY HENRY BACHELER WALKER, J.P.

COMMUNICATED BY W. L. RUTTON, F.S.A.

Petition from New Romney to Archbishop CRANMER.

"In moste humble wyse . . . showeth vnto your good grace your devout oratours the Baylie, Jurats, and John Cryse Vycar of Newe Romeny of y<sup>r</sup> Graces Dioces. That whereas there are in the same towne twoo parisshe Churches that is to sae the church of Sainte Nicolas and the chapell of St. Marten annexed therevnto whiche are appropriated vnto the Colledge of all Sowles in the vniuersitie of Oxforde.

"And for that the towne is not so populus, nor the deuotions of the people so liberall in paying of personall tythes as thei have been heretofore the proffittes of the same arr not sufficient nor hable to fynde twoo curates to serve bothe the sayd churches and thei vnited were but a competent and reasonable lyving for one lerned curate. The churches when thei were together and either of them hable and mete to receyve all the people of the . . . and more and the keping vppe of theym bothe may . . . parsonage as the inhabitants of the sayd twoo parisshes cannot . . . well . . . to come to any one of the sayd churches. It maye therefore please your grace to assign and appoynte by your l'tres directed vnto the hole towne one of the same churches whiche shall seme to your grace moste mete for thair parisshe church willing and requiring the people to accepte the same for thair onelie parisshe church. And further that your grace will take order that certyn honest men maye be charged with the goodes comyng of the church whych shalbe desolated to be ymployed to the benifite and commoditie of the church and towne so that thei maie stande bounde to yelde vnto yo<sup>r</sup> grace accompte of the same frome tyme to tyme when and as often as you shall require the same. In accomplishing wherof yo<sup>r</sup> grace's sayd oratours shalbe dailie bounde to praie to God for the long preservation of your good grace long to endure."

The Archbishop's Answer.

"To my lovyng ffrendes the Baylif, Jurats and parissshons of Newe Rumney. After my right hertie recomendation found Percyng by your application that you cannot agree amonge your



selfes whiche of your churches you may take for your onlie parisshe church, you havynge twoe churches either of them mete for your sole towne and by cause that by no equitye nor without great consid. . . . the people of the church may come to the chapell nor of the chapell to the church, these are to . . . wylle you to take the church of Seynt Nycholas for your onlie parisshe church. And that such as shall have or take the other church and implements thereof shall before any alteration thereof be made be bounde by sufficient wrytynges obligatory before Peter Hayman my surveyor whom I have appoynted therevnto for the employnge of theym and of the money thereof comynge, to the common poore and best proffyte of the towne and parisshe and to take a trewe accompt thereof . . . as eyther an . . . they, or any of them, shalbe thervnto requyred. Thus hartelie fare you welle ffrom Lambethe the xxvij daye of May 1549.

"Your Lovinge ffrende,  
"T. CANT."

Here aft' folow<sup>th</sup> the Receipte of the goodes of Saint Martens Church in New Romeney as folowith.

|                                                                                                                                                                        |                    |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------|
| Inp'mis Receyved of one Edenberie and of Will <sup>m</sup> partridge of Rie ffor iiij thousand and Sixe hundreth of bell metall to them sold at x li. x s. le thousand | xlviij li. iiij s. |
| It'm Rec' of Ric' buntinge the iiijde day of Ap'll Anno R' R' Edwardi vj dei gracia re'qui'to for c'ten lead to him sold at vj s. viij d. le hundreth                  | v li.              |
| It'm Rec' of Will <sup>m</sup> tadlow for viij c. d. [ $d=\frac{1}{2}$ ] of lead to him sold the xxij <sup>th</sup> of Ap'll Anno p'dicto at v s. le C.                | xliij s. vj d.     |
| It'm Rec' of Willm Walter for v C. of lead to him sold at v s. le hundreth                                                                                             | xxv s.             |
| It'm Rec' of Peter Wallishe ffor xij C. of lead to him sold at v s. le hundreth                                                                                        | iiij li.           |
| It'm Rec' of Radulphe devonishe for x C. of lead to him sold at v s. le hundreth                                                                                       | l s.               |
| It'm Rec' of John Whit ffor viij C. of lead to him sold at v s. le hundreth                                                                                            | xl s.              |
| It'm Rec' of Thomas Pelland ffor vij C. of lead to him sold at v s. le C.                                                                                              | xxxv s.            |
| It'm Rec' of Nicolas ffan black Smith ffor iiij C. d. [ $d=\frac{1}{2}$ ] of iron to him sold at vj s. viij d. le hundreth                                             | xxx s.             |
| It'm Rec' of the said Edenberie and partridge ffor x ffother of lead to them sold at v li. le ffother                                                                  | l li. [£50]        |
| [At foot of MS. page.] Sm. on this side c xvij li. vj s. vj d.<br>[£117 6s. 6d.]                                                                                       |                    |

John hoonle [?] pr. thom's hoonle Sm. grosse c xxxvi li. xvi s. x d.  
[£136 16s. 10d.]

*This sum gross or total is written at the foot of the first MS. page, not at the end of the account.*

# RECORDS RELATING TO ITS REMOVAL IN A.D. 1550. 157

Here ffolow<sup>th</sup> the iij billes specified in the Acompt grosse.

|                                                              |                |
|--------------------------------------------------------------|----------------|
| first Rec' of gregorie holton ffor iij gistes .....          | iij s. viij d. |
| It'm Rec' of Richard buntinge ffor iij gistes .....          | iij s. viij d. |
| It'm Rec' of Willm Walt <sup>r</sup> ffor viij gistes .....  | iiij s. x d.   |
| It'm Rec' of John cheseman ffor ij gistes .....              | xij d.         |
| It'm Rec' of pet <sup>r</sup> Wallishe ffor iij gistes ..... | iij s. viij d. |
| It'm Rec' of Robt galion ffor iij gistes .....               | iij s. viij d. |
| It'm Rec' of Willm dornell ffor iij gistes .....             | iij s. viij d. |
| It'm Rec' of John curtes ffor one gist .....                 | viij d.        |
| It'm Rec' of Marten padih'm ffor one gist .....              | viij d.        |
| It'm Rec' of John gorram ffor old wood .....                 | ij d.          |
| It'm Rec' of Robt Snode ffor a bell fframe .....             | xij d.         |
| It'm Rec' of John curties ffor a bell fframe .....           | xvj d.         |
| It'm Rec' of Radulphe devonishe ffor a bell ffra' .....      | xvj d.         |
| It'm Rec' of Thom's parres ffor a beame .....                | xvj d.         |
| It'm Rec' of peter Wallishe ffor a bell fframe .....         | xvj d.         |
| It'm Rec' of John Whit ffor ij C & viij li of lead .....     | x s. vj d.     |
| It'm Rec' of Thom's parres ffor the great bell fframe...     | iij s. iij d.  |
| It'm Rec' of Sand <sup>r</sup> Kepell ffor iij gistes .....  | iij s. viij d. |

Thus endeth the first bill. [*These words, and those in the line following, have been erased.*]

Here ffolow<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> contentes of the second bill.

|                                                                                                       |                 |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------|
| It'm Rec' of Ric <sup>d</sup> buntinge ffor c'ten paving tiles to<br>him sold—Sm. ....                | iiij s.         |
| It'm Rec' of the same Ric <sup>d</sup> bunting ffor a tombstone ...                                   | v s. iij d.     |
| It'm Rec' of gregorie holton ffor a tombstone .....                                                   | ij s. viij d.   |
| It'm Rec' of Radulphe devonishe ffor c'ten paving tiell                                               | vj s.           |
| It'm Rec' of Richard buntinge ffor ij tombstones* .....                                               | viij s.         |
| It'm Rec' of John Morres ffor parte of the timbr of the<br>chaunsell* .....                           | iiij s.         |
| It'm Rec' of Thom's parres ffor the founte .....                                                      | xij d.          |
| It'm Rec' of John b'rges ffor a table .....                                                           | iiij d.         |
| It'm Rec' of gregorie holton ffor c'ten boords† .....                                                 | v s.            |
| It'm Rec' of Adrian M'den ffor the pulpit .....                                                       | xij d.          |
| [ <i>At foot of MS. page.</i> ] Sm. on this side iij li. ij d. [£4 0s. 2d.]                           |                 |
| It'm Rec' of Thom's belomie ffor c'ten timbr .....                                                    | iiij s. viij d. |
| It'm Rec' of Will'm Eppse ffor c'ten stones‡ .....                                                    | iiij s. iij d.  |
| It'm Rec' of John berre ffor c'ten lime that was in y <sup>e</sup><br>church .....                    | xviij d.        |
| It'm Rec' of John Morres fo <sup>r</sup> ye selinge ov <sup>r</sup> y <sup>e</sup> Rood<br>loft ..... | iiij s. iij d.  |
| It'm Rec' of Robt galion ffor a q't of paving tiell .....                                             | iiij d.         |
| It'm Rec' of xpo <sup>r</sup> for cowehman fo <sup>r</sup> c'ten old timbr§ ...                       | xij d.          |
| It'm Rec' of John padih'm ffor a fforme .....                                                         | vj d.           |

\* In the chancel of "our Lady," says another copy of this MS.

† From the back of the vestry.

‡ The cross stone.

§ From an altar.

|                                                                                                            |                |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------|
| It'm Rec' of Thom's harnden ffor a benche of stone & ffor vj other great stones .....                      | x s.           |
| It'm Rec' of Symon padih'm ffor a preket* .....                                                            | iiij d.        |
| It'm Rec' of John elson ffor a preket* .....                                                               | vj d.          |
| It'm Rec' of thom's belomie ffor the sepulchre fframe† .....                                               | viiij d.       |
| It'm Rec' of Robt bedle ffor ij C brick.....                                                               | xiiij d.       |
| It'm Rec' of Robt davie ffor xvj paving tyles .....                                                        | viiij d.       |
| It'm Rec' of James cristean ffor x paving tielles .....                                                    | v d.           |
| It'm Rec' of m'ten padih'm ffor xx paving tielles .....                                                    | x d.           |
| It'm Rec'd of thom's parres ffor c'ten paving tielles ...                                                  | iiij d.        |
| It'm Rec' of gregorie holton ffor c'ten paving tielles ...                                                 | x d.           |
| It'm Rec' of Will'm Epps ffor xxiij paving stones.....                                                     | viiij s.       |
| Item Rec' of Robart bedle ffor ij C d. of paving tielles                                                   | iii s. iiij d. |
| It'm Rec' of x'poffer cowcheman ffor the tombe of y <sup>e</sup> sepulchre.....                            | xij d.         |
| It'm Rec' of thom's tadow ffor c'ten stones .....                                                          | xiiij d.       |
| It'm Rec' of oliver darbishire ffor c'ten old timbr‡ ...                                                   | xx d.          |
| It'm Rec' of John padih'm and gregorie holton ffor bords .....                                             | iiij s.        |
| It'm Rec' of Symon padih'm Thom's tadow & Marten padih'm ffor the up <sup>r</sup> loft of the Steple ..... | x s. iiij d.   |
| It'm Rec' of Robt brewer for ij pec's of timbr .....                                                       | viiij d.       |
| It'm Rec' of James cristean ffor c'ten bricke .....                                                        | iiij d.        |
| It'm Rec' of Ric buntinge ffor a beame .....                                                               | xvj d.         |
| It'm Rec' of Ric' Wallar ffor a beame .....                                                                | xvj d.         |
| It'm Rec' of gregorie holton ffor a beame.....                                                             | xvj d.         |
| It'm Rec' of Marten padh'm ffor ij pees of timbr .....                                                     | xj d.          |
| It'm Rec' of Raffe devonishe ffor iiij gistes .....                                                        | ij s. viij d.  |
| It'm Rec' of Ric' Wallar for ij gistes .....                                                               | xvj d.         |

[At foot of MS. page.] Sm. on this side iiij li. viij s. x d.

[£3 8s. 10d.]

|                                                                               |               |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------|
| It'm Rec' of John parker ffor viij gistes .....                               | ij s.         |
| It'm Rec' of John drincker ffor one gist .....                                | viiij d.      |
| It'm Rec' of Robt davie ffor ij gistes .....                                  | xvj d.        |
| It'm Rec' of Ric Seed for iiij gistes .....                                   | ij s.         |
| It'm Rec' of thom's parres ffor one giste .....                               | viiij d.      |
| It'm Rec' of John gorram ffor an old Rotin gist [ <i>rotten joist</i> ] ..... | ij d.         |
| It'm Rec' of John clarke ffor ij gistes .....                                 | xvj d.        |
| It'm Rec' of John padih'm ffor iiij gistes .....                              | ij s. viij d. |
| It'm Rec' of Rich' geffray ffor one gist .....                                | viiij d.      |
| It'm Rec' of Thom's tailor ffor a beame and ij small timbr peces .....        | ij s. ij d.   |
| It'm Rec' of Thom's harnden§ ffor iiij load of ruff stone                     | ij s. viij d. |
| It'm Rec' of Adrian m'den   ffor a stole .....                                | v d.          |

\* A candlestick with pricket top.

† Framework of the Easter Sepulchre.

‡ From the porch.

§ Of Lydd.

|| Adrian Marden, a smith.

# RECORDS RELATING TO ITS REMOVAL IN A.D. 1550. 159

|                                                                                             |                 |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------|
| It'm Rec' of Ric' buntinge ffor a cowerter [? counter]                                      | iiij s. iiij d. |
| It'm Rec' of Thom's pellant ffor iiij C. paving tile ...                                    | xvj d.          |
| It'm Rec' of Will'm dornell ffor iiij old planeckes .....                                   | viiij d.        |
| It'm Rec' of Alex' Kepell ffor qt' paving tile .....                                        | iiij d.         |
| It'm Rec' of Symon padih'm ffor m <sup>l</sup> * paving tile .....                          | iiij s. iiij d. |
| It'm Rec' of Ric' buntinge ffor a fforme .....                                              | viiij d.        |
| It'm Rec' of Ric' garrard ffor a tombestone .....                                           | iiij s. iiij d. |
| It'm Rec' of Thom's dod ffor iiij C. of bricke .....                                        | xxj d.          |
| It'm Rec' of [ <i>in another copy</i> Sir William] the p'son<br>of hope† ffor a deske ..... | iiij d.         |
| It'm Rec' of John curtes ffor a qt' of paving tile .....                                    | iiij d.         |
| It'm Rec' of Thom's dod ffor c'ten stones .....                                             | xiiij d.        |
| It'm Rec' of Thom's dod ffor c'ten paving tile .....                                        | x d.            |
| It'm Rec' of Thom's parres ffor the bord of the ffount‡                                     | ij d.           |
| It'm Rec' of John cheseman ffor a torche .....                                              | xvj d.          |
| It'm Rec' of Thom's dod ffor a torche .....                                                 | xvj d.          |
| It'm Rec' of John gorrom ffor a chist .....                                                 | xiiij d.        |
| It'm Rec' of Thom's dod for a longe settle .....                                            | iiij d.         |
| It'm Rec' of John Mores ffor c'ten timbr tiele & stone§<br>to him sold .....                | xx s.           |
| It'm Rec' of John Wells ffor c'ten old lathes .....                                         | viiij d.        |
| It'm Rec' of James cristean ffor vj C. tile .....                                           | iiij s.         |
| It'm Rec' of Alex' Kebell ffor old lathes .....                                             | iiij d.         |
| [ <i>At foot of MS. page.</i> ] Sm. on this side iiij li. xxij d. [£3 1s. 10d.]             |                 |
| It'm Rec' of will'm hacket ffor ij C. tile .....                                            | xij d.          |
| It'm Rec' of John burges ffor lates .....                                                   | vj d.           |
| It'm Rec' of oliver darbeshire ffor lates .....                                             | ix d.           |
| It'm Rec' of Ric <sup>d</sup> buntinge ffor m <sup>l</sup> paving tile .....                | iiij s. iiij d. |
| It'm Rec' of M <sup>rs</sup> dod widdow ffor iiij C. paving tiles ...                       | xviiij d.       |
| It'm Rec' of the glasiar of Ric ffor asshes .....                                           | viiij d.        |
| It'm Rec' of Robt galion ffor vj C. tile .....                                              | ij s. vj d.     |
| It'm Rec' of oliver darbeshire ffor ij C. of tiles .....                                    | xj d.           |
| It'm Rec' of Simon padih'm ffor a pec' of lead .....                                        | xiiij d.        |
| It'm Rec' of Ric' cheseman for one beame ij C. & d. of<br>tile .....                        | ij s. v d.      |
| It'm Rec' of Ric' buntinge ffor c'ten stones .....                                          | vj d.           |
| It'm Rec' of Ric' buntinge ffor a doore .....                                               | ij s.           |
| It'm Rec' of thom's dod ffor p'te of the Ruffe of y <sup>e</sup><br>churche .....           | xij s.          |
| It'm Rec' of Robt galion ffor p'te of the Ruffe of the<br>churche .....                     | xij s.          |
| It'm Rec' of John padih'm ffor p'te of the said Ruffe                                       | xij s.          |
| It'm Rec' of will'm Walt' ffor parte of the same Roffe...                                   | xij s.          |
| It'm Rec' of Robt bedle ffor p'te of the same Roffe ...                                     | xij s.          |
| It'm Rec' of Ric' garrard ffor a beame .....                                                | xvj d.          |
| It'm Rec' of Will'm Walt' ffor vj C. tiles .....                                            | ij s. viij d.   |

Thus endethe the second bill. [*These words have been erased.*]

\* A thousand.

† The rector of Hope, in Romney Marsh.

‡ Font cover.

§ Forming the vestry.



It'm Rec' of Will'm padih'm for c'ten old timbr &  
 c'ten Stones ..... vj s.  
 It'm Rec' of leonard pointes [? Pointes] ffor iij but-  
 tresse & A beame..... vj s. viij d.  
 [At foot of MS. page.] Sm. on this side iij li. xvij s. vij d.  
 [£4 18s. 7d.]

It'm Rec' of Ric. Wallar ffor viij li. of lead ..... iij d.  
 It'm Rec' of Adrean M'den ffor the stones that were  
 in the churche porch ..... iij s. iij d.  
 It'm Rec' of gregorie holton ffor a doore of the churche ..... ij s. v d.  
 It'm Rec' of w<sup>m</sup> flinche of hoope fo<sup>r</sup> a looad ffree stone ..... ij s. viij d.  
 It'm Rec' of Ric' buntinge ffor half a lood of tiles ..... iij s. iij d.  
 It'm Rec' of M<sup>r</sup> Kempe ffor ij thousand a half of pay-  
 ing tiles ..... viij s. iij d.  
 It'm Rec' of M<sup>r</sup> Kempe ffor one stone ..... xij d.  
 It'm Rec' of Ric' Wallar ffor C. paving tiles ..... iij d.  
 It'm Rec' of M'ten padih'm for iij C. tile ..... xvj d.  
 It'm Rec' of thom's pellant ffor ij C. tile ..... viij d.  
 It'm Rec' of John Clarke ffor iij C. tile ..... xxiij d.  
 It'm Rec' of Ric' Wallar ffor v C. tile ..... ij s. iij d.  
 It'm Rec' of George Rowse for C. & d. paving tile &  
 vj corn<sup>r</sup> tile ..... viij d.  
 It'm Rec' of thom's parres ffor a load of tile ..... vj s. viij d.  
 It'm Rec' of John padih'm a thousand tiles..... iij s. viij d.  
 It'm Rec' of Raffe devonishe ffor half a load tile..... iij s. iij d.  
 It'm Rec' of John parker fo<sup>r</sup> half a lood tile ..... iij s. iij d.  
 It'm Rec' of gregorie holton fo<sup>r</sup> half a load tiele ..... iij s. iij d.  
 It'm Rec' of thom's dod fo<sup>r</sup> vj C. tiele ..... ij s. viij d.  
 It'm Rec' of will'm dornell fo<sup>r</sup> half a load tiele ..... iij s. iij d.  
 It'm Rec' of Robt bedell ffor a thousand pavinge tile.. iij s. vj d.  
 It'm Rec' of Robt bedell ffor half a thousand tile ..... ij s. iij d.  
 It'm Rec' of thom's parres ffor xxiv Rafters ..... ix s. iij d.  
 It'm Rec' of thom's dod ffor the Roode loft ..... x s.

[At foot of MS. page.] Sm. on this side iij li. xj d. [£4 0s. 11d.]

|                                                    | £                      | s. | d. |
|----------------------------------------------------|------------------------|----|----|
| Recapitulation of sums at foot<br>of the MS. pages | 117                    | 6  | 6  |
|                                                    | 4                      | 0  | 2  |
|                                                    | 3                      | 8  | 10 |
|                                                    | 3                      | 1  | 10 |
|                                                    | 4                      | 18 | 7  |
|                                                    | 4                      | 0  | 11 |
|                                                    | <hr/> £136 16 10 <hr/> |    |    |

*In the MS. this total is noted on the first page of the account here concluded. Vide ut supra, p. 156, at foot.*

## KENT FINES, 4—7 EDWARD III.\*

91. At Westminster, Octaves of Holy Trinity A° 4—Betw. William Kenewye and Joan his wife, *plts.*, and Richard de Northfolk and Sarra his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., 20 acr. land, 1 rood of wood, and the 5th part of 1 mess., with appurts., in Estfarlegh. Right of William; for the admission he and Joan grant them to Richard and Sarra at the rent of a rose by the year.

92. At Westminster, Quindene of Holy Trinity A° 4—Betw. Nicholas Horn, of Canterbury, *plt.*, and Hamon de Garwynton and Alice his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., 1 acr. and  $1\frac{1}{2}$  rood of land, with appurts., in Adesham. Right of Nicholas, who, for the admission, gave 20 *marks*.

93. At Westminster, Quindene of Holy Trinity A° 4—Betw. Richard, son of Robert de Tylthe, *plt.*, and William de Tylthe, *deft.*, of 1 mess., 50 acr. land and 70 acr. wood, with appurts., in Cranebroke. Right of Richard, who, for the admission, gave 20 *marks*.

94. At Westminster, Morrow of St. John the Baptist A° 4—Betw. John de Coumbe and Alice his wife, *plts.*, and Thomas ffeysaunt, *deft.*, of 1 mess., and 10 acr. land, with appurts., in the Vill of St. Nicholas in the Isle of Thanet. Right of Thomas, who, for the admission, grants to John and Alice, and to the heirs of John.

95. At Westminster, St. Michael in one month A° 4—Betw. Ralph, son of Godefridus atte Melne, and Isabella his wife (by Henry Wikwane in place of said Isabella), *plts.*, and Godefridus atte Melne, *deft.*, of 1 mess., 1 mill, and 48 acr. land, with appurts., in Woteryngeburi. Right of Godefridus, who, for the admission, grants (by the service of 12 quarters of wheat, 5 quarters of barley, and 10 quarters of oats, yearly during the life of Godefridus) to Ralph and Isabella, and to the heirs of the body of Ralph; but if none, then after their deaths to remain to the right heirs of Ralph.

Endorsed:—"Richard, son of Nicholas atte Melle, asserts his claim."

96. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Michael A° 4—Betw. John Tannere, of Apuldre, *plt.*, and Richard de Northwode and Matilda his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., and 64 acr. land, with appurts., in Bilsynton'. Richard and Matilda admit it to be the Right of John; and, for themselves and the heirs of Matilda, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 20*l.* for the concession.

97. At Westminster, Octave of St. Michael A° 4—Betw. Isabella, who was the wife of Henry Aucher, of Lossenhamme, *plt.*, and Agnes, daughter of Nicholas Aucher, *deft.*, of 1 mess., 1 garden, 115 acr. land, 11 acr. wood, 30*s.* rent, and rent of 2 cocks, 18 hens, 80 eggs, 1 *lb.* and a moiety of one grain of pepper, and a moiety of 1 *lb.* of cummin, with appurts., in Roluyndenn'. Right of Agnes, who, for the admission, grants to Isabella for her life. After the

\* Continued from Vol. XVIII., p. 352.

death of Isabella to remain to Henry her son, and to the heirs of his body; but if none, then after his death to remain to the right heirs of aforesaid Isabella.

98. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Martin A° 4—Betw. Walter, son of William le Hore, *plt.*, and Mabilla, who was the wife of William le Hore, *deft.*, of 1 mess., 59 acr. land, 20 acr. pasture, 5 acr. wood, and 2 weirs, with appurts., in Maidenstane and Estfarlegh'. Right of Walter, who, for the admission, grants (by service of a rose at the Nativity of St. John Baptist) to Mabilla for her life. After her death to revert to Walter and to his heirs, quit of the heirs of Mabilla.

99. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Michael A° 3—Betw. William de Clynton' and Juliana his wife, *plts.*, and Walter de Leghton', parson of the Church of Leybourn', and Martin Archeboud', parson of the Church of Esshetesford', *defts.*, of the Manor of Preston' next Wyngham, with appurts. And afterwards in the Octave of St. Michael A° 4, between the aforesaid parties. Right of Walter; for which admission Walter and Martin, for themselves and the heirs of Walter, grant that the said Manor, with appurts., which Idonia, who was the wife of Geoffrey de Say, holds for her life of the inheritance of said Walter, and which after her death to said Walter and Martin, and to the heirs of Walter reverts, shall after the death of Idonia remain to aforesaid William and Juliana, and to the heirs of Juliana. This agreement was made in the presence of said Idonia, who thereupon acknowledged her fealty to William and Juliana.

100. At Westminster, Morrow of St. Martin A° 4—Betw. William de Thrillowe and Cecilia his wife, *plt.*, and Benedict Dobbles and Joan his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., with appurts., in Derteforde. Benedict and Joan admit it to be the Right of Cecilia, as that which William and Cecilia have of their gift, to hold to them and to the heirs of Cecilia. For which concession William and Cecilia, for themselves and the heirs of Cecilia, grant to Benedict and Joan an annuity of 4 *marks* during the life of Joan, with liberty to distrain for same when in arrear. After the death of Joan, William and Cecilia, and the heirs of Cecilia, to be quit of the payment of said annuity.

101. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Michael A° 4—Betw. John Payforer, *plt.*, and Robert le Mortymer and Alice his wife, William Gerneys and Isabella his wife, William de Sheryngton' and Johanna his wife, and John de ffageham and Margeria his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., 25 acr. land, 2s. 3d. rent, and rent of 1 cock and 2 hens, with appurts., in Menstre, Isle of Shepeye. The deforciantes admit it to be the Right of John P., and, for themselves and the heirs of Alice, Isabella, Johanna, and Margeria, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 100 *marks* for the concession.

102. At Westminster, St. Michael in one month A° 4—Betw. Walter atte Bregge, of Lambeheth, *plt.*, and Alan Wodyn, *deft.*, of 1 mess., and 18 acr. land, with appurts., in Wrotham. Right of Walter, who, for the admission, grants (by service of 6d. yearly

at the Nativity of the Lord) to Alan for his life. After his death to revert to Walter and to his heirs, quit of the heirs of Alan.

103. At Westminster, Morrow of St. Martin A° 4—Betw. William Moraunt and Johanna his wife (by William de Waure in place of Johanna), *plts.*, and John Joce, of Bradebourn', *deft.*, of 1 mess., 90 acr. land, 8 acr. meadow, 8 acr. wood, 10s. 3d. rent., and rent of 4 hens, with appurts., in Seuenoke, which John de Vieleston' holds for the term of three years. John J. admits it to be the Right of William; and, for himself and his heirs, grants that the aforesaid tenements, with appurts., which John de V. holds for the term of three years of the inheritance of John J., and which after said term to him and to his heirs revert, shall after said term remain to William and Johanna and to the heirs of William. John J. receives 100 *marks* for the concession. This agreement was made in the presence of John de V., who thereupon acknowledged his fealty to William and Johanna.

104. At Westminster, St. Michael in one month A° 4—Betw. Robert de Pesydenne, *plt.*, and Richard de Bourne and Johanna his wife, *defts.*, of 30 acr. land, 6 acr. wood, 12d. rent, and a moiety of 1 mess., with appurts., in Wytrychyshamme. Richard and Johanna admit it to be the Right of Robert, and, for themselves and the heirs of Johanna, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 100 *marks* for the concession.

105. At Westminster, St. Michael in one month A° 4—Betw. Stephen atte Berne and Johanna his wife, *plts.*, and Roger atte Melle and Alice his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., with appurts., in Maydenstan'. Roger and Alice admit it to be the Right of Stephen; and Roger for himself and his heirs grants to Stephen and Johanna and to the heirs of Stephen. Roger and Alice receive 10 *marks* for the concession.

106. At Westminster, Morrow of St. Martin A° 4—Betw. John Elys, of Demecherche, *plt.*, and Henry Beaulowe and Johanna his wife, *defts.*, of 5 acr. land, with appurts., in Borewaremershe. Henry and Johanna admit it to be the Right of John; and, for themselves and the heirs of Johanna, remit and quit-claim to him and to his heirs, and receive for the remission, etc., 20 *marks*.

107. At Westminster, St. Michael in one month A° 4—Betw. Laurence de Shorham, clerk, *plt.*, and Richard de Wylhope and Mabilla his wife, *defts.*, of 6½ acr. land, with appurts., in Eastbregge next Romene. Richard and Mabilla admit it to be the Right of Laurence; and, for themselves and the heirs of Mabilla, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 10 *marks* for the concession.

108. At Westminster, Morrow of St. Martin A° 4—Betw. Thomas atte Newehuse, *plt.*, and Peter de Kyngesfelde and Matilda his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., and 9 acr. land, with appurts., in Borewaremersh'. Peter and Matilda admit it to be the Right of Thomas; and, for themselves and the heirs of Matilda, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 20 *marks* for the concession.

109. At Westminster, Morrow of Souls A° 4—Betw. Hugh



Chaumpeneys and Isabella his wife, *plts.*, and Nicholas Chaumpeneys and John le Bakere, chaplain, *defts.*, of the Manors of Lynchefore and Parmestede, with appurts. Right of Nicholas; for which admission Nicholas and John grant to Hugh and Isabella for their lives, with remainder after their deaths to Nicholas son of said Hugh, and to the heirs of his body; but if none, then after the death of Nicholas to remain to James his brother and to the heirs of his body; but if none, then after the death of James to remain to the right heirs of aforesaid Isabella.

110. At Westminster, Morrow of Souls A° 4—Betw. William de Reculure and Mary his wife, *plts.*, and Michael de Heure and Katerina his wife, *defts.*, of a moiety of 200 acr. land, 3 acr. meadow, 5 acr. pasture, 40 acr. wood, 60s. rent, and rent of 4 quarters of oats, 5 ploughshares, 10 cocks, 50 hens, and 500 eggs, with appurts., in Maydestane, Nether Hardres, and Lyntone. Michael and Katerina admit it to be the Right of Mary; and, for themselves and the heirs of Katerina, remit and quit-claim to William and Mary and to the heirs of Mary, and receive for the remission, etc., 100 *marks*.

111. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Michael A° 4—Betw. William Galeys, *plt.*, and John de Esthall' senior and Matilda his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., 1 mill, 3 carucates of land, 11 acr. meadow, 60 acr. wood, 11 *marks* rent, and rent of 80 hens, and 400 eggs, with appurts., in St. Mary Creye, Orpynton', Doune, Okholte, Pecham, ffrenyngham, Hese, Codham, and ffarnebergh'. John and Matilda admit it to be the Right of William; and John, for himself and his heirs, grants to William and to his heirs. John and Matilda receive 20*l.* for the concession.

112. At Westminster, Octave of St. Michael A° 4 (Post Fine, made on the Morrow of St. Martin A° 14 Edward II.)—Betw. Thomas de Luda and Margaret his wife, *plts.*, and John de Chelreye junior, *deft.*, of 3 mess., 3 mills, 93 acr. land, 11½ acr. meadow, 6 *marks* and 5s. rent, pasturage for 8 oxen, and rent of 1 cock and 4 hens, with appurts., in Derteford', Wylmynton, and Sutton'. Right of John, who, for the admission, grants to Thomas and Margaret for their lives, with remainder after their deaths to Robert their son and to the heirs of his body; but if none, then after the death of Robert to remain to the right heirs of aforesaid Thomas.

113. At Westminster, Octave of St. Michael A° 4—Betw. John atte Castel and Isabella his wife, *plts.*, and Martin Issely, of Sunderessh', *deft.*, of 1 toft, 15 acr. land, and 4 acr. meadow, with appurts., in Sunderessh'. Right of Isabella; for which admission John and Isabella grant (by service of a rose at the Nativity of St. John Baptist) to Martin for his life. After his death to revert to John and Isabella and to their heirs, quit of the heirs of Martin.

114. At Westminster, Morrow of Souls A° 4—Betw. Hugh Chaumpeneys and Isabella his wife, *plts.*, and Nicholas Chaumpeneys and John le Bakere, chaplain, *defts.*, of the Manor of Wykham next Ledenne, with appurts. Right of Nicholas; for which admission

Nicholas and John grant to Hugh and Isabella for their lives, with remainder after their deaths to Nicholas son of said Hugh, and to the heirs of his body; but if none, then after the death of Nicholas to remain to James his brother and to the heirs of his body; but if none, then after the death of James to remain to the right heirs of aforesaid Hugh.

115. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Michael A° 4—Betw. Adam atte Noke, of Maydenstan, flisshere, *plt.*, and Nicholas atte Coulese and Juliana his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., with appurts., in Maidenstane. Nicholas and Juliana admit it to be the Right of Adam; and, for themselves and the heirs of Juliana, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 100s. for the concession.

116. At Westminster, Octave of St. Michael A° 4—Betw. Peter de Pekham and William de Grofherst, *plts.*, and Peter Godlok' and Alice his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., with appurts., in Middelton'. Peter G. and Alice admit it to be the Right of William; and, for themselves and the heirs of Alice, grant to Peter de P. and William, and to the heirs of William, and receive 100s. for the concession.

117. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Michael A° 4—Betw. Salamon de Cornell', *plt.*, and John, son of Maurice de Pette, and Margeria his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., and 1 acre of land, with appurts., in Osprenge. John and Margeria admit it to be the Right of Salamon; and, for themselves and the heirs of Margeria, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 20 *marks* for the concession.

118. At Westminster, Octave of St. Michael A° 4—Betw. Thomas de Hoo and Johanna his wife, *plts.*, and John, son of Nicholas de Ensyng', *deft.*, of 1 mess., 20 acr. land, 8 acr. marsh, and 27½*d.* rent., with appurts., in Monketon' in the Isle of Thanet. Right of John, who, for the admission, grants to Thomas and Johanna, and to the heirs of Thomas.

119. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Michael A° 4—Betw. William Moraunt, *plt.*, and William Herleston', *deft.*, of 5s. 8*d.* rent, with appurts., in Chidynggeston'. William H. admits it to be the Right of William M.; and, for himself and his heirs, grants to William M. and to his heirs, and receives 40s. for the concession.

120. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Michael A° 4—Betw. Agnes, daughter of Martin Isely, of Sunderessh', *plt.*, and Martin Isely, of Sunderessh', *deft.*, of 1 mess., 60 acr. land, 4 acr. meadow, 10 acr. pasture, and 8 acr. wood, with appurts., in Sunderessh'. Right of Agnes, who, for the admission, grants (by service of a rose at the Nativity of St. John Baptist) to Martin for his life. After his death to revert to Agnes and to her heirs, quit of the heirs of Martin.

121. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Michael A° 4—Betw. Stephen Sauuage, *plt.*, and William le Hert' and Johanna his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., with appurts., in Osprenge next flaueresham. William and Johanna admit it to be the Right of Stephen; and, for themselves and the heirs of Johanna, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 10 *marks* for the concession.

122. At Westminster, Octave of St. Michael A° 4—Betw.

Simon Markes, *plt.*, and John Markes and Matilda his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., and 2 acr. land, with appurts., in Ledes. Right of Simon, who, for the admission, grants to John and Matilda and to his heirs by her; but if none, then after their deaths to remain to the right heirs of John.

123. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Michael A° 4—Betw. Thomas Chalke and Johanna his wife, *plts.*, and Hamo, son of Robert Gladewyne and Johanna his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., and 1 acre of land, with appurts., in Strode. Hamo and Johanna his wife admit it to be the Right of Thomas; and, for themselves and the heirs of Johanna, grant to Thomas and Johanna his wife and to her heirs, and receive 40s. for the concession.

124. At Westminster, Octave of St. Michael A° 4—Betw. Thomas de Kersbrok', Parson of the Church of Stone in Oxene, *plt.*, and John de Hortone, chaplain, *deft.*, of 1 mess., 1 mill, 40 acr. land, 40 acr. pasture, 7 acr. wood, 26s. 8d. rent, and rent of 2 cocks, 50 hens, and 500 eggs, with appurts., in Daunyntone next ffauersham. Right of John, who, for the admission, grants to Thomas and to the heirs of his body; but if none, then after his death to remain to Mabilla, who was the wife of John de Bix, and to her heirs.

125. At Westminster, Morrow of the Purification of B. Virgin A° 5—Betw. Thomas Peny and Margaret his wife (by John, son of Nicholas de Ensying, in place of Margaret), *plts.*, and Nicholas de Ensynge, *deft.*, of 1 mess., 20 acr. land, 2½ acr. meadow, 11 acr. marsh, 3s. rent, and rent of 4 hens, with appurts., in Icham next Wyngham. Nicholas grants the aforesaid tenements to Thomas and Margaret and to his heirs by her; but if none, then after their deaths to remain to the right heirs of Thomas. Nicholas receives for the concession 100l.

126. At Westminster, Morrow of the Purification of B. Virgin A° 5—Betw. John Ordmer and Alice his wife (by John, son of Nicholas de Ensying, in place of Alice), *plts.*, and Nicholas de Ensynge, *deft.*, of 1 mess., 80 acr. land, 4 acr. meadow, 2 acr. wood, 6s. rent, and rent of 2 cocks and 2 hens, with appurts., in Sellynge next Brabourne. Right of Nicholas, who, for the admission, grants to John and Alice for their lives, with remainder after their deaths to John son of the said John, and to the heirs of his body; but if none, then after his death to remain to the right heirs of aforesaid John Ordmer.

127. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Hilary A° 5—Betw. Thomas, son of Robert le Coupere, *plt.*, and Robert le Coupere, of Littlebourne, and Cecilia his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., 3 acr. and 1 rood of land, and 1 acr. meadow, with appurts., in Littlebourne next Canterbury. Robert and Cecilia admit it to be the Right of Thomas; and, for themselves and the heirs of Cecilia, remit and quit-claim to him and to his heirs, and receive 20 marks for the concession.

128. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Hilary A° 5—Betw. John Eleys (*sic*) and Alice his wife, *plts.*, and John de fflethe,



*deft.*, of 1 mess., 218 acr. land, 11 acr. wood, 2s. rent., and a moiety of 1 acre of meadow, with appurts., in Bokton' Malerbe, Olkumbe, and Hedierone. Right of John de filethe, who, for the admission, grants to aforesaid John Elys and Alice and to his heirs by her; but if none, then after the deaths of John and Alice to remain to the right heirs of said John Elys.

129. At Westminster, Morrow of the Purification of B. Virgin A° 5—Betw. Henry de Douorr', of Westgate next Canterbury, fullere, *plt.*, and Henry, son of Robert atte Gayole, and Alice his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., and 2 acr. land, with appurts., in Canterbury. The deforciantes admit it to be the Right of Henry de D., and Henry son of Robert, for himself and his heirs, grants to Henry de D. and to his heirs, for which concession the deforciantes receive 10 *marks*.

130. At Westminster, Morrow of the Purification of B. Virgin A° 5—Betw. Thomas de Sandwico, knt., and Lucia his wife, *plts.*, and Stephen de Grauesende, Bishop of London, *deft.*, of the Manor of flete next Sandwich, with appurts. Right of the Bishop, who, for the admission, grants to Thomas and Lucia, and to the heirs of Thomas.

Endorsed:—"Nicholas, son of Thomas de Sandwyco, asserts his claim."

131. At Westminster, Octave of the Purification of B. Virgin A° 5—Betw. William le ffrensshe, of Canterbury, *plt.*, and John Lamb, of [? Stan]denne, and Clemencia his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., and 10 acr. land, with appurts., in the suburbs of Canterbury. John and Clemencia admit it to be Right of William; and, for themselves and the heirs of Clemencia, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 20 *marks* for the concession.

132. At Westminster, Octave of the Purification of B. Virgin A° 5—Betw. John le Melewere, of Maydenstane, *plt.*, and Stephen atte Berne, of Maydenstane, and Johanna his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., with appurts., in Maydenstane. Stephen and Johanna admit it to be the Right of John; and, for themselves and the heirs of Johanna, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 10 *marks* for the concession.

133. At Westminster, Morrow of the Purification of B. Virgin A° 5—Betw. Matilda, who was the wife of Bertinus de Welmestou', *plt.*, and Roger Barbour and Alice his wife, and Henry de Douorr' and Emma his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., and 6½ acr. land, with appurts., in Elmerston', Stormouth, and Preston' next Wyngheam. The deforciantes admit it to be the Right of Matilda; and, for themselves and the heirs of Alice and Emma, grant to Matilda and to her heirs, and receive 20 *marks* for the concession.

134. At Westminster, Octave of the Purification of B. Virgin A° 5—Betw. William de Dustentone, *plt.*, and Henry de Chileham and Johanna his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., with appurts., in Canterbury. Henry and Johanna admit it to be the Right of William; and, for themselves and the heirs of Johanna, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 20 *marks* for the concession.



135. At Westminster, Octave of St. Hilary A° 5—Betw. John de Sandhurst and Katerina his wife, and William de Langele and Cristina his wife, *plts.*, and Roger de Langedon' and John de Walsham, *defts.*, of the Manor of Knolton', with appurts. Right of Roger; for which admission the deforciant's grant to the plaintiffs and to the heirs of William by Cristina; but if none, then after the deaths of the plaintiffs to remain to the right heirs of Katerina.

136. At Westminster, Quinzaine of Easter A° 5—Betw. William le Vaus, *plt.*, and Robert Grym and Albina his wife, *defts.*, of 4 mess., 22 acr. land, and 4 acr. and 1 rood of wood, with appurts., in Maydestan. Robert and Albina admit it to be the Right of William; and, for themselves and the heirs of Albina, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 20 *marks* for the concession.

137. At Westminster, Quinzaine of Easter A° 5—Betw. John Marberer and Benedicta his wife, *plts.*, and Robert, son of William de Valoignes, and Margeria his wife, *defts.*, of 1 toft, and 7½ acr. land, with appurts., in Maidestan. Robert and Margeria admit it to be the Right of John; and Robert, for himself and his heirs, grants to John and Benedicta and to the heirs of John. Robert and Margeria receive for the concession 100s.

138. At Westminster, Easter in three weeks A° 5—Betw. John Joce, of Bradeburn', and Margaret his wife (by John de Wyngham in place of said John), *plts.*, and Thomas de Somersete, chaplain, *deft.*, of 1 mess., 1 mill, 60 acr. land, 20 acr. pasture, and 40s. rent, with appurts., in Seuenok'. Thomas grants to John and Margaret and to his heirs by her; but if none, then after their deaths to remain to John son of said John, and to the heirs of his body; but if none, then after his death to remain to the right heirs of afore-said John Joce.

139. At Westminster, Easter in one month A° 5—Betw. John de ffrenthstede and Johanna his wife (by John de Ensying' in place of said John), *plts.*, and Bartholomew Brounyng, *deft.*, of 1 mess., and 30 acr. land, with appurts., in Osprenge. Right of Bartholomew, who, for the admission, grants to John and Johanna, and to the heirs of John.

140. At Westminster, Quinzaine of Easter A° 5—Betw. John atte Watere, of Maydestan', *plt.*, and Robert de Renham and Matilda his wife, *defts.*, of 4 mess., 2 shops, 13½ acr. land, and 3s. rent, with appurts., in Maydestan' and Boxle. Robert and Matilda admit it to be the Right of John; and, for themselves and the heirs of Matilda, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 15 *marks* for the concession.

141. At Westminster, Easter in one month A° 5—Betw. Andrew Crosse, of Westgate, *plt.*, and Gilbert Waterbul and Agnes his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., with appurts., in Canterbury. Gilbert and Agnes admit it to be the Right of Andrew; and, for themselves and the heirs of Agnes, remit and quit-claim to him and to his heirs, and receive for the remission, etc., 10 *marks*.

142. At Westminster, Easter in one month A° 5—Betw. John Kenewy and Alice his wife (by Bertram de Suthwerk' in place of

Alice), *plts.*, and Robert Heyn and Cecilia his wife, *defts.*, of 6 acr. land, with appurts., in West Farlegh' and Ealdyng'. Robert and Cecilia admit it to be the Right of Alice; and, for themselves and the heirs of Cecilia, grant to John and Alice and to the heirs of Alice, and receive 20 *marks* for the concession.

143. At Westminster, Easter in one month A° 5—Betw. William le Yonge, of Newenton', and Cristina his wife, *plts.*, and John Maghefeld', of ffauerisham, *deft.*, of 13 acr. and 1 rood of land, with appurts., in ffauerisham, Osprenge, and Stone next ffauerisham. Right of John, who, for the admission, grants to William and Cristina, to have and to hold 4 acr. land, with appurts., in the Vill of ffauerisham, to them and to the heirs of William, and the whole residue of the aforesaid land with appurts., to them and to the heirs of Cristina.

144. At Westminster, Easter in one month A° 5—Betw. Richard Buricche, *plt.*, and Thomas le Hunte and Agnes his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., with appurts., in the suburbs of Canterbury. Thomas and Agnes admit it to be the Right of Richard; and, for themselves and the heirs of Agnes, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 10 *marks* for the concession.

145. At Westminster, Quinzaine of Easter A° 5—Betw. William de Leghe senior and Ann his wife, *plts.*, and William de Leghe junior, *deft.*, of 1 mess., 55 acr. land, and rent of 5 cocks and 40 hens, with appurts., in Esshe next Wyngesham. Right of William de L. junior, who, for the admission, grants to William de L. senior and Ann and to the heirs of William.

146. At Westminster, Quinzaine of Easter A° 5—Betw. William le Baud' and Johanna his wife, *plts.*, and Simon ffambard', Parson of the Church of Great Hadham, and John le Baud', Parson of the Church of Coryngham, *defts.*, of the Manor of Horsmeden', with appurts.; also of 15*l.* rent, and rent of 20 cocks, 100 hens, and 260 eggs, and of a moiety of 1 mess., 2 tofts, 160 acr. land, and 16*s.* rent, with appurts., in Bocton Alulphi, Eastwell', Alkham, Wolurynton', Chilton', and Akhangre; and of a moiety of the Manors of Terlyngham and Newenton', and the fourth part of the Hundred of ffolkestan, with appurts., and the advowsons of the Churches of the aforesaid Manor of Horsmeden' and Rouelyndon'. Right of Simon; for which admission Simon and John grant to William and Johanna and to the heirs of Johanna.

147. At Westminster, Easter in one month A° 5—Betw. John Hayne, of Canterbury, *plt.*, and John, son of Peter Lambert', of Chaldane, and Cassandra his wife, *defts.*, of 1 acre and 3 roods of land, with appurts., in the suburbs of Canterbury. John, son of Peter, and Cassandra admit it to be the Right of John H.; and, for themselves and the heirs of Cassandra, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 100*s.* for the concession.

148. At Westminster, Easter in one month A° 5—Betw. John Marays, of Tanynton', *plt.*, and John atte Nelme and Alice his wife, *defts.*, of 2½ acr. and 1 rood of land, with appurts., in Tanynton'. John atte N. and Alice admit it to be the Right of John M.; and,

for themselves and the heirs of Alice, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 20 *marks* for the concession.

149. At Westminster, Easter in three weeks A° 5—Betw. Walter le Benere and Johanna his wife, *plts.*, and John le Joeneue, of Humbrichesho, and Johanna his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., 80 acr. land, 50 acr. marsh, and 10s. rent, with appurts., in Chalk' and Shorne. Right of Johanna wife of John; for which admission John and Johanna grant to Walter and Johanna his wife for their lives, they to render therefor every year of the first eight years a rose at the Nativity of St. John Baptist, and every succeeding year 20*l.* After their deaths to revert to John and Johanna his wife and to the heirs of Johanna, quit of heirs of Walter and Johanna his wife.

150. At Westminster, Quinzaine of the Holy Trinity A° 5—Betw. John de Welmeston', *plt.*, and Gilbert de Brenle and Cristina his wife, *defts.*, of 28 acr. land, and the third part of 1 mess. and 6s. rent, with appurts., in Wengham. Gilbert and Cristina admit it to be the Right of John; and, for themselves and the heirs of Cristina, grant to John and to his heirs, and receive 40 *marks* for the concession.

151. At Westminster, Quinzaine of the Holy Trinity A° 5—Betw. Gilbert de Brenle and Cristina his wife, *plts.*, and Robert Broun, of Sandwich, *deft.*, of 1 mess., and 28 acr. land, with appurts., in Bokton' under le Blen. Right of Robert, who, for the admission, grants to Gilbert and Cristina and to the heirs of Gilbert.

152. At Westminster, Quinzaine of the Holy Trinity A° 5—Betw. John de Apeldrefelde and Johanna his wife, *plts.*, and Simon atte Woghelete, *deft.*, of 1 mess., 56 acr. land, 333 acr. pasture, 1 acr. wood, and 15s. rent., with appurts., in Tonge and Elmele. Right of Simon, who, for the admission, grants to John and Johanna and to his heirs by her; but if none, then after their deaths to remain to the right heirs of John.

Endorsed:—"Henry de Apuldrefelde, and Thomas and William brothers of the said Henry, assert their claim."

153. At Westminster, Quinzaine of the Holy Trinity A° 5—Betw. William, son of William de Deen senior, *plt.*, and Richard de Bromfelde and Johanna his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., 42 acr. land, 10 acr. wood, 2s. 6*d.* rent, and rent of 1 cock, with appurts., in Est Mallyngg'. Richard and Johanna admit it to be the Right of William; and Richard, for himself and his heirs, grants to William and to his heirs; for which concession Richard and Johanna receive 100 *marks*.

154. At Westminster, Quinzaine of the Holy Trinity A° 5—Betw. William de Dungesell' and Leticia his wife, *plts.*, and Geoffrey le Tayllour, of Chalneloke, and Agnes his wife, *defts.*, of 13 acr. land, a moiety of 1 acre of wood, and a third part of 1 mess., with appurts., in Wornesell' and Milstede. Geoffrey and Agnes, for themselves and the heirs of Geoffrey, grant to William and Leticia and to his heirs by her; but if none, then after their deaths to



remain to the right heirs of William. Geoffrey and Agnes receive 20 *marks* for the concession.

155. At Westminster, Quinzaine of the Holy Trinity A° 5—Betw. Richard Duble, *plt.*, and John Rundale and Matilda his wife, *defts.*, of 3 acr. land, with appurts., in Northflete. John and Matilda admit it to be the Right of Richard; and John, for himself and his heirs, grants to Richard and to his heirs; for which concession John and Matilda receive 100s.

156. At Westminster, Quinzaine of the Holy Trinity A° 5—Betw. Thomas de Aldham, of Strode, and Katherine his wife, *plts.*, and Stephen Poteman, of Shorne, and Alice his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., with appurts., in Strode. Stephen and Alice admit it to be the Right of Thomas; and, for themselves and the heirs of Alice, grant to Thomas and Katherine and to the heirs of Thomas, and receive 100s. for the concession.

157. At Westminster, Octave of St. John Baptist A° 5—Betw. William atte House and Celestria his wife (by John de Wyngham in place of Celestria), *plts.*, and Thomas de Goseburne, *deft.*, of 1 mess., and 60 acr. land, with appurts., in Old Romeneye and the Vills of St. Clement and St. Martin. Right of Thomas, who, for the admission, grants (by service of a rose at the Nativity of St. John Baptist) to William and Celestria for their lives. After their deaths to revert to Thomas and to his heirs, quit of the heirs of William and Celestria.

158. At Westminster, Quinzaine of the Holy Trinity A° 5—Betw. Edmund de Sancto Leodegario and Isabella his wife, *plts.*, and John de Egeryndenn', chaplain, *deft.*, of 1 mess., 100 acr. land, 25 acr. pasture, and 8s. rent., with appurts., in Woden[es]berghe. Right of John, who, for the admission, grants to Edmund and Isabella for their lives, with remainder after their deaths to Thomas son of said Edmund, and to the heirs of his body; but if none, then after the death of Thomas to remain to John his brother, and to the heirs of his body; but if none, then after the death of John to remain to Henry his brother, and to the heirs of his body; but if none, then after the death of Henry to remain to the right heirs of aforesaid Edmund.

159. At Westminster, Octave of the Holy Trinity A° 5—Betw. William, son of Thomas de Welde, *plt.*, and John de Tetlyngbery and Johanna his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., 17½ acr. land, 2½ acr. wood, 5s. rent, and rent of 8 cocks and 40 eggs, with appurts., in Teudele. John and Johanna admit it to be the Right of William; and John, for himself and his heirs, grants to William and to his heirs; for which concession John and Johanna receive 20 *marks*.

160. At Westminster, Octave of the Holy Trinity A° 5—Betw. John de Ifeld', *plt.*, and William, son of Anselmus atte Ware, and Matilda his wife, *defts.*, of 32 acr. land, with appurts., in "Villa Pontis Edulmi" [Edenbridge]. William and Matilda admit it to be the Right of John; and, for themselves and the heirs of Matilda, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 10 *marks* for the concession.

161. At Westminster, Quinzaine of the Holy Trinity A° 5—



Betw. Robert Grym, *plt.*, and Laurence le Wodour and Sara his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., and a moiety of 1 acre of land, with appurts., in Maidenstan and Boxle. Laurence and Sara admit it to be the Right of Robert; and, for themselves and the heirs of Sara, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 100s. for the concession.

162. At Westminster, Morrow of St. John Baptist A° 5—Betw. John le Barbour, of Wrotham, *plt.*, and John de Hanyton' and Margeria his wife, *defts.*, of 2 mess., and 3 acr. land, with appurts., in Wrotham. John de H. and Margeria admit it to be the Right of John le B.; and, for themselves and the heirs of Margeria, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 20 marks for the concession.

163. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. John Baptist A° 5—Betw. William, son of William de Brampton', and Custancia, daughter of Peter Bard', *plts.*, and Peter Bard', of Sandwich, *deft.*, of the Manor of Crongebury, with appurts., and 2 mess., 170 acr. land, 3 acr. meadow, 20 acr. pasture, 42 acr. wood, 13*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.* rent, and rent of 25 hens and 180 eggs, with appurts., in Detlyng' next Meidestan'. Right of Peter, who, for the admission, grants to William and Custancia and to the heirs of William.

164. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Michael A° 5—Betw. Richard, son of John Cericeaus, *plt.*, and John de Sudbury and Johanna his wife, *defts.*, of the Manor of Halwele, with appurts. Right of Richard, who, for the admission, for himself and his heirs, grants to John and Johanna during the life of Johanna an annuity of 20 marks, with liberty to distrain should the same be at any time in arrear. After the death of Johanna, Richard and his heirs to be quit of payment of said annuity.

165. At Westminster, St. Michael in three weeks A° 5—Betw. William de Monte Acuto and Katherine his wife *plts.*, and William Vaghan and Johanna his wife, Walter Heryng' and Margaret his wife, and John Chicche and Katherine his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., 1 mill, 300 acr. land, 20 acr. meadow, 60 acr. pasture, 40 acr. wood, and 26*s.* 8*d.* rent, with appurts., in Leuesham and Westgrenewich'. The deforcians admit it to be the Right of William de Monte Acuto, and render the same to him and Katherine his wife, to hold to them and to his heirs. The deforcians receive for the concession 100 marks.

166. At Westminster, Morrow of Souls A° 5—Betw. John, son of John de Hope, and Isabella his wife (by Walter ffissh' in place of Isabella), *plts.*, and John Wallere, *deft.*, of 56 acr. land, 45 acr. meadow, and 7*l.* rent, with appurts., in Lyde, Hope, and Demechirche. Right of John W., who, for the admission, grants to John, son of John, and Isabella, and to his heirs by her; but if none, then after their deaths to remain to the right heirs of John son of John.

167. At Westminster, Octave of St. Michael A° 5—Betw. Richard de Nouo castro, *plt.*, and Thomas Colkyn and Alina his wife, *defts.*, of pasturage for 100 sheep, with appurts., in Wycham Brewose. Thomas and Alina admit it to be the Right of Richard;

and, for themselves and the heirs of Alina, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 100s. for the concession.

168. At Westminster, Octave of St. Michael A° 5—Betw. William de Clynton' and Juliana his wife, *plts.*, and Henry de Leybourn', *deft.*, of the Manor of Elham, and a moiety of the Manor of Godwynston', with appurts. Right of Henry, who, for the admission, grants to William and Juliana, namely the Manor to them and to the heirs of Juliana, and the moiety to them and to the heirs of William.

169. At Westminster, Morrow of St. Martin A° 5—Betw. John de Derby and Cristina his wife, *plts.*, and John atte Mersshe, *deft.*, of 1 mess.,  $1\frac{1}{2}$  acr. land, and rent of 6 bushels of barley, with appurts., in Kenyntone. Right of John atte M., who, for the admission, for himself and his heirs, grants to John de D. and Cristina and to his heirs by her; but if none, then after their deaths to remain to the right heirs of said John de D.

170. At Westminster, Octave of St. Martin A° 5—Betw. William Pypel, of Petham, *plt.*, and John, son of John Pypel, of Godmersham, and Cecilia his wife, *defts.*, of  $10\frac{1}{2}$  acr. land, with appurts., in Petham. John and Cecilia admit it to be the Right of William; and, for themselves and the heirs of Cecilia, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 20 *marks* for the concession.

171. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Martin A° 5—Betw. William de Cheny and Margeria his wife, *plts.*, and Hugh de Dunham, chaplain, and Thomas Pynke, *defts.*, of 5 mess., 400 acr. land, 30 acr. wood, 100s. rent, and rent of 30 quarters of barley, 3 cocks, 40 hens, and 1000 eggs, with appurts., in Dodynton', Lyndestede, Kyngesdoune, Newenham, Tenham, and Osprenge. Right of Hugh; for which admission Hugh and Thomas grant to William and Margeria and to the heirs of William.

172. At Westminster, Octave of St. Michael A° 5—Betw. Roger ffraunceys and Constance his wife, *plts.*, and Osbert de Swanton', of Bradegare, *deft.*, of  $20\frac{1}{2}$  acr. land, and a moiety of 1 mess., with appurts., in Bradegare. Osbert, for himself and his heirs, grants to Roger and Constance and to the heirs of the body of Constance; but if none, then after their deaths to remain to Margeria sister of said Constance, and to her heirs. Osbert receives for the concession 20 *marks*.

173. At Westminster, Octave of St. Michael A° 5—Betw. Laurence de Strutton' and Margeria his wife, *plts.*, and Osbert de Swanton', of Bradegare, *deft.*, of  $23\frac{1}{2}$  acr. land, and a moiety or 1 mess., with appurts., in Bradegare. Osbert, for himself and his heirs, grants to Laurence and Margeria and to the heirs of the body of Margeria; but if none, then after their deaths to remain to Constance sister of said Margeria, and to her heirs. Osbert receives for the concession 20 *marks*.

174. At Westminster, Octave of St. Martin A° 5 (Post Fine made at York in the Quinzaine of the Holy Trinity A° 2)—Betw. Michael, son of Michael de Ponyng', *plt.*, and Master Thomas de Northwode, *deft.*, of a rent of 9 quarters of barley, with appurts., in Tenham,

which Agnes, who was the wife of John de Northwode, holds for her life. Master Thomas admits it to be the Right of Michael; and, for himself and his heirs, grants that the aforesaid rent, with appurts., which Agnes holds for her life of the demise of said Master Thomas, and which after her death to him and to his heirs reverts, shall after her death remain to Michael and to his heirs. Master Thomas receives 10 *marks* for the concession.

175. At Westminster, Octave of St. Martin A° 5—Betw. Thomas de Hoke, of Canterbury, *plt.*, and John, son of Walter le Chaloner, of Westgate, and Juliana his wife, *defts.*, of a moiety of 1 mess., with appurts., in the suburbs of Canterbury. John and Juliana admit it to be the Right of Thomas; and, for themselves and the heirs of Juliana, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 10 *marks* for the concession.

176. At Westminster, Morrow of Souls A° 5—Betw. Richard, son of Simon Wyngold', and Alice his wife, *plts.*, and Richard Hegg', *deft.*, of 1 mess., and 6 acr. land, with appurts., in Northflete. Right of Richard H., who, for the admission, grants to Richard, son of Simon, and Alice, and to his heirs by her; but if none, then after their deaths to remain to the right heirs of Richard, son of Simon.

177. At Westminster, Octave of St. Michael A° 5—Betw. John Sharnale, *plt.*, and John Mounste and Margeria his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., and 1 garden, with appurts., in West Mallyng'. John M. and Margeria admit it to be the Right of John S., and, for themselves and the heirs of Margeria, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 10 *marks* for the concession.

178. At Westminster, Octave of St. Martin A° 5—Betw. William de Reculure and Mary his wife, *plts.*, and Michael de Heure and Katherine his wife, *defts.*, of rent of 18 bushels of oats, 3 cocks, 18 hens, 240 eggs, and 1 ploughshare, and a moiety of 100 acr. land, 25 acr. wood, and 30s. rent, with appurts., in Netherhardres. Michael and Katherine admit it to be the Right of William; and, for themselves and the heirs of Katherine, remit and quit-claim to William and Mary and to the heirs of William, and receive for the remission, etc., 100 *marks*.

179. At Westminster, Morrow of Souls A° 5—Betw. Thomas, son of Robert Dod, of flauersham, and Johanna his wife (by John le fitz Thomas in place of Johanna), *plts.*, and John, son of William Bullyng', and Alice his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., and 12 acr. land, with appurts., in Sesaltre and Whitstaple. John and Alice admit it to be the Right of Thomas; and, for themselves and the heirs of Alice, grant to Thomas and Johanna and to the heirs of Thomas, and receive 20 *marks* for the concession.

180. At Westminster, Morrow of Souls A° 5—Betw. Robert, son of Peter le Botiller, of Blechyngleye, and Margeria his wife *plts.*, and Robert de Stangraue, Chyualer, and Johanna his wife *defts.*, of 1 mess., 42 acr. and  $1\frac{1}{2}$  roods of land, and 1 acr. wood, with appurts., in Seintemarycraye. Robert de S. and Johanna admit it to be the Right of Robert son of Peter; and grant to him and



Margeria and to the heirs of his body ; but if none, then after their deaths to remain to Hugh de Audele and to his heirs. Robert de S. and Johanna receive 100 *marks* for the concession.

181. At Westminster, Octave of St. Michael A° 5—Betw. Walter Chitecroft' and Margeria his wife, *plts.*, and Thomas, son of Ralph Jud', *defts.*, of 1 mess., 28 acr. land, and 4 acr. wood, with appurts., in Pepyngbery. Right of Thomas, who, for the admission, grants to Walter and Margeria for their lives, with remainder after their deaths to Roger, son of said Walter, and Thomas his brother, and to the heirs of said Roger.

182. At Westminster, Octave of St. Michael A° 5—Betw. Thomas Godwot, *plt.*, and Ralph Godwot and Alice his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., and 10 acr. land, with appurts., in Borden' and Newenton'. Ralph and Alice admit it to be the Right of Thomas ; and, for themselves and the heirs of Alice, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 20 *marks* for the concession.

183. At Westminster, Octave of St. Michael A° 5—Betw. John de Elham, *plt.*, and William Jolif', of Canterbury, and Johanna his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., with appurts., in Canterbury. William and Johanna admit it to be the Right of John ; and, for themselves and the heirs of Johanna, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 100s. for the concession.

184. At Westminster, Octave of St. Michael A° 5—Betw. Thomas, son of Walter Chitecroft', and Roger brother of said Thomas, *plts.*, and Walter Chitecroft' and Margeria his wife, *defts.*, of 15 acr. land, and 1 acr. pasture, with appurts., in Pepyngbery. Walter and Margeria admit it to be the Right of Roger ; and, for themselves and the heirs of Margeria, grant to Thomas and Roger and to the heirs of Roger, and receive 20 *marks* for the concession.

185. At Westminster, Octave of St. Michael A° 5—Betw. John, son of Letardus de Been, of Suthflete, *plt.*, and John Brounyng', of Suthflete, and Sabina his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., and 9 acr. land, with appurts., in Suthflete and Stone. John B. and Sabina admit it to be the Right of John son of Letardus ; and, for themselves and the heirs of Sabina, remit and quit-claim to him and to his heirs, and receive for the remission, etc., 10*l*.

186. At Westminster, Octave of St. Hilary A° 5 (Post Fine made on the Morrow of Souls A° 5)—Betw. Richard Colyns and Johanna his wife, *plts.*, and John de Berners and Lora his wife, *defts.*, of 1 toft, 9 acr. land, and 1 acr. wood, with appurts., in Otteham. John and Lora admit it to be the Right of Richard, as that which he and Johanna have of their gift, to hold to them and to the heirs of Richard. John and Lora receive 20 *marks* for the concession.

187. At Westminster, Octave of St. Hilary A° 5 (Post Fine made in the Quinzaine of St. Martin A° 5)—Betw. John atte Watere, of Maydenestan', *plt.*, and Dionisia Heued', of Maydenestan', *deft.*, of 2 mess., 5 shops, 12 acr. land, and 3s. rent., with appurts., in Maydenestan'. Dionisia admits it to be the Right of John ; and for herself and her heirs grants that 1 mess., shops, land, and rent,



with appurts., which Richard Baroun, chaplain, holds for his life, and also that 1 mess., with appurts., which William Rage and Agatha his wife hold for their lives of the inheritance of Dionisia in the aforesaid Vill, and which after the deaths of Richard, and William and Agatha to her and to her heirs revert, shall after their deaths remain to John and to his heirs. Dionisia receives for the concession 20 *marks*. This agreement was made in the presence of Richard, who thereupon acknowledged his fealty to John.

188. At Westminster, Morrow of the Purification of B. Virgin A° 6 (Post Fine made three weeks after St. Michael A° 5)—Betw. Walter de Trendhust', of Eldyng', and Dionisia his wife (by John de Wyngham in their stead), *plts.*, and Richard atte Holdene, of Eldyng', and Matilda his wife, *defts.*, of 16 acr. land, with appurts., in Eldyng'. Richard and Matilda admit it to be the Right of Walter; and Richard, for himself and his heirs, grants to Walter and Dionisia and to the heirs of Walter, for which concession Richard and Matilda receive 20 *marks*.

189. At Westminster, Octave of the Purification of B. Virgin A° 6 (Post Fine made one month after St. Michael A° 5)—Betw. Edmund de ffeyrefeld' and felicia his wife, *plts.*, and William Friland', of Newecherche, *deft.*, of 1 mess., 15 acr. land, and 7s. 6d. rent, with appurts., in Newecherch[e]. Right of William, who, for the admission, grants to Edmund and felicia and to the heirs of Edmund.

190. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Hilary A° 6 (Post Fine made in Octave of St. Martin A° 5)—Betw. John Peny, of Esshe, and Amabilla his wife (by John de Wyngham in place of Amabilla), *plts.*, and John ffrig' and Johanna his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., 6 acr. and 1 rood of land, with appurts., in Preston' next Wyngham. John ff. and Johanna admit it to be the Right of John P.; and, for themselves and the heirs of Johanna, grant to John P. and Amabilla and to his heirs, and receive 20 *marks* for the concession.

191. At Westminster, Morrow of the Purification of B. Virgin (Post Fine made in Quinzaine of St. Martin A° 5)—Betw. James, son of Simon de Gilingham, *plt.*, and Robert le Bettliscumbe and Cristina his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., 90 acr. land, 2 acr. meadow, 20 acr. pasture, 1½ acr. wood, 90 acr. marsh, 12s. rent, and rent of 8½ teal (" *cercellorum* ") and 2 hens, with appurts., in Gilingham. Robert and Cristina admit it to be the Right of James; and, for themselves and the heirs of Cristina, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 40*l.* for the concession.

192. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Hilary A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Quinzaine of St. Martin A° 5)—Betw. William le Vaus, of Maydenstane, *plt.*, and Thomas, son of John le Clerk', of Tofeld', and Anastasia his wife, *defts.*, of 1 toft, and 11 acr. land, with appurts., in Maidenstane. Thomas and Anastasia admit it to be the Right of William; and, for themselves and the heirs of Anastasia, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 10 *marks* for the concession.

193. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Hilary A° 6 (Post Fine

made in the Octave of St. Martin A° 5)—Betw. William Colier, of Sydynbourne, Barber, *plt.*, and John Turnepet' junior and Matilda his wife, *defts.*, of 2½ acr. land, with appurts., in Sydynbourne. John and Matilda admit it to be the Right of William; and, for themselves and the heirs of Matilda, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 100s. for the concession.

194. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Hilary A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Quinzaine of St. Martin A° 5)—Betw. Richard Hamou, of Borden', *plt.*, and Thomas Henry, of Hallestowe, and Johanna his wife, *defts.*, of 1 acr. and 1 rood of land in Borden'. Thomas and Johanna admit it to be the Right of Richard; and, for themselves and the heirs of Johanna, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 100s. for the concession.

195. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Hilary A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Quinzaine of St. Martin A° 5)—Betw. John le Taillour, of Bordene, *plt.*, and Thomas Henry, of Hallestowe, and Johanna his wife, *defts.*, of 1 acr. land, with appurts., in Borden'. Thomas and Johanna admit it to be the Right of John; and, for themselves and the heirs of Johanna, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 30s. for the concession.

196. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Hilary A° 6 (Post Fine made on the Morrow of St. Martin A° 5)—Betw. Henry de Bettenham and Dionisia his wife (by William de Drax in place of Dionisia), *plts.*, and Thomas de Askelby, Parson of the Church of ffrythynden', *deft.*, of 1 mess., 105 acr. land, and 6s. rent, with appurts., in ffrythynden' and Hedecrone. Right of Thomas, who, for the admission, grants to Henry and Dionisia, and to the heirs of Henry.

197. At Westminster, Morrow of the Purification of B. Virgin A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Octave of St. Martin A° 5)—Betw. William ffreyne, *plt.*, and John ffreyne and Sara his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., with appurts., in the suburbs of Canterbury. John and Sara admit it to be the right of William; and, for themselves and the heirs of Sara, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 10 *marks* for the concession.

198. At Westminster, Octave of St. Hilary A° 6—Betw. John de Bordeneshalle and Katherine his wife, *plts.*, and Idonia, who was the wife of Philip de Bordeneshalle, *deft.*, of 50 acr. land, 8 acr. wood, 20s. rent, rent of 2 geese, 16 hens, and 100 eggs, and a moiety of 1 mess., with appurts., in Bordene, Sutton' Valence, and Newton' next Bordene. Idonia admits it to be the Right of John; and, for herself and her heirs, grants to John and Katherine, and to the heirs of John, and receives 100 *marks* for the concession.

199. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Hilary A° 6—Betw. Robert de Ely and Alice his wife, *plts.*, and William de Elsyngg', *deft.*, of 1 mess., 200 acr. land, 30 acr. pasture, 30 acr. wood, and 24s. rent, with appurts., in Plumstede, Wolwych', Lesenes, and Wychem. Right of William, who, for the admission, grants to Robert and Alice and to the heirs of Robert.

200. At Westminster, Morrow of the Purification of B. Virgin A° 6—Betw. Geruasius Alard' and Agnes his wife (by William Kenewy in place of Agnes), *plts.*, and James de Cobham, *deft.*, of 1 mess., 125 acr. land, and *s/l.* 13s. 4d. rent, with appurts., in Snergate, Iuech[irch]', Broklond', Middele, Vayrfeld', and Ealdere-mene, and of the advowson of the Hospital of SS. Stephen and Thomas the Martyrs, for lepers, of Romene. Right of James, who, for the admission, grants to Geruasius and Agnes and to his heirs by her; but if none, then after their deaths to remain to the right heirs of Geruasius.

201. At Westminster, Easter in one month A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Octave of the Purification of B. Virgin A° 6)—Betw. William de Cheney, Chyualer, and Margeria his wife, *plts.*, and Hugh de Dunham, chaplain, and Thomas Py[nk], *defts.*, of 200 acr. land, 20s rent, and rent of 10 quarters of barley and 20 hens, with appurts., in Norton', Bakechild', Tonge, and Rodmersham. Right of Hugh; for which admission Hugh and Thomas grant to William and Margeria and to the heirs of William.

202. At Westminster, Easter in five weeks A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Octave of the Purification of B. Virgin A° 6)—Betw. John Rolf, of Maydenstan', and Johanna his wife, *plts.*, and Ralph de Maydenstan', Bakere, and Johanna his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., 1 acr. and 3 roods of land, with appurts., in Maydenstan'. Ralph and Johanna his wife admit it to be the Right of John; and Ralph, for himself and his heirs, grants to John and Johanna his wife and to the heirs of John; for which concession Ralph and Johanna his wife receive 10 *marks*.

203. At Westminster, Quinzaine of Easter A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Octave of St. Hilary A° 5)—Betw. William de Pende, of Holyngburn', and Lucia, daughter of John de Bettenham (by William de Langele guardian of Lucia), *plts.*, and John de Bettenham, *deft.*, of 5 mess., 260 acr. land, 150 acr. pasture, 30 acr. wood, 42s. rent, and rent of 17 hens and 35 eggs, with appurts., in Holyngburn' and Ledes. Right of John, who, for the admission, grants (by service of a rose at the Nativity of St. John Baptist) to William and Lucia and to his heirs by her; but if none, then after their deaths to revert to John and to his heirs, quit of other heirs of William and Lucia.

204. At Westminster, Easter in one month A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Octave of the Purification of B. Virgin A° 6)—Betw. Daniel de Tilmanston', *plt.*, and Richard ffrend' and Alice his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., and 6½ acr. land, with appurts., in Chistelet'. Right of Daniel, who, for the admission, grants to Richard and Alice and to his heirs by her; but if none, then after their deaths to remain to Agnes daughter of the aforesaid Daniel, and to her heirs.

205. At Westminster, Easter in five weeks A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Octave of the Purification of B. Virgin A° 6)—Betw. William de Cheney, Chyualer, and Margeria his wife, *plts.*, and Hugh de Dunham, chaplain, and Thomas de Dakenham, *defts.*, of the



Manor of Shyrlande, with appurts., and 1 mill, 410 acr. land, 10 acr. meadow, 700 acr. marsh, 10*l.* rent, and rent of 8 quarters of wheat, 40 quarters of barley, 10 quarters of oats, 150 cocks, 200 hens, and 2000 eggs, with appurts., in Eastchirche, Menstre, Leysdon', and Wardon' in the Isle of Shepeye. Right of Hugh; for which admission Hugh and Thomas grant to William and Margeria and to the heirs of William.

206. At Westminster, Easter in one month A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Octave of the Purification of B. Virgin A° 6)—Betw. Ralph de Pecchyngg', of Vlcombe, chaplain, *plt.*, and Bartholomew de Sancto Leodegario, *deft.*, of the Manor of Vlcombe, with appurts. Right of Ralph, who, for the admission, grants to Bartholomew for his life, with remainder after his death to Ralph de Sancto Leodegario and Johanna his wife and to his heirs by her; but if none, then after their deaths to remain to the right heirs of aforesaid Bartholomew.

207. At Westminster, Quinzaine of Easter A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Octave of St. Hilary A° 5)—Betw. Alice, who was the wife of John Kenewy, *plt.*, and John Kenewy and Margeria his wife, *defts.*, of 38 acr. land, 1 acr. wood, 6*s.* 8*d.* rent, and a moiety of 1 mess., with appurts., in Egtheham. John and Margeria admit it to be the Right of Alice; and, for themselves and the heirs of Margeria, grant to her and to her heirs, and receive 60 *marks* for the concession.

208. At Westminster, Easter in three weeks A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Quinzaine of St. Hilary A° 6)—Betw. Hamo Courtesosse and Alianora his wife (by John de Ensyngg' in place of Alianora), *plts.*, and John de flekkene and Katherine his wife, *defts.*, of a moiety of 1 mess., 69 acr. land, 11 acr. wood, 60*s.* rent, and rent of 20 hens and 200 eggs, with appurts., in Lindestede, Tenham, Dodyngton', and Wychelyng. John and Katherine, for themselves and the heirs of Katherine, grant to Hamo and Alianora and to his heirs by her; but if none, then after their deaths to remain to the right heirs of Hamo. John and Katherine receive 100 *marks* for the concession.

Endorsed:—"John Barry asserts his claim."

209. At Westminster, Easter in one month A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Octave of the Purification of B. Virgin A° 6)—Betw. Thomas de Elmestede, *plt.*, and Gilbert Coupere, of Canterbury, and Isabella his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., with appurts., in Canterbury. Gilbert and Isabella admit it to be the Right of Thomas; and, for themselves and the heirs of Isabella, grant to Thomas and to his heirs, and receive 10 *marks* for the concession.

210. At Westminster, Octave of St. John Baptist A° 6—Betw. William Claptus, *plt.*, and Robert de Kelleseye, of London, *deft.*, of 1 mess., and 1 toft, with appurts., in Dertford', which Lucia, who was the wife of William ffouwys, holds for her life. Robert admits it to be the Right of William; and, for himself and his heirs, grants that the aforesaid tenements which Lucia holds for her life of the inheritance of Robert, and which after her death to him and



to his heirs revert, shall after her death remain to William and to his heirs. Robert receives 100s. for the concession. This agreement was made in the presence of Lucia, who thereupon acknowledged her fealty to William.

211. At Westminster, Octave of St. John Baptist A° 6 (Post Fine made on the Morrow of the Ascension of the Lord A° 6)—Betw. Roger de Shirburn', *plt.*, and Philip de Orreby *deft.*, of 1 mess., 1 toft, 35 acr. land,  $2\frac{1}{2}$  acr. meadow,  $3\frac{1}{2}$  acr. wood, and 3*d.* rent, with appurts., in Penshirst, Chepsted', and Cumryg'. Philip admits it to be the Right of Roger; and, for himself and his heirs, grants to Roger and to his heirs, and receives 30 *marks* for the concession.

212. At Westminster, Octave of the Holy Trinity A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Quinzaine of Easter A° 6)—Betw. Thurstan, son of William Hamfrey, of Heggham, and Johanna his wife, *plts.*, and John de Bosegate, Vicar of the Church of Heggham, *deft.*, of 22 acr. land, 4 acr. and 1 rood of meadow, and 3 acr. marsh, with appurts., in Heggham and Merston'. Right of John, who, for the admission, grants to Thurstan and Johanna and to his heirs by her; but if none, then after their deaths to remain to the right heirs of Johanna.

213. At Westminster, Octave of the Holy Trinity A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Quinzaine of Easter A° 6)—Betw. John Rudham, of Hierne, *plt.*, and John le fferour and Petronilla his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., 50 acr. land, 16 acr. marsh, with appurts., in the Parish of All Saints in the Isle of Thanet. John le ff. and Petronilla admit it to be the Right of John R.; and, for themselves and the heirs of Petronilla, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 20 *marks* for the concession.

214. At Westminster, Octave of the Holy Trinity A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Quinzaine of Easter A° 6)—Betw. John ffrere, of Strode, *plt.*, and John, son of James [?de] Honebergh', and Alice his wife, *defts.*, of 2 acr., with appurts., in ffreundesbury. John, son of James, and Alice admit it to be the Right of John ff.; and, for themselves and the heirs of Alice, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 40s. for the concession.

215. At Westminster, Octave of the Holy Trinity A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Quinzaine of Easter A° 6)—Betw. Thomas atte Newehouse, *plt.*, and Peter de Lyngesfelde *deft.*, of 4 acr. land ("with appurts." omitted) in Borewaremershe next Romene. Peter admits it to be the Right of Thomas; and, for himself and his heirs, grants to Thomas and to his heirs, and receives 10 *marks* for the concession.

216. At Westminster, Octave of the Holy Trinity A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Quinzaine of Easter A° 6)—Betw. Saer Bakere, of Strode, and Agatha his wife, *plts.*, and Robert ffykeys, of Rochester, and Alice his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., with appurts., in Strode. Robert and Alice admit it to be the Right of Saer; and, for themselves and the heirs of Alice, grant to Saer and Agatha and to the heirs of Saer, and receive 10 *marks* for the concession.

217. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. John Baptist A° 6—Betw. William, son of Peter de Makenhade, and Elizabeth, daughter of John de Maghefeld' (by John de Elsyng' in their stead), *plts.*, and John de Maghefeld' and Isabella his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess. and  $13\frac{1}{2}$  acr. land, with appurts., in ffauersham. John and Isabella admit it to be the Right of William; and, for themselves and the heirs of Isabella, grant to William and Elizabeth and to the heirs of William, and receive 20 *marks* for the concession.

218. At Westminster, Quinzaine of the Holy Trinity A° 6 (Post Fine made three weeks after Easter A° 6)—Betw. John, son of John Bertelot', of Otteford', *plt.*, and Walter Bety, of Otteford', *deft.*, of a moiety of 13 acr. land, and 1 acr. wood, and the moiety of a moiety of 1 acr. meadow, and 3s. rent, with appurts., in Otteford', which Isabella Bertelot', of Otteford', holds for her life. Walter admits it to be the Right of John; and, for himself and his heirs, grants that the aforesaid moieties which Isabella holds for life of the inheritance of Walter, and which after her death to him and to his heirs revert, shall after her death remain to John and to his heirs. Walter receives 40 *marks* for the concession. This agreement was made in the presence of Isabella, who thereupon acknowledged her fealty to John.

219. At Westminster, Octave of the Holy Trinity A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Quinzaine of Easter A° 6)—Betw. Robert Lapyn and William atte Baynore, of Canterbury, *plts.*, and Thomas atte Gate and Cecilia his wife, *defts.*, of 4 mess., 12 acr. land, and 16s. 8d. rent, with appurts., in Canterbury, and in the suburbs of the said Vill. Right of Robert; for which admission Robert and William grant to Thomas and Cecilia and to his heirs by her; but if none, then after their deaths to remain to the right heirs of Thomas.

220. At Westminster, Octave of the Holy Trinity A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Quinzaine of Easter A° 6)—Betw. Agnes, who was the wife of John son of John de Pette, of Bakechilde, *plt.*, and William Hokyngiour and Johanna his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., 130 acr. land, 2 acr. wood, 20s. rent, and rent of 5 quarters of barley, 2 quarters and 6 bushels of salt, 2 cocks, and 18 hens, with appurts., in Bakechilde, Lyndestede, and Herteye. William and Johanna, for themselves and the heirs of Johanna, grant (by service of a rose at the Nativity of St. John Baptist) to Agnes for her life. After her death to revert to William and Johanna and to the heirs of Johanna, quit of the heirs of Agnes. William and Johanna receive for the concession 100 *marks*.

221. At Westminster, Morrow of St. John Baptist A° 6 (Post Fine made three weeks after Easter A° 6)—Betw. John de Briggeford' and Alice his wife, *plts.*, and Geoffrey Joye, of Lesnes, *deft.*, of 1 mess., 30 acr. land, and 4 acr. meadow, with appurts., in Lesnes. Right of Geoffrey, who, for the admission, grants to John and Alice for their lives; with remainder after their deaths to Thomas son of said John for his life. And after the death of Thomas to remain to the right heirs of aforesaid Alice.

222. At Westminster, Octave of the Holy Trinity A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Quinzaine of Easter A° 6)—Betw. John le Hadde and Johanna his wife, *plts.*, and Robert, son of Robert le Hadde, *deft.*, of 1 mess., 19 acr. land, 2 acr. meadow, and 3 roods of wood, with appurts., in Boughtone Monchensy. Robert admits it to be the Right of John; and, for himself and his heirs, grants to John and Johanna and to the heirs of John, and receives 20 *marks* for the concession.

223. At Westminster, Octave of St. Michael A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Octave of the Holy Trinity A° 6)—Betw. Clement de Tenham and Alianora his wife, *plts.*, and Richard de Elweryk' and James de Bokeland', *defts.*, of 4 mess., 61 acr. land, 60 acr. marsh, 6s. 8d. rent, and rent of 12 hens and 1 cock, with appurts., in Tenham. Right of Richard, for which admission Richard and James grant to Clement and Alianora and to the heirs of Clement.

224. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Michael A° 6 (Post Fine made one month after Easter A° 6)—Betw. Robert Remecorde and Matilda his wife, *plts.*, and William de Pesendenne and Juliana his wife, *defts.*, of 16 acr. land, with appurts., in Wytrychesham. William and Juliana admit it to be the Right of Robert; and William, for himself and his heirs, grants to Robert and Matilda, and to the heirs of Robert. William and Juliana receive 20 *marks* for the concession.

225. At Westminster, Octave of St. Michael A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Octave of St. John Baptist A° 6)—Betw. John de Bereford' and Alice his wife, *plts.*, and Master John de Hudicote *deft.*, of 2 mess., 500 acr. land, 8 acr. meadow, 300 acr. pasture, 50 acr. wood, and 6 *marks* rent, with appurts., in Merdenne, Eldyng', Huntynghon', Stapelhurst', and Horsmundenne. Right of Master John, who, for the admission, grants to John de B. and Alice and to the heirs of Alice.

226. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Michael A° 6 (Post Fine made three weeks after Easter A° 6)—Betw. John de Mereworth' and Margeria his wife (by William de Waure senior in place of Margeria), *plts.*, and Richard Whitswere and Beatrix his wife, and Thomas Eufemme and Alice his wife, *defts.*, of a moiety of the Manor of Westpekham, with appurts. The deforciant admits it to be the Right of John and Margeria; and, for themselves and the heirs of Beatrix and Alice, grant to them and to their heirs, and receive 100 *marks* for the concession.

227. At Westminster, Octave of St. Michael A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Octave of the Holy Trinity A° 6)—Betw. John de Sandhurst' and Katherine his wife, and William de Langele and Cristina his wife (by John de Wyngeham in place of John, Katherine, and Cristina), *plts.*, and Robert de Dedham and Emma his wife, *defts.*, of a moiety of the Manor of Knolton', with appurts. Robert and Emma admit it to be the Right of William; and, for themselves and the heirs of Emma, remit and quit-claim to the plaintiffs and to the heirs of William, and receive for the remission, etc., 100 *marks*.



228. At Westminster, Octave of St. Michael A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Octave of the Holy Trinity A° 6)—Betw. John, son of Michael de ffoleswych', and Margeria his wife, *plts.*, and William atte Wode, of ffaukeham, and Alice his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., and 8½ acr. land, with appurts., in Derteford'. William and Alice, for themselves and the heirs of Alice, grant to John and Margeria and to his heirs by her; but if none, then after their deaths to remain to the right heirs of John. William and Alice receive 10 *marks* for the concession.

229. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Michael A° 6 (Post Fine made on the Morrow of the Ascension of the Lord A° 6)—Betw. Stephen de Bronston', *plt.*, and Edmund Peyntour and Matilda his wife, *defts.*, of 2 acr. land, a moiety of 1 mess., 3½ acr. meadow, and the fourth part of a mill, 6s. 6*d.* rent, and rent of 1 cock and 6 hens, with appurts., in ffauersham and Osprenge. Edmund and Matilda admit it to be the Right of Stephen; and, for themselves and the heirs of Matilda, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 40 *marks* for the concession.

230. At Westminster, Morrow of Souls A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Octave of the Holy Trinity A° 6)—Betw. Laurence le Ken and Gunnora his wife, *plts.*, and William, son of Richard le Ken, and Mariota his wife, *defts.*, of 23 acr. and 1 rood of land, 3 acr. pasture, and 20 acr. wood, with appurts., in Sundressh'. William and Mariota admit it to be the Right of Laurence; and, for themselves and the heirs of Mariota, grant to Laurence and Gunnora, and to the heirs of Laurence, and receive 100 *marks* for the concession.

231. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Michael A° 6 (Post Fine made on the Morrow of the Ascension A° 6)—Betw. Bernard P[o]uche (?) and Johanna his wife, and John son of said Bernard (by William Lapyn in place of Bernard), *plts.*, and Lapinus Rogeri, of fflorescia, and Johanna his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., with appurts., in Canterbury. Lapinus and Johanna his wife admit it to be the Right of John; and Lapinus, for himself and his heirs, grants to Bernard and Johanna his wife, and John, and to the heirs of John. Lapinus and Johanna his wife receive 100*s.* for the concession.

232. At Westminster, St. Michael in one month A° 6 (Post Fine made on the Morrow of the Ascension A° 6)—Betw. Richard Brounyng', of Plumstede, and Alice his wife, *plts.*, and Thomas Reigner, of Est Wicham, and Juliana his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., with appurts., in Plumstede. Thomas and Juliana admit it to be the Right of Richard; and, for themselves and the heirs of Juliana, grant to Richard and Alice, and to the heirs of Richard, and receive 40*s.* for the concession.

233. At Westminster, Morrow of Souls A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Octave of St. John Baptist A° 6)—Betw. Lapinus Roger and Johanna his wife, *plts.*, and Master Richard de Cudestede, *deft.*, of the Manor of Esthale, with appurts. Right of Master Richard, who, for the admission, grants to Lapinus and Johanna for their lives, with remainder after their deaths to James son of the said



Lapinus, and to the heirs of his body; but if none, then after the death of James to remain to the right heirs of Lapinus.

234. At Westminster, St. Michael in three weeks A° 6 (Post Fine made one month after Easter A° 6)—Betw. John le Here and Alice his wife, *plts.*, and Robert de Preston', *deft.*, of 1 mess., with appurts, in Herbaldon'. Right of Robert, who, for the admission, grants to John and Alice for their lives, with remainder after their deaths to John their son, and to the heirs of his body; but if none, then after his death to remain to the right heirs of Alice.

235. At Westminster, Morrow of Souls A° 6 (Post Fine in the Octave of St. John Baptist A° 6)—Betw. William Besile, *plt.*, and Roger Bounde and Beatrix his wife, *defts.*, of the fourth part of 1 mess., with appurts., in Canterbury. Roger and Beatrix admit it to be the Right of William; and, for themselves and the heirs of Beatrix, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 10 *marks* for the concession.

236. At Westminster, Morrow of St. Martin A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Quinzaine of St. Michael A° 6)—Betw. John, son of Martin atte Wode, of Esshe, and Juliana his wife (by Henry Wykkewane in place of Juliana), *plts.*, and John Styward', of Wroteham, *deft.*, of 12 acr. and 1 rood of land, and 3 acr. meadow, with appurts., in Nyghteham\* and Wroteham. John S. admits it to be the Right of John son of Martin; and, for himself and his heirs, grants to John son of Martin, and Juliana, and to the heirs of John, and receives 30 *marks* for the concession.

237. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Martin A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Quinzaine of St. John Baptist A° 6)—Betw. John de Sellinge, *plt.*, and Edmund atte Med' and Gerarda his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., with appurts., in Canterbury. Edmund and Gerarda admit it to be the Right of John; and, for themselves and the heirs of Gerarda, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 10 *marks* for the concession.

238. At Westminster, Octave of St. Martin A° 6 (Post Fine made three weeks after St. Michael A° 6)—Betw. Thomas Corp', of London, *plt.*, and John Edward', of Wengraue, *deft.*, of 1 mess., 240 acr. land, 4 acr. meadow, and 4 acr. wood, with appurts., in Eltham, which Idonia, who was the wife of William Edward', of Wengraue, holds for her life. John admits it to be the Right of Thomas; and, for himself and his heirs, grants that the aforesaid tenements which Idonia holds for life of the inheritance of John, and which after her death to him and to his heirs revert, shall after her death remain to Thomas and to his heirs. John receives 20 *marks* for the concession.

239. At Westminster, Octave of St. Michael A° 6 (Post Fine made on the Morrow of St. John Baptist A° 6)—Betw. John, son of William Combe, of Swanescompe, and Isabella his wife, *plts.*, and John de Donestaple, clerk, *deft.*, of 1 mess., 260 acr. land, 3 acr. meadow, 10 acr. marsh, and 20s. rent, with appurts., in Swanes-

\* *I.e.* Ightham.

come and Brynchesley. Right of John de D., who, for the admission, grants to John son of William, and Isabella, and to his heirs by her; but if none, then after their deaths to remain to the right heirs of said John son of William.

240. At Westminster, St. Michael in one month A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Octave of St. John Baptist A° 6)—Betw. William Prebbel and Johanna his wife, *plts.*, and Nicholas, son of Richard Shefkyng', of Strode, and Katherine his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., with appurts., in Strode. Nicholas and Katherine admit it to be the Right of William; and, for themselves and the heirs of Katherine, grant to William and Johanna, and to the heirs of William, and receive 100s. for the concession.

241. At Westminster, St. Michael in one month A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Octave of the Holy Trinity A° 6)—Betw. John de Teppenese and Dionisia his wife, and John, son of John de Teppenese (by Bertram de Suthwerk' in place of Dionisia), *plts.*, and John atte Welde, *deft.*, of 1 mess., 50 acr. land, 3 acr. meadow, and 53 acr. wood, with appurts., in La Leghe. Right of John atte W., who, for the admission, grants to John de T. and Dionisia, and John son of John, and to the heirs of John de T.

242. At Westminster, Octave of St. Michael A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Quinzaine of Easter A° 6)—Betw. Hamo Cael, of Estgrenewyche, *plt.*, and John Boleserhe and Isabella his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., and 30 acr. land, with appurts., in Estgrenewiche. John and Isabella admit it to be the Right of Hamo; and, for themselves and the heirs of Isabella, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 20 *marks* for the concession.

243. At Westminster, Octave of St. Martin A° 6 (Post Fine made three weeks after St. Michael A° 6)—Betw. Master Hamo, son of William le Stokel, of Tunstalle, *plt.*, and Thomas, son of Peter Touy, of Sydyngbourne, and Alice his wife, *defts.*, of 16 acr. land, 1 rood of wood, 4s. 8½*d.* rent, and rent of 8 hens, with appurts., in Tunstalle. Thomas and Alice admit it to be the Right of Master Hamo; and, for themselves and the heirs of Alice, grant to him and to his heirs, and receive 20 *marks* for the concession.

244. At Westminster, Quinzaine of St. Martin A° 6 (Post Fine made in Quinzaine of St. John Baptist A° 6)—Betw. Paul atte Wode, of Staple, and Johanna his wife, *plts.*, and Lapinus Roger, *deft.*, of 1 mess., and 3 acr. land, with appurts., in Staple. Right of Lapinus, who, for the admission, grants to Paul and Johanna, and to the heirs of Johanna.

245. At Westminster, Morrow of Souls A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Octave of St. John Baptist A° 6)—Betw. John de Hyngeston', of London, goldsmith ("Orfeure"), and William Sporoun, of London, goldsmith, *plts.*, and Gawynus de Suthorp', of London, goldsmith, and Cristina his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., 53 acr. land, and 6 acr. wood, with appurts., in Leuesham. Gawynus and Cristina admit it to be the Right of John; and Gawynus, for himself and his heirs, grants to John and William, and to the heirs of John. Gawynus and Cristina receive for the concession 20*l.*

246. At Westminster, Octave of St. Martin A° 6 (Post Fine made in the Octave of St. Michael A° 6)—Betw. Roger de Hegham, Chivaler, *plt.*, and Adam de Brokton' and Matilda his wife, *defts.*, of 12 acr. land, with appurts., in Bobbynge next Middleton'. Adam and Matilda admit it to be the Right of Roger; and, for themselves and the heirs of Matilda, remit and quit-claim to him and to his heirs, and receive for the remission, etc., 20 *marks*.

247. At Westminster, Easter in three weeks A° 7—Betw. Simon ffranceys, of London, mercer, and Matilda his wife, *plts.*, and Robert ffranceys, parson of the Church of St. Pancras, London, *deft.*, of 1 mess., 327 acr. land, 15½ acr. meadow, 30 acr. wood, and 117s. rent, with appurts., in Tyndale, Sutton' atte Hone, and Wylmynton' next Derteford'. Right of Robert, who, for the admission, grants to Simon and Matilda, and to the heirs of Simon.

248. At Westminster, Morrow of the Ascension of the Lord A° 7 (Post Fine in the Octave of St. Michael A° 6)—Betw. Matilda, who was the wife of Thomas de Maryns (by John atte Brok' in her stead), *plt.*, and Robert de Cheyne, *deft.*, of the Manor of Vffeton', with appurts. Robert grants a moiety of the manor (by service of a rose at the Nativity of St. John Baptist) to Matilda for her life. Moreover, Robert, for himself and his heirs, grants that the other moiety of the manor, which Margeria, who was the wife of Robert de Shireland', holds in dower of the inheritance of Robert, and which, after her death, to him and to his heirs reverts, shall remain to Matilda for her life. After her death the entire manor to remain to Roger de Maryns and to the heirs of his body; but if none, then after his death to revert to aforesaid Robert and to his heirs, quit of the heirs of Matilda, and also of other heirs of Roger. Matilda gives Robert for the concession 40 *marks*.

249. At Westminster, Quinzaine of Easter A° 7—Betw. Andrew de Bukston', *plt.*, and John Loue, of Tunstall', and Johanna his wife, *defts.*, of 1 mess., 16 acr. land, and a moiety of 1 acre of wood, with appurts., in Tunstall', Borden', and Sidyngburn'. John and Johanna admit it to be the right of Andrew, and John, for himself and his heirs, grants to Andrew and to his heirs, for which concession John and Johanna receive 20 *marks*.

250. At Westminster, Morrow of the Ascension of the Lord A° 7 (Post Fine made on the Morrow of the Ascension of the Lord A° 4)—Betw. Thomas de Bourne, *plt.*, and Richard Berhekre, *deft.*, of the Manor of Ludenham, with appurts., which Edmund Peuerel and Johanna his wife hold for the life of Johanna. Richard admits it to be the right of Thomas, and, for himself and his heirs, grants that the aforesaid manor, with appurts., which Edmund and Johanna hold for the life of Johanna of the inheritance of Richard, and which, after her death, to him and to his heirs reverts, shall remain after her death to Thomas and to his heirs. Richard receives 20 *marks* for the concession.

## FIFTY-EIGHT RECTORS OF TROTTESLIFFE.

BY REV. T. S. FRAMPTON, M.A.

IN the year 788, Offa, King of Mercia, gave a portion of his possessions called "Trottesclib," containing six ploughlands, to the Church of St. Andrew at Rochester, for religious purposes. In the course of the Danish invasions, which followed not long after, this gift was wrested from the church, and was not restored until the General Assembly held at Penenden Heath in 1076, when Lanfranc, Archbishop of Canterbury, having recovered this among other possessions of the church, gave it back to Gundulf, Bishop of Rochester. In 1086, when Domesday Book was compiled, mention is made of a *church* at "Totesclive." From these facts it has been supposed that a church was built here either immediately after Offa's donation, or between 1076 and 1086. The wide-jointed masonry in the eastern portion of the structure seems to point rather to the earlier period, and, if this is so, Trottescliffe affords an example of a church erected in Anglo-Saxon times.

1. ROBERT, c. 1176. (*Thorpe's Regist. Roff.*, p. 11.) Witness to the Confirmation of a Grant made to the Monks of St. Andrew, by Walter, Bishop of Rochester, 1148-82. Another witness was Paris, Archdeacon of Rochester, who was admitted to that office about 1176.

2. JOHN, 1185 × 1214. (*Reg. Roff.*, p. 161.) Witness to a Grant made to the Prior and Convent of Leeds, by Gilbert de Glanville, Bishop of Rochester.

3. JAMES, 1238 × 1250. (*Reg. Roff.*, p. 664.) Witness to a Grant made to the Prior and Canons of St. Mary Magdalene, Tonbridge, by Richard de Wendover, Bishop of Rochester.

4. NICHOLAS DE ROKELUNDE, c. 1256. (*Reg. Roff.*, p. 321.) Mentioned as a Surety in a Notification by Richard, Abbot of Lesnes, in the time of Laurence de St. Martin, Bishop of Rochester, 1251-74.

5. RICHARD DE LONDON.

6. JOHN DE DENYNTON, instituted 1 Oct. 1332, on death of the last. (*Regist. Hamo de Hethe*, f. 153a.) On resigning Trottescliffe he was instituted Rector of Snodland, where he died.

7. WILLIAM DE MIDDELSTONE, inst. 9 Mar. 1337-8, on cession of the last. (*Reg. Hethe*, f. 172a.) Previously Vicar of Haddenham in the diocese of Lincoln. He was instituted Rector of Snodland on the death of Denynton.



8. JOHN DE EVERYNG, inst. 6 May 1341, on cess. of the last. (*Reg. Hethe*, f. 195a.) Bishop Hamo de Hethe passed the whole of the year 1342 at Trottescliffe, and caused the refectory, dormitory, and church to be repaired, for the most part at his own expense. (Wharton's *Anglia Sacra*, i., 375.) It is not improbable that he inserted the two-light windows in the N. and S. walls at this period. The one in the N. wall contains some early stained glass, which has been assigned to the fourteenth century. The easternmost window in the S. wall was also once filled with stained glass, as is evident from fragments found outside. Trottescliffe was a very favourite place of retirement with this prelate, who not unfrequently passed Christmas and Easter here, and on two other occasions stayed throughout the year, the last time during the continuance of the terrible pestilence, known as the Black Death, in 1348-9. Succeeding Bishops, throughout the Mediæval period, were also frequently here, and no fewer than *five* were staying in the manor house, when they made their wills, while one, William Wells, died here, in the month of February 1443-4.

9. JOHN GILBERT, exch. with the last, 23 Jan. 1346-7. (*Reg. Hethe*, f. 225b.) Previously Vicar of Tenterden.

10. JOHN DE BRADWEY.

11. JOHN DE CRANEBOURNE, exch. with the last, 7 Oct. 1349. (*Reg. Hethe*, f. 253b.) Previously Rector of "Ichene" in the diocese of Winchester.

12. ROBERT DE VAGHNE.

13. STEPHEN RANDULF, inst. 11 July 1355, on resig. of the last. (*Regist. J. de Sheppey*, f. 283b.) Subsequently Rector of Cowden. He was one of the three executors appointed by John de Sheppey in his will, 21 September 1360, and, in acknowledgment of undertaking the office, the Bishop bequeathed to him £20 in money, twelve silver platters, twelve salt-cellar, and two large dishes called "chargeours." (*Regist. Islip*, f. 169b.)

14. JOHN WOLFETCHE.

15. WILLIAM ATTE DENE, inst. 29 June 1361, on d. of the last. (*Regist. Islip*, f. 225b.) Previously of Stodham in the diocese of Chichester. He was collated by the Archbishop of Canterbury, the See of Rochester being vacant.

16. ROBERT FYNCHCOK, inst. 5 July 1361, on resig. of the last. (*Reg. Islip*, f. 225b.) Like his predecessor, he was collated by the Archbishop; for William Whittlesey, although *elected* 23 October 1360, was not *consecrated* Bishop of Rochester until 6 February 1361-2.

17. JOHN DE HANNEYE, inst. 2 Aug. 1361. (*Reg. Islip*, f. 225b.) He held the church *in commendam* by grant from the Archbishop. In 1375 he was prebendary of Wenlakesbarn. (*Newcourt's Repertorium*, i., 221.)

18. JOHN DE WHYTECHERCHE, exch. with the last, 27 Oct. 1369. (*Regist. Trilleck*, f. 341b.) Previously Rector of Lower Hardres.

19. JOHN CHEYNE, in 1400. On 2 October 1400 he obtained a

licence to be non-resident for a year. (*Regist.* J. Bottlesham, f. 150*b*.)

20. JOHN PUTTENYE, exch. with the last, 5 May 1413. (*Regist.* Arundel, ii., f. 67*a*.) Previously Vicar of "Middylton" (Milton) in the diocese of Canterbury.

21. THOMAS WALE.

22. JOHN MANKYN, exch. with the last, 15 Feb. 1424-5. (*Regist.* Langdon, f. 30*a*.) Previously Rector of "Ffeccham" in the diocese of Winchester.

23. HENRY ADESHAM, exch. with the last, 24 Nov. 1425. (*Reg.* Langdon, f. 74*b*.) Previously perpetual Vicar of "Wadeherst."

24. ANDREW MALTON.

25. ROGER HAYNES, exch. with the last, 23 Apr. 1434. (*Reg.* Langdon, f. 98*a*.) Previously Vicar of "Wokyng." By his will, dated 10 April 1439, and proved 22 April following, he gave directions for his body to be buried in the chancel of his church of "Trottesclyue." He left 4*lbs.* of wax to be burned about his body, and 6*s.* 8*d.* to be distributed to the poor on the day of his burial. To the fabric of the church he bequeathed 20*s.*, and to the fabric of the church of "Sellak," Hereford, where he was born, 20*s.* and two books, viz., *Legenda Aurea* and *Communio Sanctorum*. One of his executors was John Assheton, Rector of Snodland. (*Regist.* Wells, f. 142*a*.)

26. MARMADUKE SKELTON, inst. 30 Sept. 1439, on d. of the last. (*Regist.* Wells, f. 147*a*.) Mentioned also as Rector, 8 June 1453, in the will of Thomas Dyne, Rector of Addington, who bequeathed to him a book called *Pupilla Oculi*, and appointed him one of his executors. (Lib. Test. Roff., i., f. 141*ab*.) Richard Rowse, by his will, 19 July 1451, left, among other bequests, a cow, value 8*s.*, to be handed over to the churchwardens after the death of his wife Christina to find a taper to burn before the image of the Blessed Mary. Also two oxen to be sold, and the proceeds to be laid out in purchasing an *antiphonarium*. (*Ibid.*, f. 105*b*.) Richard Chaunceler, by his will, 6 December 1455, left to the high altar, for tithes forgotten, 3*s.* 4*d.*; to the light of St. Mary 6*d.*; to the light of St. Christopher 4*d.*; to the light of St. Nicholas 6*d.*; and to the light of the Holy Cross 6*d.* Also he bequeathed to the Ale of St. Peter, in the aforesaid church, 4 qrs. of barley. (*Ibid.*, ii., f. 32*ab*.) John Clyterowe, by his will, 8 May 1463, left to the High Altar 20*d.*; to the "work" of the church 6*d.*; to the rood light, St. Mary's and St. Christopher's, 6*d.* each; and towards a cover for the Pyx 12*d.* (*Ibid.*, f. 259*ab*.) William Watton of Addington, by his will, 17 May 1463, left 6*s.* 8*d.* for a frontal for the high altar of "Troscliff." (P.C.C., 13 Godyn.) Robert Symcok *alias* Tournor, by his will, 7 November 1464, left, among other bequests, the sum of 6*s.* 8*d.* towards a new crucifix. (Lib. Test. Roff., ii., f. 298*ab*.) John Tenaker, by his will, 7 October 1466, left to the high altar 2*s.*; to the rood light and St. Mary's 6*d.* each; to St. Christopher's and St. Nicholas' lights 4*d.* each; also towards a new crucifix 6*s.*; also for repairing the church, where most needed, 20*s.*; also for a torch for the church 6*s.* 8*d.*; also for mending the

road between the church and the village, where most needed, 3s. 4d. (Lib. Test., ii., f. 376*ab.*) Will. William, by his will, 23 October 1470, left to the high altar 3s. 4d.; to the rood light 10d. and a cow; to St. Mary's light 8d.; and to the lights of SS. Christopher and Nicholas 6d. each, also one of his best linen cloths for the high altar; also towards the new crucifix 6s. 4d.; and the residue of a debt, owed him by Walter Eastdowne, to the "work" of the church. (*Ibid.*, iii., f. 63*b.*)

27. JOHN BOLUN, in 1471-2. Mentioned as supervisor of the will of Joan Chaunceler, 15 March 1471-2, who left towards a chalice for the church 5s.; also to the fabric 24s. 6d. (*Ibid.*, iv., f. 8*b.*)

28. RICHARD BONDE. William Crofton, by his will, 9 March 1483-4, left a silver-gilt chalice and two silver cruets to the church. Also to the high altar 13s. 4d. Also out of the proceeds of the sale of his land and tenements in "Trottesclyf" the sum of 20 marks for a commemorative service in Elsingspittle, London, for two years. (*Ibid.*, v., f. 2*ab.*) The brass of this testator and his wife Margery, in excellent state of preservation, is immediately in front of the altar rails. He is represented in the costume of a civilian, with rosary and pouch attached to the girdle. The long gown, slightly turned back above the feet, shews the lining of fur. Her costume exhibits the horned head-dress, and collar and cuffs of fur. The inscription describes him as B.C.L., and of "Greys Yn." He died 18 March 1483-4. The brass was placed during the wife's lifetime, and the spaces for the date of her death were never filled in.

29. THOMAS CARTEWRIGTHE, inst. 8 June 1497, on resig. of the last. (*Regist.* Fitzjames, f. 19*b.*)

30. RICHARD CARPINTER, LL.D., inst. 30 Jan. 1499-1500, on d. of the last. (*Ibid.*, f. 24*b.*)

31. ALEXANDER BUKLEY, inst. 4 Oct. 1500, on resig. of the last. (*Ibid.*, f. 24*b.*) On 24 May 1499, he had been instituted to the rectory of Foots Cray. (*Regist.* Fitzjames, f. 23*b.*) Alice Deysey of Addington, by her will, 8 June 1509, after giving directions to be buried at "Trottesclif," left to the church two altar cloths; also, for the repair of the bell tower, a bullock; and to the priest, for 30 masses, 10s. (Lib. Test. Roff., vi., f. 250*ab.*) Will of William Bemoude of Addington, 3 October 1510, "also I owe to Trottescliff for a Crosse iijs." (*Ibid.*, f. 279*ab.*)

32. MARMADUKE WALDEBY, M.A., inst. 1 Feb. 1513-14, on d. of the last. (*Regist.* Fisher, f. 71*a.*) On 15 August 1520 he was instituted to the vicarage of Brenchley. (*Regist.* Fisher, f. 103*b.*)

33. THOMAS SCHAW, inst. 14 Jan. 1514-15, on resig. of the last. (*Ibid.*, f. 72*b.*) In the will of this rector, dated 3 April 1543, and proved 6 July following, these bequests occur among others:—"Item I bequethe to the mendyng of the highe waye betwixt Clevett Well and the church of Trottesclyfe xxs. Item I geve to euery of my Godchildern borne and christened within the parish church of Trottesclyfe aforesaid xxd. a pece. Item I bequeth to euery childe of Robert Brokes, Edmund Woddes, John Goddens, and Thomas Coupers, that goith to scole iiijd. a pece. Item I bequethe to the parishe



churche of Ravynstone Dale in Westmerlande towards the beyng of a Cope xls. Item I bequethe to the parishe churche of Trottesclyfe aforesaid twoo Portesis." (P.C.C., 23 Spert.) The burial of this rector is entered under 5 April 1543, in the oldest Register Book, which begins in 1540. The Registers are perfect from this date, with the exception of a slight gap, 1550-60. On the fly-leaf of the earliest book mention is made of a *school* at Trottescliffe, about the year 1599, the master of which, William Wardroppe, was employed to transcribe entries from the original *paper* book into the *parchment* one, which every parish was required to provide in accordance with an ordinance passed in the year 1597. Will of Will. Wolleryge of "Troslyff," 2 August 1532, "It'm I bequeithe to y<sup>e</sup> lyght of our Lady and Saynt James in the same churche on' of my best keyn. It'm I bequeith to the churche of Troslyff xx marke to be put to y<sup>e</sup> most behove to y<sup>e</sup> seid churche y<sup>t</sup> it may be. And the residue of y<sup>e</sup> seide sale [of certain property] to go to y<sup>e</sup> hyght wayes by twen my house & the churche." One of the witnesses to this will was "Syr Henry Denton, cur." (Lib. Test. Roff., ix., f. 30b.)

34. THOMAS BULL, S.T.B., inst. 13 Apr. 1543, on d. of the last. (*Regist.* Heath, f. 5a.) He was prebendary of the Sixth Stall in Rochester Cathedral. (Le Neve's *Fasti*, Edit. Hardy, ii., 587.) On the day following his collation to Trottescliffe, Nich. Heath, Bishop of Rochester, conveyed the next presentation to the church to Henry Bowsfell, Notary Public, John Sibell, Esq., Thomas ffurnes, Merchant Tailor of London, and Thomas Bowsfell. (*Regist.* Heath, f. 2a.) Will of Henry Bowsfell, "Proctor of Th'arches," dated 8 September 1544, and proved 20 September, "Item I bequethe to Barthilmew Bowsfell Th'advowson of Trotysclyffe in Kent." (P.C.C., 14 Pynnyng.)

35. BARTHOLOMEW BOWSFELL, inst. 15 Aug. 1546, on d. of the last. (*Regist.* Holbeach, f. 43a.) Instituted on presentation by John Sibill, gent. He was deprived on the accession of Queen Mary, but restored when Elizabeth came to the throne.

36. ROBERT SALISBURY, collated 6 May 1554, on depriv. of the last. (*Regist.* Episc. Roff., f. 55b.) Will of Jeffery Aprice, parson of Mereworth, 30 December 1559, "To my Cosyn Salisbury p'son of Trottesclif my best cloke." (Lib. Test. Roff., xii., f. 466ab.) Salisbury was also rector of Addington and Ryarsh, and prebendary of the Fifth Stall in Rochester Cathedral.

37. BARTHOLOMEW BOWSFELL, restored March 1560. (*Regist.* Gheast, f. 83a.) The interesting Elizabethan chalice dates from the time of this rector, having been made in 1576.

38. THOMAS BOWSFELDE, inst. 22 Aug. 1578. (*Regist.* Young, f. 161a.) Instituted on presentation by Edward Webb.

39. THOMAS RITHER, inst. 13 Dec. 1589. (Soc. Antiq. MS. 42.) Patron, the Chancellor, by lapse. (Lansd. MS. 444.)

40. THOMAS BUSFELD, M.A., in 1608. (Soc. Antiq. MS. 171, p. 185.) The patronage was now again in the hands of the Bishop of Rochester. Mention is made of John Allchin as "Minister,"



6 March 1609-10, in the Register Book, but his name does not occur elsewhere.

41. EDMUND JACKSON, S.T.P., in 1621. (*Lib. Comp.*) He was of St. John's Coll., Oxford, and was collated to the rectory of Norton, near Faversham, 23 August 1617. He took the degree of D.D., 25 June 1618. He compounded for First Fruits with respect to Trottescliffe, 18 October 1621. He was Chaplain to Dr. Buckenridge, Bishop of Rochester, and was instituted to the fifth prebend in Rochester Cathedral, 7 December 1624. (Bp's Certif.) His son Edmund was baptized at Trottescliffe 12 November 1626. Mention is made in the Register Book of the burial of James Cleark, "Cleric," 3 July 1651, who may have been one of the "ministers," admitted by authority of Parliament.

42. JOHN HEAD, in 1652. (*Lib. Comp.*) He compounded for First Fruits 25 June 1652. Mentioned in the Register Book as "Minister" 29 June 1653 and 18 July 1658. He and his successor were, apparently, not episcopally instituted, as in the Bishop's Register, Archbold is spoken of as instituted on the *death of Edmund Jackson*.

43. WILLIAM WOODWARD.

44. EDWARD ARCHBOLD, M.A., inst. 8 Sept. 1652, on d. of Edm. Jackson. (*Regist. Spir. Roff. F.*, f. 98*b*.) By another authority, Soc. Antiq. MS. 170, p. 337, it is stated that Archbold was inducted to Trottescliffe on the deprivation of Woodward, 4 September 1666. On 12 December 1662, he had been inducted into the rectory of Kingsdown cum Maplescomb. He was Chaplain to the Bishop of Rochester.

45. JOHN COOPER, inst. 30 Apr. 1690, on d. of the last. (*Regist. Tho. Spratt*, f. 15*a*.)

46. EDWARD ROMAN, M.A., inst. 27 Feb. 1691-2, on resig. of the last. (*Reg. Spratt*, f. 15*b*.) In 1686 he was at Bromley. He also held the Perpetual Curacy of All Saints, Maidstone, for a short time previous to his death, in 1692.

47. THOMAS BRETT, LL.B., inst. 16 Sept. 1692, on d. of the last. (*Reg. Spratt*, f. 22*a*.) He was born 3 September 1667 at Betshanger, and educated at Wye and Queen's Coll., Cambridge. He afterwards removed to Corpus Christi, where he proceeded to the degree of LL.B. in 1690, and LL.D. in 1697. Deacon 21 December 1690; Priest 20 September 1691. Previous to his collation to Trottescliffe he served the cure of Folkestone, and on removing to London was chosen Lecturer at Islington 4 October 1691. Among other appointments in Kent, he held the curacies of Great Chart and Wye; the rectory of Betshanger, 1703; the vicarage of Chislet; and the rectory of Ruckinge, to which he was collated by Archbishop Tenison, 12 April 1705. He resigned his two rectories in 1714, being unable to take the oaths required by Government, on the accession of George I. He died 5 March 1743-4, and was buried in the family vault at Wye. He was one of the most learned of the Non-jurors, and was the author of a large number of essays and tracts. (See Nichols's *Literary Anecdotes*, i., pp. 407-412.)

48. JOHN WARREN, M.A., inst. 4 June 1695. (*Reg. Spratt*, f. 226.) He was the eldest son of the Rev. Samuel Warren, who was Vicar of Ashford for forty-eight years. Of Queen's Coll., Camb., B.A., 1689; M.A., 1693; S.T.B., 1701; S.T.P., 1711; Deacon 25 September 1692. Priest, 19 May 1695. Also Vicar of St. John's, Margate, 1703—1705. After leaving Trottescliffe he was instituted to a prebend at Exeter 2 April 1709. He appears to have died in 1736. The silver paten dates from the time of this rector, having the mark of the year 1699. Underneath are engraved the letters <sup>B</sup><sub>P.A.</sub>, which were the initials of Paul and Ann Baristow, by whom, most probably, it was presented. He was at one time curate in charge here, and his will shews that he was much attached to the parishioners. On 26 February 1688-9 he was instituted to the vicarage of Graine. The entry of his wife's burial at Trottescliffe occurs under 20 April 1705; that of his own under 23 February 1715-16.

49. CHARLES LAMB, B.A., inst. 23 Apr. 1709, on cess. of the last. (*Reg. Spratt*, f. 906.) Deacon, 21 September 1701. Priest, 20 December 1702. On 12 August 1709 he obtained a faculty to pull down the E. end of the parsonage, 12 ft. broad and 20 ft. long, consisting of kitchen, brewhouse, and chamber, and to make a kitchen and brew-house out of the great hall, also to raise the roof of the great hall so as to build one or more chambers over it. (*Regist. Spratt*, f. 966.) The entry in the Parish Register of several "domestic events" shews that Mr. Lamb was a resident Rector. The Rev. Paul Baristow or Bairstow, by his will, dated 31 March 1711, and proved 2 March 1715-16, left £100 to purchase an estate, the rent of which should be applied to the instruction of poor children of Trottescliffe in reading and the Church Catechism. (P.C.C., 44 Fox.) His executrix, Mary Goodwin or Godwyn, added £50 for the same purpose.

50. BARTHOLOMEW HUGHES, M.A., inst., 27 May 1723, on cess. of the last. (*Act Book*, Rochest., f. 52.) Of Emmanuel Coll., Camb. Deacon 19 December 1708. Priest 24 May 1719. After leaving Trottescliffe he became Vicar of Barnston and Laver Parva, Essex. He was Chaplain to Catherine, Dowager Duchess of Buckingham.

51. THOMAS COCKMAN, M.A., inst. 28 July 1724, on cess. of the last. (*Act Book*, Rochester, f. 56.) On 15 July 1724 he obtained a Dispensation to hold Trottescliffe with his vicarage of East Malling. He was a Fellow, and afterwards Master of University Coll., Oxford, being elected in the place of Dr. Charlett, after a contest with Mr. Dennison, extending over six years. He was elected Proctor for the Clergy in 1724. He was also Chaplain to the Rt. Hon. Elizabeth, Dowager Lady Barnard. He died at Oxford 1 February 1744-5.

52. JOHN ELTON, M.A., inst. 22 Mar. 1744-5, on d. of the last. (*Ibid.*, f. 144.) Instituted to the rectory of Speldhurst 15 February 1727-8. He died 5 April 1747.

53. JAMES WEBB, M.A., inst. 29 May 1747, on d. of the last. (*Ibid.*, f. 152.) On 22 December 1743 he was licensed to the

## 194 FIFTY-EIGHT RECTORS OF TROTTESLIFFE.

curacy of West Malling; and, 30 August 1748, he was presented to that vicarage by Sir Roger Twisden.

54. FRANCIS LLOYD, M.A., inst. 3 Oct. 1759, on d. of the last. (*Act Book*, f. 192.) He was buried here 2 October 1778.

55. FRANCIS TAYNTON, M.A., inst. 20 Jan. 1779, on d. of the last. (*Ibid.*, f. 230.) He was instituted Vicar of Frindsbury 24 March 1764. He also held, for fifteen years, the vicarage of West Farleigh, where he died, 2 November 1794, at the age of 63.

56. WILLIAM CRAWFORD, M.A., inst. 13 Nov. 1794, on d. of the last. (*Ibid.*, f. 256.) Of Trinity Coll., Camb. Deacon 19 September 1773. Priest 25 April 1775. Examining Chaplain to Bishop Horsley. He was Archdeacon of Carmarthen from 11 October 1793 till his death. On 7 August 1797 he obtained a Dispensation to hold the rectory of Milton with his rectory of Trottescliffe. He died 14 April 1827. The silver alms-dish bears the inscription:—"This Plate was presented to the Parish of Trotterscliffe by the Rev. W<sup>m</sup> Crawford, D.D., Rector, Sept. 11th 1821." In October 1824 the church was repaired, and the pulpit was presented by the Dean and Chapter of Westminster, through James Seager, Esq.

57. EDWARD JOHN SHEPHERD, B.A., inst. 1 Oct. 1827, on d. of the last. (*Act Book*, Rochest., 1824-67, f. 20.) Scholar of Trinity Coll., Camb. Deacon 1826. Priest 30 September 1827. Presented by the Lord Chancellor. Rector of Luddesdown 1840-56. In the year 1844 the church was renovated, and the school buildings were erected. On Advent Sunday 1866, the present altar table was given by the Rector, and in the month of August 1874 an addition was made to the churchyard, on the N. side. Mr. Shepherd died 26 November 1874, and was buried in the S.W. corner of the churchyard. Author:—*The History of the Church of Rome to the end of the Episcopate of Damasus*, A.D. 384, London, 1851. *Letter to S. R. Maitland, etc.*, 1852. During Dr. Crawford's time the patronage of the living passed into the hands of the Bishop of Worcester, but about the year 1868 it was acquired by C. W. Shepherd, Esq., who was subsequently Rector. By an Order in Council, dated 8 August 1845, it was decreed that from 1 January 1846 the deanery of Malling should be transferred to the diocese of Canterbury, when Trottescliffe ceased to be in the Rochester diocese.

58. CHARLES WILLIAM SHEPHERD, M.A., inst. 1 Feb. 1875, on d. of the last. (*Regist.* Tait, ii., f. 603.) Of Trinity Coll., Camb. Deacon 1870. Priest 1871. Consecration of addition to the churchyard by the Bishop of Dover 15 July 1875. Insertion of E. window in memory of the late Rector 1875. The easternmost light of the south window, next the tower, in memory of Francis Henry Heyman Shepherd, originally in Luddesdown church, was also inserted this year. Ten years later the W. window, by Messrs. Hughes and Ward, was put in at the cost of £148. And in 1887 the westernmost window in the N. wall, representing *The Sower*, by the same artists, was put in by the Rector in commemoration of the Queen's Jubilee. In the year 1885 the W. wall of the church was entirely rebuilt by the Rector, with carefully squared flints, set in cement, at the cost of about £800.

## THE RUINED CHAPEL OF ST. KATHERINE AT SHORNE, KENT.

BY GEORGE M. ARNOLD, F.S.A.

IN February 1890 an advertisement in the Kentish newspapers announced the sale by auction of a freehold property at Shorne in Kent. It stated that "adjoining and in the rear is an ancient chapel supposed to have been formerly occupied by Monks, and visited by pilgrims on their way to the Shrine of Thomas à Becket. . . . The spot is rich in antiquarian interest, and the chapel is well known to Archæologists."

I instructed an agent to attend the sale and to purchase the property with the view of preserving this little mediæval structure which had been used as a cowshed and stable.

The first question arising as to the Shorne chapel, is whether it was a "*libera capella*," authorized by the Ordinary for the use of the lord and tenants of some local manor; or whether it was a cell or direct dependency upon the Priory of St. Saviour's, Bermondsey, in whom the church of Shorne, and the great tithes, and advowson of the vicarage were vested; or whether it was a chantry chapel founded for the saying of masses for some particular benefactor and his family, living or dead.

In the first place (and this is an argument against its being a *libera Capella*) it does not appear to have had such a separate existence as to have paid tenths or first fruits, nor does it seem to have made the Chrism offering to the Bishop of the diocese yearly at Easter, and indeed the only indication I could for some time find of there being a separate priest besides the vicar in the parish of Shorne, arose from the circumstance that "Nicholas, chaplain of Shorne," is mentioned as one of the witnesses to a charter confirming the appropriation of the churches of Cobham and of Shorne (by Walter, Bishop of Rochester), to the monks of St. Saviour's, Bermondsey. The Instrument of Appropriation, which is given in the *Registrum Roffense*, p. 229, is attested as follows: "*Hiis testibus Werico abbate de Feversham Ecclesie, Gervasio Decano Roffen., Roberto Capellano nostro, Nicholao Capellano de Sornes, et aliis.*"

The circumstance that neither in the *Registrum Roffense*, nor in any other Episcopal register, aught is to be found as to the institution of any Clerk in Holy Orders to this chapel, is singular, and there is a complete absence of any record of its consecration. It



would scarcely have been a Chapel of Ease under the control of the Vicar, having regard to the probable population of Shorne, since it is within a quarter of a mile of the Parish Church, and upon a direct road, but if it were, we should still have expected some evidence of its consecration, or of a licence for the celebration of the Divine Offices and Sacraments, with a more or less strict reservation of the rights of the mother church.

In 1497, the inhabitants of the neighbouring village of Gravesend built such a chapel of ease. They had largely migrated to the north end of their parish, nearer to the Thames, and complained of the distance of their parish church. So the Vicar-General of Richard, Bishop of Rochester, licensed for Mass and the other divine offices their new "*basilica sive oratorium*," provided it did not prejudice the parish church.

Afterwards, in 1510, Cardinal Fisher consecrated it, first protesting that the consecration was "not to be in prejudice of the parish church, or as authorizing the burial of the dead, or the baptism of infants, nor the ministration of any other holy rite in such chapel except the consecration of the Lord's Body."

It is also worthy of note that Hasted, in his great work, wholly overlooks this little chapel at Shorne, an omission which is noticed and commented upon by Thorpe, who, in his *Custumale Roffense*, p. 247, writes as follows:—

"On the right hand of the road leading up to Shorne Street, and opposite Mr. Maplesden's house, stands an antient and fair chapel, or oratory; which, with some additional building, is now used as a Malt house, and a small tenement erected against the east end of it inhabited by the Maltman. I was informed by an antient and creditable person there, that in digging the foundation of the new building, or lean to, a stone coffin and many human bones were disturbed. On the north side is a small orchard which probably was the cemetery to it. This edifice has not been mentioned by any writer, nor have I been able hitherto to meet with anything relative to its foundation and endowment. It is likely to have been raised by some of the eminent proprietors of the manors of Shorne and Roundall, but this is merely conjectural. The measurement is as follows: Gable end, to the west, twenty-three feet six inches. North side, forty-three feet eight inches. The drawing was taken A° 1774, and exhibits the north-west view of it. See Plate XX., fig. 3."

Upon my architect's examination of the building, he detected certain indications of want of unity of date in the style of the walls (flint and stone work), and upon digging in consequence about one-third of the whole length from the east end, the base of a buttress was uncovered on the north side, and the same result attended a like excavation on the south, at a similar distance from the east end. He gathered from this that the original erection ended there, which gave an interior length of 18 feet by a width of 17 feet. This would suffice for a mere chantry, but at the end of another third of the length of the little edifice, in its present extension, the base of another buttress was uncovered on the north side,

*Fig. 3. North West View of the Chapel, or Oratory, at Shorne. p. 247.*



*Fig. 2*



*Fig. 1*

RUINS OF THE CHAPEL OF ST KATHERINE, AT SHORNE  
1. WESTERN DOOR-ARCH AND WINDOW 2. SEDILIA AND PISCINA 3. EXTERIOR IN 1774



without any corresponding foundation appearing on the south side; and finally, at the north and south angles of the west end, the bases of two large buttresses were exhumed, as was the case at the like angles of the east end.

It is therefore possible that, after its first erection, the building was elongated upon two successive occasions, and as this could but have been for the purpose of affording increased accommodation for worshippers, it rather suggests the later use of the chapel as a place of worship, in the sense of a chapel of ease.

The style of the eastern part of the building, where the east window has retained its old sill and jambs up to the springing, with the starting of two vertical mullions worked in the stone sill, is Decorated or Second Pointed, the window being like those at the east ends of Northfleet, Southfleet, and Dartford churches, and in the pair of side windows of one light each, next to the chancel, each head is ogeed, the other and westerly openings of the same size terminated with simple Gothic cusps.

Perhaps the most interesting feature of the interior is the sedilia, of two seats, under one ogeed Decorated arch, with an adjacent piscina to the east. In the north wall, close to the east end, is a small aumbry.

It is clear from the appearance of the remains that the chapel had been purposely destroyed, and the eastern (the only mullioned) window defaced. Its fragments were built up mixed with red Jacobean bricks. The wall-plates were at the same time removed, and the walls raised by a few courses in order that the building should thenceforth consist of two storeys. For the upper floor and its supports, the timber work of the old roof was freely laid under contribution, and cut as required.

My architect, F. A. Walters, Esq., F.S.A., of 4 Great Queen Street, Westminster, S.W., reported as follows: "The chapel is 52 feet 4 inches long by 17 feet 2 inches wide, the side walls being about 12 feet high from the floor. The walls are 2 feet 10 inches thick, and are built of flint and chalk, with window-quoins and other dressings of Kentish rag-stone. The eastern half of the building is the oldest, and is a good (although simple) example of late 'Decorated' work dating from about 1330. The double sedilia, the piscina, and the aumbry remain in a fairly perfect state, but all traces of the altar, the steps, and floor have been removed. The east window of three lights has also been destroyed, save the cill and jambs, which remain in position, while the four single light side windows remain in fair preservation. The western portion of the building is later and of inferior work in every respect, it dates probably from about 1450 or later."

Opposite to the chapel, is situate a mansion house called "Pipe's Place," referred to by Thorpe as Mr. Maplesden's house, for many years the residence of the Maplesden family. It may, in some earlier condition, have belonged to William Pepyr, and the name of Pepyr's Place may have been converted into Piper's Place, and ultimately Pipe's Place. William Pepyr was a Vicar of Shorne, who died



31st January 1468, and lies buried in the parish church under the following inscription:—"Hic jacet Dominus Willelmus Pepyr quondam Vicarius hujus ecclesie qui obiit A.D. 1468 ultimo die Januarii. Cujus anime propicietur Deus. Amen."

In connection with this Vicar it may be mentioned that amongst the Wills proved in the Archidiaconal Court of Rochester (Liber IV., 1471-73, fo. 50, C. J.) occurs the following:—Shorne, 27 January 1470. "Willelmus Peper vicarius perpetuus ecclie parochialis de Shorne . . . Item lego successoribus meis Vicarijs messuagium meum in quo inhabito sic quod non vexent executores meos in reparacione vicarie." Thus, although Vicar, he apparently was not resident in the Vicarage-house, and might have occupied, or even built, Peper's Place (or Pipe's Place, if the latter could be fairly regarded as a corruption of the former designation), of which the present edifice is a later transformation.

I was reluctant to rest content with this imperfect account of the chapel, and other searches having failed I consulted Mr. Wm. Boyd, who shortly referred me to a Commission as to concealed lands in the Counties of Kent and Sussex, dated April 28, 1581, of which the following is a translated copy, and subjoined to it I insert the Certificate returned by the Commissioners.

## No. 1.

"Elizabeth by the Grace of God of England France and Ireland Queen Defender of the Faith &c to our very dear and faithful Sir Roland Clerke, Knight, Sir Thomas Shirley, Knight, George Harte, Esquire, Henry Mervyn, Esquire, Henry Pabner, Esquire, Anthony Lewkenour, Esquire, Samuel Hales, Esquire, and Michael Cobb, Esquire, greeting. Know ye that we, putting very great confidence in your fidelities and provident circumspections to act in our affairs, have assigned you eight, seven, six, five, four or three of you to examine inquire and investigate as well by the examinations, relations, testimonies or depositions of whatsoever trustworthy men, of our Counties of Kent and Sussex, or by all other ways, means or manners by which you shall the better know or shall be able, or seven, six, five, four or three of you shall the better know or shall be able concerning all and singular the lordships, manors, messuages, lands, tenements, rents, rectories, tithes and other possessions and hereditaments and emoluments whatsoever, in our aforesaid Counties of Kent and Sussex, which came or ought to come to our hands or to the hands of any of our late progenitors as well by reason of the dissolution, suppression, resignation, surrender, or forfeiture, of any late monasteries, abbeys, priories, colleges, chantries, free chapels, fraternities, guilds or such other like kinds of things, as by escheat or coming by reason of escheat in any manner whatsoever and by the Statute made and provided that lands and tenements are not to be put to Mortmain, and by reason of the attainder of any person or of any persons for high treasons felonies or murders, and being concealed withdrawn and unjustly withheld from us and our aforesaid progenitors, in any way soever, in the Counties aforesaid, by whom, when, how, and for how long, and who received and had the issues and profits of the premises in the meantime issuing, and as yet receive and have them, by what title, right or warrant, and how much they are worth by the year in all issues beyond reprises, also touching other articles and circumstances more fully concerning the truth of the premises in any way soever. And therefore we command you eight, seven, six, five, four or three of you, that you do not omit on account of any liberty, but that you enter into it, or three of you enter into it, and, at a day and place, or days and places, which you shall have provided for this, or three of you shall have provided for this, and you shall diligently inquire in

respect of and concerning the premises with their circumstances, and you shall do and execute those things, or three of you shall do or execute them, with effect. So that the certificates, examinations, testimonies or depositions touching the premises distinctly and openly taken and had before you (or three) of you, do you have, or three of you have, before the Barons of our Exchequer at Westminster, as quickly as you shall be able, and at the latest in three weeks from the day of Holy Trinity next to come, under your seals or the seals of three of you, and sealed with the seals of those by whom the premises shall have been made, remitting then and there this Commission. And also for the better execution we give and commit full power and authority to you eight, seven, six, five, four, or three of you, to summon and procure to appear before you, eight, seven, six, five, four or three of you, at such time and [place] by you or three of you to be assigned, whatsoever persons whom you shall deem especially fitting for the testifying of the truth in the premises according to your wise discretions. And in respect of and concerning the premises, the Holy Evangelists being first touched by them before you or three of you, to examine and inquire, and the examinations, testimonies, and relations, and your enquiries and notices or those of three of you, are to be set down on parchment, together with your Certificate or that of three of you thereupon taken, and to be written and verified with your hands, or (the hands) of three of you. Witness Sir Roger Manwood, Knight, at Westminster, on the 28<sup>th</sup> day of April, in the 23<sup>rd</sup> year of our reign [A.D. 1581].

“By the Roll of the Memoranda of this Easter Roll of Commissions and Letters Patent.

“And by the Barons.

“THO. FANSHAWE.”

#### No. 2.

“The certificate of Sir Roland Clerke, Knight, Michael Cobb, Esquire, and Samuel Hales, Esquire, Commissioners of the most Illustrious Lady Elizabeth by the Grace of God of England France and Ireland Queen defender of the faith &c by virtue of a Commission of the said Lady the Queen to them amongst others directed and annexed to this certificate made on the 19<sup>th</sup> day of May in the 23<sup>rd</sup> year of the same Lady the Queen (A.D. 1581).”

“We Certify to the Barons of the Exchequer of the said Lady the Queen by virtue of the Commission aforesaid and according to the tenor force form and effect of the same.

“That one parcel of land with the appurtenances commonly called Pandolfe’s Grove, containing half an acre lying or being in the parish of Harbaldowne in the County of Kent now or late in the tenure of John Monger, formerly given, granted or appointed for the maintenance of an obit or anniversary or such other kind of superstitious use for ever, is worth clear by the year in all issues beyond reprises, 2<sup>d</sup>.”

“We Certify also that the *Chapel of St Katherine* with a small croft or garden to the same adjacent containing half an acre lying or being within the *parish of Shorne* in the County aforesaid, is worth clear by the year in all issues beyond reprises, 2<sup>d</sup>.”

“And that all and singular the premises came and of right ought to come to the Crown of this kingdom of England by reason of an Act of Parliament made and provided in the 27<sup>th</sup> year of the reign of the late King Henry the eighth, for the dissolution of monasteries, priories or such other kind of religious houses, or by force of a certain Act of Parliament made and provided in the 31<sup>st</sup> year of the said late king, for the dissolution of abbeys, monasteries, priories, or such kind of religious houses, or by reason and pretext of a certain Statute made and provided for the dissolution of colleges, chantries, free chapels, guilds, and such like kinds of (places), in the 1<sup>st</sup> year of the reign of the late King Edward the sixth, or in any other lawful manner whatsoever, and are, nevertheless, as yet concealed,

## 200 THE RUINED CHAPEL OF ST. KATHERINE

withdrawn and unjustly withheld, as we have learnt by the relation of divers trustworthy (men) and is given to us the aforesaid Commissioners to be understood and informed, from the Crown aforesaid.

"In witness whereof we the aforesaid Commissioners have set our Seals to this our present Certificate.

"Dated the day and year above written.

(Signed)

"RD. CLERKE.  
MYCHAELL COBBE.  
SAMUEL HALES."

Doubtless in most of such cases the information was largely collected and secured beforehand, since, while the Commission is stated and proved to have been delivered to the Commissioners on the 28th of April 1581, the Certificate bears date but three weeks later.

From this Certificate and especially from the low estimate of value that it records, it is clear that the chapel and land in Shorne were laid waste, the former probably being roofless, and it affords ground for the further conjecture that there had been no material endowment either of land or tithes annexed to it which might otherwise have led to its earlier discovery, seizure, and alienation.

The Certificate is also valuable in that it reveals to us for the first time the dedication of the building, in honour of St. Katherine, a very interesting fact.

Within six months from the date of the Certificate, followed the final alienation of the suppressed chantry, as evidenced by the Letters Patent, dated 2 November, 23 Elizabeth, A.D. 1581, of which the following are translated extracts :—

"THE QUEEN, to all to whom &c greeting, Know ye that we, as well in consideration of the good and faithful service upon us bestowed before this time by our late very dear and faithful servant Peter Grey, deceased, as for other good causes and considerations at present specially moving us, of our special grace and of our certain knowledge and mere motion, have given and granted and by these presents for us, our heirs and successors do give and grant to our very dear subjects Edmund Haselwood, of Lyneham in the County of Oxford, gentleman, and Edward Thomlynson, of Hindon in our County of Wilts, gentleman, their heirs and assigns for ever, all those our two messuages or tenements, with the appurtenances, situate lying or being in Fryday Strete in the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Mathew within our City of London, now or late in the tenure or occupation of certain William Mownslowe and Cox formerly given bequeathed or appointed for the maintenance of an obit or anniversary or for the sustentation of a priest or chaplain to celebrate masses or at that time other divine services for ever" . . . and, after describing the land called Pandolfe's Grove at Harbledown amidst other Kentish lands, proceeds :—

"And also All that our *chapel of S<sup>t</sup> Katherine* with a small croft or garden to the same adjacent containing half an acre lying or being within the parish of Shorne in the county aforesaid . . . Which said premises came or ought to come to the Crown of this our Kingdom of England by force of a certain Statute made and provided for the dissolution of chantries and other similar [places] in the Parliament in the first year of our late dearest brother Edward the sixth late King of England.

"We give also and for us our heirs and successors for the consideration aforesaid by these presents do grant to the aforesaid Edmund Haselwood and Edward Thomlynson their heirs and assigns all and all kinds of woods underwoods and other trees whatsoever of in and upon all and singular the premises above by these



presents before granted and growing and being of in and upon every or any parcel of the same. And the whole land ground and soil of the same woods underwoods and trees. Also all and every kind of courts leet, views of frankpledge, liberties, privileges and all things which pertain or in future ought to belong to courts leet and views of frankpledge belonging or pertaining to the premises before granted and of every parcel thereof and our reversion and reversions, remainder and remainders whatsoever of all and singular the premises above specified and by these presents before granted and of every parcel thereof. Also the rents, services, revenues, conditions, agreements, forfeitures, commodities, emoluments, and annual profits whatsoever, reserved upon whatsoever leases or grants in any manner made touching the premises before granted or touching any parcel thereof. And all and singular the premises with all their appurtenances as fully freely and entirely and in as ample manner and form as any abbot, abbess, prior, prioress, priest, warden, chaplain, chantry priest, incumbent, master, brother, governor or feoffor, or any abbots, abbesses, priors, prioresses, wardens, chaplains, chantry-priests, incumbents, masters, brothers, governors or feoffors, of the guild, hospital, lights, lamps, obits, anniversaries, and such like kind of things aforesaid, or any other or any others before this having possessing or being thereof seized, had, held or enjoyed the premises before granted, or any parcel thereof, or ought to have, hold, and enjoy, the same premises or any parcel thereof. And as fully freely and entirely and in as ample manner and form as those all and singular the premises before granted and every parcel thereof or parcels thereof or rents or other profits of the same or of any parcel thereof came or ought to come to our hands or to the hands of our dearest father Henry the eighth or of our brother Edward the sixth, late Kings of England, or to the hands of our dearest sister Mary, late Queen of England, or to hands of any others our progenitors by reason or pretext of any suppression dissolution forfeiture or surrender of the aforesaid abbeys, hospitals, chantries, chapels, gilds, fraternities, lights, obits, anniversaries, or such like kinds of things aforesaid, or by reason or pretext of any Act of Parliament or by escheat or escheats exchange or exchanges or by the attainder or attainders of any person or any persons, or by whatsoever other lawful manner right or title or now are or ought to be in our hands.

"All and singular which said premises, with the appurtenances and every parcel thereof were up to this time, or until the 12<sup>th</sup> day of February in the eighteenth year of our reign concealed withdrawn or unjustly withheld from us or from our said father brother or sister or of which the rents farms and profits of the same now or before the said 12<sup>th</sup> day of February are or were not answered for and paid to us.

"To have, hold and enjoy all the aforesaid chapels rectories tithes messuages lands tenements meadows feedings, pastures, woods underwoods hereditaments and other all and singular the premises above expressed and specified and by these presents before granted with all and singular their appurtenances to the aforesaid Edmund Haselwood and Edward Thomlynson their heirs and assigns to the only use and behoof of the said Edmund Haselwood and Edward Thomlynson their heirs and assigns for ever. To hold of us our heirs and successors as of our manor of Estgrenewich in our County of Kent by fealty only in free and common socage and not in chief nor by Knight service And rendering annually to us our heirs and successors the several rents below named and specified. That is to say of and for the aforesaid parcel of land with the appurtenances called Pandolfe's grove four pence . . . And of and for all that chapel of S<sup>t</sup> Katherine with the aforesaid small croft or garden to the same adjacent two shillings.

"In [witness] whereof &c.

"Witness the Queen at (. . .) on the second day of November."

These records not only reveal the true dedication, but also confirm the ecclesiastical status of the chapel as a chantry, and thus legally warrant and verify its civil suppression and dissolution, and they inform us of the true date and circumstances of its sale and



diversion to secular purposes, to which it remained appropriated (in the form of malting-house, stables, and cowhouse) till the period of its re-sale and projected restoration in A.D. 1890, a cold shade of neglect of about 309 years' duration.

Unfortunately such records convey no information as to the founder or as to the period and circumstances of the foundation.

The stone coffin mentioned by Thorpe was dug up immediately to the east of the chancel end of the chapel, but no remains of it can now be traced. In the interior I have made no excavation, being generally averse to any disturbance of human remains by way of speculative exploration, should any have been laid to rest within the walls.

## ON THE PARISH CLERKS AND SEXTON OF FAVERSHAM, A.D. 1506—1593.

BY F. F. GIRAUD, TOWN CLERK OF FAVERSHAM.

ABBREVIATED copies of Documents Nos. 1 and 2 are contained in Jacob's *History of Faversham* (1774). The date was misprinted by him as 22 Henry VIII., instead of 22 Henry VII.

Complete copies, which have been carefully compared with the original entries in the Wardmote Book of the Corporation of Faversham, are now given.

The "Articles" were enacted by the Mayor, Jurats, and Commons of Faversham, assembled in Wardmote, within whose civil jurisdiction the parish church was situate.

It appears by these regulations that the clerks acted as "servers" at the mass, and also as "Rectores Chori" or "Cantors," in which capacity they probably wore the copes of green bawdekyn which are mentioned in the Inventory printed in *Archæologia Cantiana*, XVIII., 108. When the choir men or boys sang out of tune, the clerks were to cease singing the "faux bourdon" or harmony, and to take up the "plain song" or melody until the choir got out of difficulty.

They also had to attend to much of the cleaning of the church, which afterwards devolved on the sexton, and they or their deputy slept in the steeple, helped the sexton to ring, and each Sunday carried holy water to every house.

The clerks' duties also included that of teaching children to read and sing in choir, and the instruction probably embraced that which, on the foundation of the Grammar School in 1527, was required of every child previous to admission thereto; namely, to say and read matins, evensong, VII psalms, Latin *dirige*, and Commendations.

The sexton or his deputy was also every night to sleep in the steeple. The mode of ringing curfew, nones, matins, masses, evensong, etc., was defined, and he was directed as to opening the church, lighting the lamps, tapers, and large candles, filling the holy water stoups, cleaning the church, and guarding the churchyard.

These Articles do not appear to have been expressly repealed, but probably such customs as were repugnant to the letter or spirit of the new Book of Common Prayer ceased gradually to be observed.

A succession of two clerks (as will be seen by Document No. 3) was continued until 1548, when the number was reduced to one. As long as two remained it is probable that they made as few alterations as possible in the routine of their duties, and were glad by a continuance of them to justify the payment of their accustomed wages.

Document No. 4 gives new regulations for the sexton in the thirty-fifth year of Queen Elizabeth.

These several Orders were framed, Nos. 1 and 2 in 1506, when William Warham was Primate, and Henry VII. was King; No. 3 in 1548, when Thomas Cranmer was Primate, and Edward VI. was King; No. 4 in 1593, when John Whitgift was Primate, and Elizabeth was Queen.

#### No. 1.

✠ The Articles of the Office of the Parish Clerks of the Parishes Church of Faversham, by them to be fulfilled and executed by them as hereafter followeth, which Articles were made and enacted at a comon Wardmote holden at Faversham forsaid the Sondag next after the Fest of All Seynts the xxij<sup>th</sup> yere of the reigne of Kyng Henry the VII<sup>th</sup> byfore me Rob<sup>t</sup> Wythiott Mayor of the same.

I. cla.—*Inprimis*. The said Clarkys or one of theym diligently shall intende upon the Vicar or his depute in mynstracion of the Sacrements and Sacrementallis at all tymes, both be daie and nyghte as oft as nede shall requyre, and to be dilygent and obedient to the Vicar or his depute in all suche lefull thynggs and comaundments as shall belong to their Office to be don.

II. cla.—*Item*. The said Clerkis or one of theym shall daily intende in his rogett\* at morowe masse,† and at high masse, apparell the auters and to revest the prests syngyng the said masses and see that lighte or fire be contynually in the Chaunsell or Chirche before none every day, while their is any masse to be songe as of olde tyme hath be acustomed.

III. cla.—*Item*. The said Clerkys or one of theym daily shall apparell the Auters wher any prests is to syng masse after the morowe masse and bere and bryng to the Auters the chalice, masse boke and cruetts with wine and water, and bere agayne to the vestry the same masse boke chalice and other ornaments wheche shalbe occupied at the said masses as of olde tyme hath be acustomed.

IIII. cla.—*Item*. The said Clerkys at every masse be note shall syng the grayle‡ at the upper dexte in the body of the quyer and the pistell§ and to be dylygent to syng all the office of the masses be note. And to be dilygent to syng and doo ther dute at all servyces to be songe be note. And to bryng forth suche bookis in to the quyer as shalbe necessarye as well for masses to be songe in the said chirche as any other service ther to be song be note. And to bryng forth in to the quyer att every pryncipall feste surplices rochetts coopis and other ornaments as shall for the conveyent service accordyng to the solempnite of the fest and to ley the same books half on the oon side of the quyer and the other halff of theym on the other side. And at every pryncipal feste the said clarkys,

\* The rochet differs from the albe, in reaching only to the knees, and from a surplice, in having straight sleeves.

† The early morning mass.

‡ The Graduale, a portion of a psalm following the Epistle.

§ The Epistle.

and every of theym shall dilygently come to the Wardeyns of the Wardeyns [*sic*] of the said Churche for the tyme beyng and shewe theym what ornaments shalbe necessary to be occupied for the pryncipall fest. And theruppon to helpp theym to fett the same ornaments out of the treasour house on to the vestry and ther dilygently to gyve theym and order theym as of olde tyme hath be accustomed. And after the pryncipall fest is past to folde up the coopis\* and other ornaments manerly and bryng theym agayne dilygently in to the said treasour house.

V. cla.—*Item.* The said clarkis or one of theym at all tymes whanne ony servyce shalbe done by note, shall sett the quyer not after his owne brest, but as every man beyng a synger may synge convenyently his part. And wher playn songe fayleth one of them shall leave faburden and kepe the playne songe unto the tyme the quyer be sett agayne.

VI. cla.—*Item.* The said clarkis or one of theym dayly shall sett and putt in to the cruetts freshe water for the prestis to synge with and see the said cruetts to be made clene within.

VII. cla.—*Item.* The said clarkis or one of theym every weke shall make clene the quyer the Trynite chapell and specially over the Auters and about theym and brusshe away the cobwebbis as well over the Auters in the quyer and chappellis as over the wallis and windowes of the same and shall apparrell all the said Auters ayenst every pryncipall fest with suche apparrell as belongeth to theym.

VIII. cla.—*Item.* The said clarkis or one of theym or a sufficient man for theym shall lye nyghtly in the churche stepill. And from All Hallowtide unto the fest of the Annunciacion of our Lady they or one of theym or ther sufficient depute shalbe in the Churche every nyght by VII at klok and from the fest of the Annunciacion of our Lady unto the Fest All Hallow the same clarks or one of theym or their sufficient depute shall nyghtly be in the said Churche by VIII at klok at the forthest.

IX. cla.—*Item.* The said clarkis and either of theym shall be obedynt to the Mayor Juratts and Comons of the said Towne and not to have no sklaunderous words ne make none occasion of debate in words nor in dede bitwene the curatt and parissghys ne betwene parissghen and parissghen.

X. cla.—*Item.* The said clarkis or one of theym as moche as in theym is shall endeavour theymsel to teche childern to rede and synge in the quyer and to do service in the churche as of olde tyme hath be accustomed thei takyng for their techyng as belongeth therto.

XI. cla.—*Item.* The said clarkis and either of theym at all tymes whan the Sextayne of the said Churche shall lak helpp to ryng to evyn-song mateyns or masse thei and either of theym for lak of suche help shall helpp the said Sextayne as moche as in theym is to ryng for the spedynes of the service ther to be don.

XII. cla.—*Item.* The said clarkys and either of theym or their

\* Cope, a vestment like a long cape or cloak worn in solemn services, processions, etc.



sufficient depute every Sunday in the yere shall ber haly water to every mannes house as of olde tyme hath be accustomed. And if the same clarkis or any of theym make defaute in bering of holy water in the said forme thanne he or thei so makyng defaute shall forfaite for every such defaute viii d. And this mony to be levied by the Church Wardeyns for the tyme beyng to thuse of the said Church. Provided alway if the said clarks or any of theym be occupied with any besynes for the parisshe or if ther fell any principall Fest on the Sunday then the said Clarks and either of theym shal be excused in beryng of holy water the same pryncipall fest and discharged of their penalte for every suche pryncipall fest.

XIII. cla.—*Item.* The said clarkis and every of them shalbe alway diligent to the Church Wardeyns of the same Church for the tyme beyng and obedient to theym and diligently do and execute all such lefull commaundements as to theym or to any of theym shall be commaunded by the said Wardeyns or any of theym for anythyng concernyng the well of the said parishe and as shal belong to their office.

XIII. cla.—*Item.* The said clarkis and every of theym shall skoure and kepe clene the holy water stoppis of laton, and the basyn and ever whoche be ordeigned for christenyng of childern and theym so kepe and skoure and make clene as often as nede shall require in that behalve.

XV. cla.—*Item.* From hensforth every clark, when he is admytted to the office of the clerkshipp in the said chirche shall swer upon a booke that he on his behalf shall endeavour hymself as moche as in hym is truly to fulfill and execute all the said articles and everyche of theym.

#### No. 2.

✠ The Articles of the office of the Sextayne of the parishe of Faversham by hym to be fulfillid and executed as hereafter followyth which Articles war made and enactid at a Comon Wardmote holden at Faversham forsaid the Sunday next after the fest of the Epiphany of our Lorde the xxii<sup>th</sup> yere of the raigue of Kyng Henry the VII<sup>th</sup> by fore me Robt Wythiott then beyng Mayor of the said Towne togeder with the Juratts and comons of the same Towne.

I. cla.—*In primis.* The said sextayn or his sufficient depute every nyght shall lye in the said Church stepill.

II. cla.—*Item.* The said sextayn or his sufficient depute every nyght from All Hallowtide unto the fest of the Annunciacion of our Lady nyghtly shalbe in the said Church or stepill by vii at klok in the evyn and ther shall contynue abyde and lye from that howre unto vii at klok on the next morowe and from the Annunciacion of our Lady unto All Hallowtide the same sextayn or his sufficient depute nyghtly shalbe in the Church or stepill by viii at klok in the evyn and ther shall contynue and ly from that howre unto v at klok in next mornyng. And every nyght the same sextayn or his sufficient

depute at viii at klok shall ryng courefewe by the space of oon quarter of an hour with suche a bell as of olde tyme hath be accustomed.

III. cla.—*Item.* The said sextayne or his depute every day in the morning in somer shall open the Church doores at v at klok, and in wynter at vi at klok.

IIII. cla.—*Item.* The said sextayn or his depute every Saturdaie Seynts Evyns and pryncipall festes shall ryng noone with as many bells as shall be convenient for the Saturdaies Seynts Evyns and pryncipall festes and as shalbe longe accordyng to the tyme; and at afternoone at everyche of the said daies ryng to evyn song, with as many bellys as belong to the tyme at a convenient hour as of olde tyme hath be accustomed. And on the morowe of everyche of the said daies to ryng to matyns, and masse, and evyn song accordyng as belongith, at convenient hours, and as many peelys as of olde tyme hath be accustomed. And on the Werk daies to ryng every daie to masse at a convenient hour, as shalbe requyred by the Vicar or his depute as of olde tyme hath be accustomed.

V. cla.—*Item.* The said sextayn or his depute whan he shall ryng noone or to the first evyn song matyns masse and last evyn song or to any other service he and such persons as shall ryng with him, shall ryng in dewe ordour and in as good tyme, as they may or can and not to ryng to long tyme over to short tyme but as it is convenient.

VI. cla.—*Item.* The said sextayn or his depute every Werke day shall toll three tymes to the morow masse, with the iiij<sup>th</sup> bell at v of the klok in somer and at vi at klok in wynter; and at the first tolling he shall strike xxx strokis with the claper of the same bell; at secound tolling within a quarter of an hour after xv strokes; and at the thirde tolling vi strokis; and after as sone as the parish clark hath ronge all in to the morowe masse with the litell bell, the same sextayn or his depute shall toll yn iii strokis with the said fourth bell. And besidis this the same sextayn or his depute every Werke day shall tolle to the sakeryng of the high masse with the furst bell and the iii<sup>d</sup> bell as hath be used of olde tyme.

VII. cla.—*Item.* The same Sextayn or his depute every daie shall make provision for the lightyng of the lampe in the quyer before any prest goo to masse and so to se it contynue as long as ony masse is to be songe ther. And besides this, the same Sextayn or his depute daily and nyghtly shall kepe the lampe in the quyer to brenne if he have oile therfore And if he lak oile thanne he or his depute diligently to complayne to the Church Wardeyns for the tyme byng or to som of theym for the spedy reformation therof.

VIII. cla.—*Item.* The said Sextayn or his depute every holy evyn, at the first Evyn song, matyns masse, and last evyn song, shall light the tapers and bemys\* accordyng to the solempnyte of the fest and custome of the said Church he takyng for his labour for lightyng of every of the said bemys as of olde tyme hath be accustomed and used.

\* Lighted candles placed before the "beam" or "rood."

IX. cla.—*Item.* The said Sextayn or his depute every Saturday at none shall fell the holy water stoppis in the body of the Church with fresshe water, and as often in the Weke as nede shall requyre, and every day in the mornyng to see the Church made clene for shomeryng of dogges.

X. cla.—*Item.* The said sextayn or his depute every weke shall make cleen the body of the Church, and the crosse Ilis. from dust or other filthes, and also on the evyn of every pryncipall fest, and brusshe away all the cobwebbis and make cleen over and about all the Auters, wallis and wyndowes in the body of the said Church, as often tymes as nede shall requyre.

XI. cla.—*Item.* If their com any bestis into the churcheyerd by escape or non closure of the Church Wallis thann the same Sextayn or his depute shall dryve theym out in as hasty tyme as he can. And if any person or persons of his or their wilful mynde putt any best into the said church yerd ther to pastur then the same Sextayn or his depute in the namys of the Church Wardeyns for the tyme beyng courtesly shall goo to the owners of the said bests and requyre theym to fett them away And if the same owner or owners uppon suche request refuse to do then the same sextayn or his depute immediatly after suche refusell made shall dryve the said bestis to the lordis pounde and ther to remaigne unto the tyme the owner or owners of them have agreed with the Vicar or his depute for that offence the same Sextayn takyng for his labor for every best so offendyng and dryven to the pound 1 d.

XII. cla.—*Item.* The said Sextayn and his depute shalbe diligent to the Vicar and his depute and diligently shall doo and observe all leful commaundements concernyng his office whoche to hym or his depute shall be commaunded by the said Vicar or his depute.

### No. 3.

Anno 1548 E. vj<sup>ti</sup> ij<sup>do</sup> tempore Thome Ardern\* Maioris.

“And whereas there hath bene tyme wherof no mannys mynde hath bene to the contrarye Twoo Clercks whiche have hadd at the equall charges of the Towne iiij<sup>li</sup> every of theym of whiche viij<sup>li</sup>

\* In 1537 Thomas Arderne was one of the clerks of Edward North, Esq., Clerk of the Parliament, and received from the Treasurer of Augmentations £6 13s. 4d., “in recompense of such paines as he and his fellows have taken in and about the writing and making of certain books of Acts of Parliament for the King’s Highness, concerning as well the suppressed lands as the King’s Highness’ purchased lands.”

His subsequent career at Faversham and his murder there are described in an Essay on the Tragedy of *Arden of Feversham*, by Rev. C. E. Donne, M.A., 1873.

By his wife Alice, daughter of Sir Edward North, he left issue an only child Margaret, who afterwards became the wife of John Bradborne.

By Deed, 3 November 10 Elizabeth, Margaret widow of John Bradborne granted to Robert Eyre of Boughton-under-Blean, Esq., Richard Barrey of Barham, Esq., Richard Parrett of Sandwich, Esq., and Robert Fagg of Faversham, gent., hereditaments in Abbey Street, the Church mead, the Abbey green,

hath bene recowped and taken toward the fynding of one Sexten xxvi<sup>s</sup> viii<sup>d</sup> for as moche as thise payments hath growen in consideracon of suche great travayllas the Clerks heretofore susteyned in thexecucon of their office, whiche travaills for asmoche as they be decreased and dymynished so the Inhabitants of the said towne having respect thereunto have thought it mete to abate not onely the clerks wages but the number of the Clerks And yet not mynding to have the same somes so abated to be extincted and discharged But to remayne to good uses as the same did before, conclude, establishe, and agree, that it shalbe ordeyned, and decreed, in manner and forme folowyng, That is to saye, that there shalbe no moo Clercks then one, within the said parisshe church, And that the same Clerk shall have for his wages yerely liij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>, and that also there shalbe a Sexten within the said parisshe whiche said Sexten shall yerely have for his wages xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. And the other iiij<sup>li</sup> sterling shall yerly for ever be paid to and for the wages of the Comon caryer before rehersed.\* And every parissshoner to paye and make contribucon for the payment of the said viij<sup>li</sup> so appoynted to and for the payment of the parisshe Clerk, Sexten, and Carter, in lyke forme and after suche severall porcions as here to fore they or any of theym have paid and bene assessed or taxed, when they hadd ij Clerkes and that it shalbe lawfull for the Mayor for the tyme beyng to commytt to warde every such person refusing to paye to the same as they have done before, there to remayne till they have paid ytt."

## No. 4.

Faversham. Commune Concilium tentum ibidem die lune viz. xxix<sup>o</sup> die Octobris anno regni domine nostre Elizabethæ Dei Gratia Anglie Francie et Hibernie Regine fidei defensor etc. tricesimo quinto coram Roberto Banes maior ville predictæ Nicholo Upton Roberto Lane Johanne Castelocke Johanne Upton Willielmo Sakar et Willielmo Tyllman juratis eiusdem ville Johanne Hallett Johanne Ellfrythe Thoma Pelham Willielmo Chatbourne Georgio Cruttall Johanne Reve Ricardo Pyerce Ricardo Danyell Roberto Allen et Daniel Gyeles.†

the Setry, the washhouse croft, the Thorne house, and meadows at Faversham, to the use of herself for life; remainder to the use of Nicholas her son by said John Bradborne, and the heirs of his body in tail; remainder to the use of the heirs of the body of the said Margaret in tail; remainder to the use of Thomas Northe, Esq., and Edward North his son, their heirs and assigns.

\* An order was made at the same Wardmote for the appointment of a Common Carryer and avoider of all the mire, dung, and other contagious filths and refuse within every street of the town or their liberties, such refuse, etc., to be laid at such place as the Mayor and three Jurats should appoint, not more than half a mile out of the town, and to be carried twice a week.

## † PERSONS NAMED IN DOCUMENT NO. 4.

Allen, Robert (Grocer), Chamberlain 1583-4; Commoner 1585 to 1595; Jurat 1595 to 1614; Mayor 1601. Buried at Faversham 1631. (See also *Archæologia Cantiana*, VI., 321.) He gave a house in Partridge Lane, Faversham, now made into two tenements, for poor widows. Arms: Gules, a cross ermine, on a chief three pellets.



An Act touchinge the Sexten of the Church. Yt ys agreayd bye the foreseide Maior Juratts & Comynaltye here assemblyd & gatheryd together that the Saxten from henceforthe shall give attendance at the Church & ryng to Serwyce as heretofore of late tyme hath byn usyd within the same Towne And that the same Sexten shall yerelye for hys wages have payed hym bye the Churchwardens of the same Towne for the tyme beinge x<sup>ls</sup> of lawfull monye of Englande quarterlye at the fower usuall feaste dayes of the yere viz. at the feaste daye of the Natyvytye of our lorde God, the Annuncyacion of our ladye S<sup>t</sup> Marye the Vyrgyn, the Natyvytye of S<sup>t</sup> John the Baptyste & S<sup>t</sup> Mychaell the Archangell bye evyn porcions and also that the same Saxten shall lykewysse yerelye have payed hym bye the Chamberleyns of the same Towne for the yere beinge x<sup>ls</sup> of lawfull monye of Englande at the foreseide feaste dayes bye the lyke porcions for ringyng to sermons And further that the same Sexten shall have hys accustomed fees for towlyng of the passinge bell ringinge of knelles ryngyng to buryalls makynge of Graves as well in the Church as in the Churchyarde as ys allreadye sett downe in a Table now hangyng in the Church for that purpose And moreover for the rynginge of the greate bell to everye funerall sermon the some of vi<sup>s</sup> viii<sup>d</sup> In consyderacon of which hys foreseide wages & fees to be payed as aforeseide the seide Sexten shall dayelye throwgheout the whole yere ryng Curfewe with the fowreth bell at eyghte of the clocke in the evenyng bye the space & tyme of one quarter of an hower And also that the same Saxten shall daylye thorowhe the whole yere ryng the fowerthe bell for a daye bell at fower of the clocke in the mornyng bye the lyke space & tyme.

*Banes, Robert, Jurat 1591 to 1600; Mayor 1593.*

*Castelocke, John, Commoner 1580; Churchwarden 1584; Jurat 1584 to 1613; Mayor 1588, 1603.* Nephew of the last Abbot of St. Saviour's, Faversham. On a mural monument in Faversham Church:—"Here lieth John Caslock the elder late Jurate and twice Mayor of this Towne and Captaine of the select band. Who died the 26 day of February 1613 being about the age of threescore and one; and Alice his wife who died the third day of March 1613 being about the age of threescore and nine; they were married some fourty years and had issue fower sonnes John, Mayor at the time of their death, William, Daniel, Abraham, and two daughters Bennet and Elizabeth."

*Chatbourne, William, Churchwarden 1581; Commoner 1580 to 1611.*

*Cruttall, George, Commoner 1587 to 1600.*

*Danyell, Richard, Commoner 1592 to 1596, when he died.*

*Ellfrythe, John, Commoner 1573 to 1604.*

*Gyeles, Daniel, Commoner 1592 to 1599.*

*Hallett, John, Commoner 1584 to 1593; Jurat 1593 to 1598; Mayor 1596.*

*Lame, Robert, Commoner 1565; Jurat 1574; Churchwarden 1585; Mayor 1586, 1589.*

*Pelham, Thomas, Commoner 1583 to 1593; Jurat 1593 to 1598.*

*Pyerce, Richard, Commoner 1592 to 1599.*

*Reve, John, Commoner 1592 to 1596, when he left Faversham.*

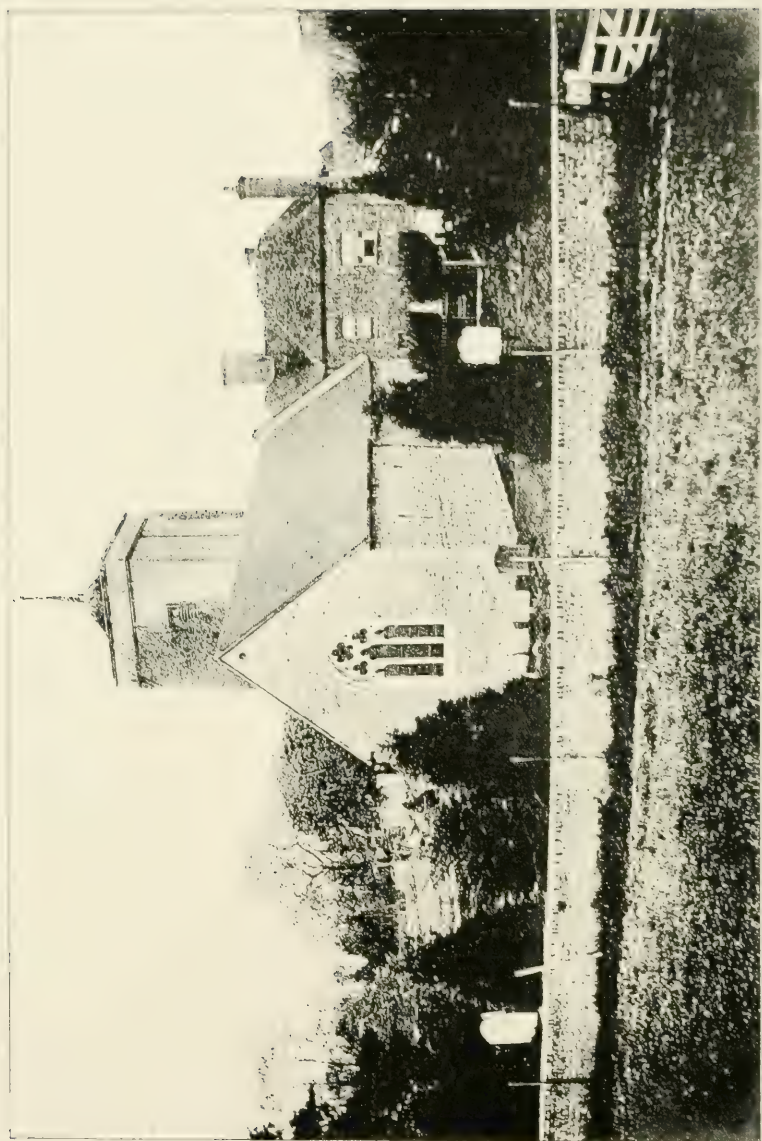
*Sakar, William, Commoner 1567; Jurat 1587; Mayor 1590.* By will, dated 6 October 1585, he gave a rent-charge from his lands in Harty, viz., £10 for the poor, and £5 for a weekly lecture at Faversham. Arms: Sable, a bend engrailed between two bulls' heads erased or.

*Tullman, William, Commoner 1590; Jurat 1592; Mayor 1594.*

*Upton, John, see *Archæologia Cantiana*, Vol. X., p. 230.*

*Upton, Nicholas, see *Archæologia Cantiana*, Vol. X., p. 230.*





TROTTESLIFFE CHURCH.  
FROM THE NORTH EAST

## TROTTESLIFFE CHURCH.

BY CANON SCOTT ROBERTSON.

TROTTESLIFFE, or Trottesclyve, Manor was given to the See of Rochester by Offa, King of Mercia, in A.D. 788. Probably a small church was built here soon after that date.

The existing chancel was probably built by Gundulf, who was Bishop of Rochester from A.D. 1077 to 1108. The tower seems to have been added, by Bishop Glanville, late in the twelfth century, when perhaps the nave was rebuilt. The Decorated windows were inserted by Bishop Hamo de Hethe.

As the Domesday Survey mentions a church here in or about A.D. 1085-6, we may say with tolerable certainty that the walls of this chancel are a little more than 800 years old. The church is dedicated to St. Peter and St. Paul.

We observe in the east wall, and in the north wall, very wide joints between the separate stones of the masonry, and we notice the regular straight courses in which those very irregularly shaped stones are laid. Upon the south wall we cannot discern these peculiar features of the ancient masonry, because a thick coating of "roughcast" covers the whole wall. A similar coating covered the east and north walls also, until the present rector, the Rev. C. W. Shepherd, acting upon Sir Gilbert Scott's advice, caused the roughcast to be removed from them. Thanks to Mr. Shepherd's action, we can see also that an unusually large quantity of "tufa" or "travertine" was used in these walls. All the coigns (or angles of the walls) are of tufa. The jambs and heads of the small Norman windows are of tufa. The tapering wall of the east gable was capped with tufa along the entire length of its top. At its apex we see much tufa built into the outer face of the wall. Some or all of this was originally used in capping the whole width of the tapering wall of the gable; but the masons who rebuilt the apex of the gable (when the new east window was inserted) simply replaced the tufa upon the outer face of the tapering wall, not throughout its entire thickness.

The plain flat appearance of the modern east window's sill and jambs was caused by the necessity of cutting away their mouldings, which were originally planned to fit the wall when it was faced with roughcast. On the removal of the roughcast these mouldings projected considerably beyond the surface of the ancient wall. So the mouldings were cut away.

The Norman windows of the chancel are worthy of close examination. Two in the north wall are in their original state on the exterior. There is no sill of ashlar to any of them. The small size



of the masonry used is noteworthy. Generally five stones are used in each short jamb, and their narrow round arched heads are turned sometimes with eight stones, sometimes with nine stones, and in one case thirteen stones actually appear in the little round arch of the small window in the south wall. All these stones are of tufa, which resembles grey sponge in appearance.

It is difficult to discover in Kent any example of the earliest Norman walling and windows so well preserved and so unaltered as these in the chancel of Trottescliffe Church, thanks to the care of the rector, the Rev. C. W. Shepherd.

The tower, built against the middle of the nave's south wall, retains very little trace of its early date. I believe that it was built in the time of Gilbert de Glanville, who was Bishop of Rochester from 1185 to 1214. He rebuilt the episcopal manor house here, about A.D. 1187. At that period several Kentish towers were erected on the south side of the nave, as at Tong, Bapchild, Throwley, Preston by Faversham, and at Trottescliffe.

The plan of the tower at base (according to measurements made by the Rev. C. W. Shepherd) may be said to be externally 20 feet square, and internally 12 feet square. The actual measurements are exterior 20 feet 3 inches by 19 feet 9 inches, and interior 12 feet 1 inch by 11 feet 8 inches. The walls are 4 feet thick up to the first course where they batter to 3 feet, and they lessen in thickness as they rise higher.

From the tower we enter the nave through a doorway of the Transition period (between Norman and Early English). West of that doorway, higher up in the south wall of the nave and north wall of the tower, is a pointed doorway, the sill of which is nearly on a level with the apex of the entrance doorway. By means of wooden steps, or a ladder, access from the nave to the tower was afforded by this doorway. The aperture through the wall of the tower is roughly pierced, and contains no hewn stone.

In the fourteenth and fifteenth centuries alterations were made in the tower. Its exterior buttresses were added, probably, in 1509 when repairs were going on, towards the cost of which Alice Deysey of Addington bequeathed a bullock.

A vestry is formed in the south-west angle of the tower, and in the window of that vestry are two ancient quarries, or diamond panes of glass. One bears the sacred monogram *ih̄s*, and the other a plain device conventional but somewhat floral.

The plan of the church as it now exists was thus formed and completed, probably, before or very soon after A.D. 1200. For 690 years that plan has remained the same.

In the reign of Edward II., or in the early part of his son's reign, Bishop Hamo de Hethe altered and improved the interior of the church. In the north wall of the nave is a two-light window inserted by him, which contains portions of good coloured glass; and on the south side of the chancel there is another similar window of the Decorated period. A piscina niche of that style likewise remains in the south wall.



TROTTESLIFFE CHURCH,  
FROM THE SOUTH.



As the residence of Hamo de Hethe and later Bishops of Rochester, in their manor house here, greatly affected this church during the fourteenth and fifteenth centuries, it may be well to dwell upon this for a few minutes. At Trottesclyve and Halling were manor houses of the Mediæval Bishops of Rochester. Halling Manor with its hamlet was worth £38 per annum, and Trottescliff £15, in 1360. Hamo de Hethe, Bishop of Rochester (1319-52), was as much attached to Trottesclyve as an occasional residence, as he was to Halling as his more permanent dwelling-place. In 1330, when Archbishop Mepham visited the diocese of Rochester, as Metropolitan, the local authorities at Rochester and Strood complained bitterly that their Bishop loved to remain at Halling and Trottesclyve, not visiting the rest of his diocese as he was expected to do. The animus of the complaint is betrayed by their concluding remark that his mode of episcopal life "injures St Andrew's Priory at Rochester and ruins Strood Hospital." He was at Trottesclyve in 1320, on 22 November.

Here, at Trottesclyve, the Bishop made use both of his own private chapel in the manor house and of this parish church.

For example he held ordinations in this church on the 2nd of March 1324-5, when he ordained, to Deacon's Orders, Roger Digge, rector of Cukkelestane (Cuxton), who had been instituted to that rectory (but without full corporal possession thereof) on the 12th of December 1324.\* The Bishop had spent his Christmas at Halling, and came hither in the spring. He held another ordination in this church on the 11th of April 1327.

Here also was held a court of enquiry, respecting the non-residence of the rector of Mereworth, in May 1340.

Nor was Bishop Hamo exceptional among the Bishops of Rochester in his use of this church. Nearly a century later, Bishop John Langdon summoned Thomas Halle of Rochester to appear before him in this church, and he did appear here on the 25th of September 1425, to clear himself from a charge of heretical teaching against veneration of images, against pilgrimages to holy relics, and similar doctrines. Sixteen sureties appeared as his compurgators, and the Bishop charged him not only to abjure all such doctrines, but to give information as to any who used or read English books teaching such heresies as he was accused of. Evidently Thomas Halle was a century in advance of his age; and we to-day recognise that within the walls of this church one of the early English Reformers was tried for teaching doctrines which are now accepted by the Established Church of England.

Later still, in 1439-40, Bishop William Wells ordained in this parish church four Acolites and one Sub-deacon. The person who was here ordained Sub-deacon on that day, February 19th, 1439-40, was the rector of this parish, Marmaduke Skelton, who as an Acolite had been instituted to the benefice on the 30th of September 1439

\* He received all the minor orders on the 16th of December 1324; was ordained Sub-deacon on the 22nd of that month; became Deacon on the 2nd of March, and Priest on the 27th of May 1325.



—nearly five months before he became a Sub-deacon. He was ordained Deacon three weeks afterwards in Town Malling parish church (on March 12, 1439-40). By mediæval church law a man could not be ordained Sub-deacon until he was twenty-one years old; nor Deacon until some years after that.

In the manor-house chapel more of the episcopal transactions took place than were accomplished in Trottesclyve parish church. For instance, we read in Bishop Hamo de Hethe's Register (folio 174<sup>b</sup>), that on the 16th of May 1339 the Bishop himself celebrated Mass in his chapel, and then admitted to Holy Orders, as an Acolite, Robert de Brundissch, who had been instituted to the rectory of Wolewych (*Woolwich*) nine days before.

Another class of business done generally in the manor chapel, when any Bishop of Rochester was at Trottescliffe, was the institution to benefices. For example Bishop John de Shepey, in the manor chapel on the 11th of April 1354, admitted to the rectory of North Creve, John de Tychemersh, who was presented to that benefice by Sir Robert de Northwode (Shepey's Reg., 261<sup>b</sup>).

On the 21st of December 1353, Bishop Shepey held an ordination in Trottesclyve manor chapel, when four youths received their "First Tonsure" (Register, folio 260<sup>b</sup>). From the date of this ordination we may infer that Bishop Shepey kept his Christmas at Trottesclyve in 1353.

The rector of "Troscliff" had to pay to Malling Abbey ten shillings per annum out of the tithes. (See Dugdale's *Monasticon*, iii., 381.)

From Wharton's *Anglia Sacra* we learn that Bishop Hamo de Hethe celebrated the Eastertide of 1322 at "Trottyscliff," and built there a new bakehouse and cowhouse or barton at a cost of £25. Summer and Whitsuntide were also spent here, because the hall of the manor house at Halling was being rebuilt. The Christmas of 1325 was spent here also. In 1327, during the second week in Lent, as the young King, Edward III., and his mother traversed Rochester diocese on their journey to Canterbury, they were met and welcomed by Bishop Hamo, who presented to the Queen two basins of silver worth £20; and then he returned at once to Trottescliffe. In 1328 and 1329 he spent twelve months at this place, arriving after the Feast of the Purification. This long period of residence he occupied with directing the erection of high walls around his court here, and also with rebuilding the Bishop's chamber, a kitchen, and a chamber for his clerical household. In 1333, Bishop Hamo spent all the autumn at Trottescliffe, whence he went to Mayfield to console Archbishop Mepham in his sadness; returning again to Trottescliffe. In that year, to the disgust of the Rochester monks, he celebrated the Feast of their Patron, Saint Andrew, at Trottescliffe, and yet received the *exennium* or provision which (they said) was only payable when he celebrated St. Andrew's Feast at Rochester. In 1340 he dwelt much at Halling and Trottescliffe. Two years later he spent twelve months here (in 1342), when he caused the church to be repaired, as well as his own dining hall and

dormitory. In the year of the "black death" (1348) he was much at Halling and Trottescliffe, yet he lost thirty-two members of his household, who died of that terrible pestilence. During 24 Edward III. (1350) he was all the year at Trottescliffe, being old and decrepit. Within two years he died.

The coloured glass in Hamo de Hethe's nave window is worthy of close attention. It has all been well cleaned and refixed, by Ward and Hughes of London. In the heads of the two lights are elaborate canopies, well designed and well executed.

Above, in the apex of the window, is a Mediæval design which must be almost unique in a parish church. It represents the Holy Trinity. Contrary to Scriptural teaching, and to the orthodox teaching of the Church, God the Father (whom no man hath seen at any time) is represented as a man. The whole doctrine of the Incarnation of our Blessed Lord is evacuated of meaning by such a representation. Upon the knees of the old man, who is irreverently made to represent the Divine Person of God the Father, is a crucifix, to represent the sacrifice made by God the Son, over whose head appears the Sacred Dove, as the symbol of the third Person of the Blessed Trinity, the Holy Ghost breathed forth by God the Father. The sun, moon, and stars are represented as accessory details.

As to the mediæval furniture of the church, the wills of old parishioners, searched by the Rev. T. S. Frampton, afford a few hints.

In 1451, an image of the Virgin Mary stood in this church, with a light burning before it, and towards the maintenance of this light Richard Rowse left a cow worth 8s. In 1455, Ric<sup>d</sup> Chaunceler bequeathed 6d. to this light, as did John Clyterowe in 1463, and John Tenaker in 1466. The sum of 8d. was bequeathed to it in 1470 by Wm. William. At a later date, in 1532, we find St. James coupled with St. Mary. Wm. Wolleryge then bequeathed one of his best kine to the light of our Lady and St. James.

Before the Great Crucifix or Rood, a light was burned which several testators remembered in their wills.

An image of St. Christopher was set up here, and also an image of St. Nicholas; and before each of these images tapers were kept burning, by the money bequeathed by testators, and by the gifts of the living.

Gifts for maintaining these lights or lamps in Trottescliffe church were not confined to pence and cattle. Land was left for their maintenance also. Thorpe, in his *Customale Roffense*, p. 38, extracted from the Registers of Presentments made at Visitations, mentions two garden plots (occupied by Mary Wade, widow) which were given to endow two lamps here, one to burn in the nave and the other in the chancel. He also mentions "another parcell of ground to find a lampe in the seyd chirche."

The monumental brass in front of the communion rails commemorates William Crofton and Margery his wife.\* He seems to

\* The inscription shews that the brass was placed here by the widow during her lifetime. It runs thus:—"Hic jacet Will'm<sup>s</sup> Crofton Generos<sup>s</sup> bacalaui<sup>r</sup>

have been a lawyer of Gray's Inn, and a graduate B.C.L., who owned land in Trottescliffe. He died on the 18th of March 1483-4, and bequeathed to this church a silver gilt chalice and two silver cruets.

The existing Communion cup was made in 1576. A paten upon a foot, made in 1699, was presented by the Rev. Paul Baristowe and Ann his wife. Mr. Baristowe had been curate in charge of Trottescliffe, and here were buried both he (in 1715-16) and his wife (in 1705), but he was vicar of Graine in the Hundred of Hoo (Feb. 1688-9—1710).

The silver alms-dish, now in use, was presented September 11th 1821 by the Rev. Dr. W. Crawford, rector. During his Incumbency the church was repaired, and in October 1824 the pulpit from Westminster Abbey was presented by James Seager, Esq. (a London distiller). Its sounding-board is a handsome piece of inlaid wood-work, supported by a slight pillar of white wood, which is intended to represent a palm-tree.

In 1844 some restorations were effected here by the curate in charge, Mr. Wigan, but unhappily one of the southern Norman windows was then entirely renewed.

The present rector, the Rev. C. W. Shepherd, has expended large sums of money in draining and repairing the church. He spent £800 upon that excellent example of cut flint work, the west wall, which he rebuilt. The black flints used therein came from the Wrotham chalk pits, most of the rest are from the Northfleet pits. The size of the squared flints diminishes as the courses rise, until those in the apex are quite small. The cross in the apex is of blue stones.

The east window was inserted in 1875 by the present rector, in memory of his father. The west window was filled with stained glass in 1885. Its cost, £148, was defrayed from the proceeds of crewel embroidery done by girls in the parochial school. The artists were Ward and Hughes.

The little north window was filled with coloured glass in memory of the Queen's Jubilee.

In the two-light window, close to the entrance door, of one light (that to the east) the history is very singular. It formerly stood in Luddesdown church, of which Mr. Shepherd, senior, was rector. When that church was restored the light was sent here, but it was too narrow to fill the place where it now stands. The manufacturers therefore added a second border all round, and thus made it wide enough for the window here. It commemorates a brother of the present rector. Since it was sent here, another light has been filled in, to the memory of the late rector's mother.

The only bell in the tower is of good size, 31 inches in diameter, and was made by William Hatch in 1639.

In the churchyard (near the south-east angle of the chancel) is

*Juris Civilis & legis p'itus ac Collega de Greysyn qui obiit xviii<sup>o</sup> die Marcii A<sup>o</sup> dni. m<sup>o</sup>cccc<sup>o</sup>lxxxiij<sup>o</sup> & Margeria ux<sup>r</sup> ei<sup>s</sup> que obiit . . . die . . . A<sup>o</sup> dni. m<sup>o</sup>cccc<sup>o</sup>lxxx . . . q<sup>o</sup>r<sup>m</sup>i a'i'ab's p'piciet' de<sup>s</sup>.*<sup>27</sup>

an early altar-tomb commemorating James Atwode, who died in May 1600. The parish registers are in very good condition, from 1540 onward, but lack the entries between 1550 and 1560. The Elizabethan transcripts were made upon parchment about 1599, by one William Wardropper (or Wardroppe), who states that he was sometime (*aliquando*) master of the school in this parish.

In one entry a baptism is said to have taken place on the day on which King Charles was beheaded. The present rector has fully indexed the whole of the parish registers in a very clear and able way.

The oldest register contains memoranda of the sums collected in Trottescliffe upon four Briefs, during the years 1658 and 1659. Such entries are very unusual for those years. One of the Briefs is stated to have been issued by the Lord Fairfax.

The Rev. T. S. Frampton has kindly favoured me with the following transcripts from the Register, and with Notes thereon:—

“By vertue of a breefe Granted by ye L<sup>d</sup> Protector to the Parishioners of Cowden there was Collected in y<sup>e</sup> parish of Trottescliff in Kent y<sup>e</sup> sum<sup>e</sup> of seuen shillings & six pence vpon y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> day of August beinge y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>ds</sup> day in the year of oure L<sup>d</sup> 1658.”\*

“Alsoe here hath beene Collected for the vse of Katherine Leke of Middlesex widow the sum<sup>e</sup> of ffowre shillings vpon the 5<sup>th</sup> day of September in the same year of oure L<sup>d</sup> 1658.”†

“Alsoe here hath beene Collected for Wappin, the Hermitage, &

\* Extract from Calendar of State Papers, Domestic Series, 1658-9.

[Vol. clxxxi., p. 29.]

[May 20] 1658. “47. Petition of the inhabitants of Cowden, Kent, to the justices of peace at the assizes to be held at Maidstone 7 July 1657. On 1 May last at noon, a great and sudden fire broke out in our town, and was not put down till it had burned 8 houses, a warehouse, 2 stables, 2 barns and other outhouses, and the almshouse, with most of the goods therein, so that our damage was £1822, whereby we are, many of us, utterly ruined, and cannot provide for our families. We beg you to obtain a patent for us for a public collection.”

“Order for a patent for them to take the alms of the well-disposed in cos. Kent, Essex, Surrey, Sussex, Norfolk, and Suffolk.” P.R.O. 21 April 1892.

† Extract from Calendar of State Papers, Domestic Series, 1658-9.

[Vol. clxxxi, p. 62.]

June 15, 1658. “101. Petition of Katherine, widow of Jas. Leeke, malster, of Chelsea, Rich. Bringest, Mat. Humphreys, and Lucretia Jefferies, widow, to the Protector. On 24 May 1653, Leeke lost his house, outhouses, and whole estate, and a great quantity of malt and barley, for which he was in debt to others, value £1945 12s., to his undoing. The justices of peace examined and estimated the losses at this sum, which Leeke was unable to sustain, and the other petitioners lost £100 at least. Beg a patent for a Collection in London, Westminster, etc. With reference to Council, to give petitioners relief with the late sufferers by fire in London, 26 May 1655.” [1 sheet.]

“101, 1. Certified by 12 justices of the peace to the truth of the petition, and the good character of the parties. Hicks’ Hall, 12 July 1653, certified as a true copy, 28 June 1654.” [2 pages.]

“101, 11. Lords Commissioners Whitelock and Lisle to . . . We commend this petition; the certificate of the justices was in our hands, but is accidentally



East Smithfeild the like sum'e of fflowre shillinges vpon the 3<sup>d</sup> day of October 1658."\*

"Collected alsoe in this p'ish the 3<sup>d</sup> day of Aprill 1659 for the vse of Diuers Inhabitants of Brides neer flect street London the sum'e of fflowre shillinges & six pence."

lost. We were eye-witnesses of the fire, and therefore the more affected by it. We beg relief for the petitioners. 12 May 1655, Chelsea." [1 page.]

"June 15. Order thereon for a collection in London, Westminster, Middlesex, Sussex, Surrey, Kent, and Essex, for their relief." [I. 78, p. 685.]

\* Extract from Calendar of State Papers, Domestic Series, 1657-8.  
[Vol. clxxx., p. 350.]

[March 30] 1658. "64. Petition of Rob. Tyler, Thos. Gunner, Wm. Booth, and Abraham Rowe, Justices of Peace of Wapping, Middlesex, for the inhabitants there, to the Protector, for letters patent to allow them to appeal to the charitably disposed.

"The inhabitants of Wapping, the Hermitage, and East Smithfield, to the number of 800 poor housekeepers, preferred a petition to us at the Quarter Sessions of Westminster, 5 Oct., showing that by an explosion of gunpowder on 3 July, in powder houses at Wapping, many houses were blown down and shattered, to their damage of £9665 17s. 6d., many people were lamed and maimed, and many have become miserably poor, having lost their kindred, and being destitute of their callings. On examination we found that 846 housekeepers had been losers to the amount of £9123 3s. 6d.; that many of them are poor seamen, and all except 89 will fall into great want unless aided. Hicks' Hall, 17 October 1657, 13 signatures.

"With reference to Privy Council, 24 November 1657." [1 sheet.]

"March 30. Order thereon in Council for a collection in London and Westminster, cos. Middlesex, Herts, Kent, Surrey, and Sussex." [I. 78, p. 429.] P.R.O., 10 May 1892.

## FAVERSHAM.

REGULATIONS FOR THE TOWN PORTERS, 1448.

BY F. F. GIRAUD, TOWN CLERK.

FEW of the Faversham records of the reign of Henry VI. still remain. Some disconnected sheets of proceedings at Wardmotes are bound in a volume, containing accounts and miscellaneous documents between the years 1448 and 1606, from which the following regulations are extracted. The Brewers appear to have taken a very prominent position in the town. The powers of punishment claimed by the Mayor are worthy of notice.

"Md. A comen Wardmoth holden at Feversham the x day of Jule the xxvi yere of Kyng Harry the syxt by fore John Seyncler\* mayer of the towne & port of Feversham and the Jurats and Co'es of the same towne, hyt was complayned uppon diverse contraversies and debates late growyn be twene the marchaunts brewers & vitalers of the said towne on that oon partie and the comen portours of the same towne on that other partye in As moche no certeyn Ruyle ordynaunce And apoyntyng be for thys tyme hath not be had in Wrytyng excepte A lytyll Remembraunce in the olde quayer that was Seman at tonget of the Whych contravarsiez and debates the said mayor forth wyth the Avisse and assent of the Juratts and cominers by the assent of the forsaid parties hath ordeynynd and Awarded in maner and forme hereafter followingyng that ys to say that vi porters shall be had in the said town of the strengest men

\* John Seyncler was Mayor of Faversham in 1443 and 1448. He was probably a member of the family of St. Clere, who held the manor and seat of Aldham St. Clere in Ightham from the reign of Edward II. to that of Henry VII.

Sir Philip St. Clere of Ightham, in right of his wife Margaret, possessed the Manor of Ospringe next Faversham, which descended to his son Thomas St. Clere, who left an only daughter and heiress Eleanor in 12 Edward IV., who married Sir John Gage, Knt.

Sir Philip St. Clere had another son John, to whom descended the Manor of Penshurst and estates at Lyghe, which he sold to John, Duke of Bedford.

Pardon under the Great Seal, 7 July, 28 Henry VI. (1450), was granted to John Seyncler of Faversham, "Esquire," and others therein named, and all others of Faversham concerned in John Mortymer's (Cade's) rebellion. Cade was slain four days after the date of this pardon.

Thomas Seyncler was owner of a garden in Faversham (Fine, 11 November, 18 Edward IV.).

† Seman at Tonge was Mayor in 1401 and 1403.

and of good name and fame that cane be chosen by the said mayre and vi or iiij at the leste of the Juratts Aforesaid and before them to make an oth by the wordys of the gospell at soche tyme as any of them ys chosen that they shall be trew lyege men to the Kyng Harry the VI. Kyng of Yngland and to hys heyrys Kyngs of Yngland and to be redy to the mayers semauuns or to hys lycfenaunt to do all maner and lefull comaundements and in especyall to do execusyon of the pyllyry\* kukyng stole† brekyng of bakers ovens Secolds Cutpursys and Bawdys.

“For the whych Servysse duly to be don they shall of every Tonne Wyne that they Wynde up at the key and to seller ageyne, xij d. And for selleryng only—for every barell heryng, 1 d. ob. Every heryng, ob. Every Bune Samon of straunger, ij d. Every quarter whete malte Barly or other cornys to be borne frome the howsyng off the kay syde unto the shyp, ob. And for every quarter off the forsaid graynes born from any other strete withyn the said Fraunchyse to the shyp, 1 d.

“Item for every chalder Colys, iiij d. Every quarter salt, 1 d. ob. And for portage of all other Merchaundysse they to take after the rate of the weyght ther off.

“Allso they furthymore shall swere truly to bere All ale & bere that ys browyn to sale of the brewers of the said towne solde to tappysteris of the said Towne Bryngyng Ageyn to ye Brewers the vessells of the said ale & bere at soche tyme As they ben full spendyd yf they can fynde the said vessells in the said tappisters housys takyng of the Brewer for every barell for his labours, 1 d. And another peny of Tappyster. And also they shall not procure nor stei non of the said Tapysters from on Brewer tyll Another ne dyffame noo Brewers chaffer. And yt can be dwly provyd by complaynt made by fore the said mayor or any other after comyng that all or any of the said porters labour procurr’ or styrr in A maner Above rehersyd than twoo tymys to be Amercyd. And the thyrde tyme to lesse hys offyce for a yere and a day and theye bodyys to be punyshed at the Mayer’s Wyll.

“More over they shall swere that withyn two dayes next after the Beryng day of the foresaid ale and bere to come to the Brewers house and ther offre them duly to tayll or score with them every Barrell Binne & kylderkyng that they have so born whedyr too whom in what place they have soo born. And yf yt kin afterward be duly provyd by the said Brewers or any of them by fore the said Mayer or any other Mayer hereafter comyng that they gave they said Wessells of Ale and Bere to other personys contrary to the scooryng or Tayllyng. And yt so provyd twoo tymes to make A fyne of the double of every suche barell or kylderkyng that on parte to the

\* An engine of wood for exposing offenders to public view and making them infamous. The punishment of the pillory was abolished by Stat. I. Vict. c. 23.

† A seat at the end of a beam, used for ducking “common scolds.” It was also a punishment inflicted on brewers and bakers transgressing the laws, who were ducked in stinking water. One formerly used at Fordwich may still be seen there.

mayer and that other to the party so grevyd. And the thyrd tyme to lese hys offyce of portershypp for ever. And yff yt happe that yn defaute or necligence of the said portouris or off any of them any vessell of wyne ale or bere vitayll or maner of marchaundyse to be lost or consumyd that then they make Amendys to the partyes so grevyd As the mayer for the tyme beyng and hys said feleshyp woll awarde. And yf the said portours or sufficient depute for them be not redy at warnyng resonable to bere the marchaundys goodys and Brewers Ale and Bere in tyme resonable off olde tyme acostumed that than that defaute in them so duly provyde twoo tymes to be amercyd and at the thyrd tyme to make a grevous fyne after the dyscressyon off the mayer.

“Also it ys ordeynyd by the said Mayer and hys felowys yff any marchaunt or vytailler off the said towne on ther partye interrypt let or breke any of the said Articules in the said ordinaunce comprehendyd tociens quociens to pay to the said mayer, xx d. And yff any Brewer of the said towne breke any of the said Articules on ther partie everyche of them to pay tociens quociens to the said mayer, vj s. viij d.

“Furthyemore yt ys ordeyned by the said Mayer & hys feleshyp after the dyssece of everyche off the portours or ells whan any off them woll sell or yeve their offyce that of the money so solde & reseyyvd, xld. there off to be paid to the use and profyte of the cominalte a forsaid and xx d. to be delyve’ to the Wardens of the chyrch worke. And also eche off the saide portours shall have resonable exkypson off—xl dayes in the hole yer by lycens off the Aldyrman to them yerly be the said Mayer assygned fyndyng a sufficiaunt depute in his absence.”



# EXTRACTS FROM THE ACCOUNT BOOKS OF CAPTAIN JOHN HARVEY, R.N., MAYOR OF SANDWICH 1774-5.

BY THOMAS DORMAN.

THE following accounts are extracted from papers in the possession of John James Harvey, Esq., of Woodlands, through whose kind permission I have been allowed to make this copy. They detail the expenses incurred by his great-grandfather Captain J. Harvey, R.N., on being elected first a Jurat, and subsequently Mayor of Sandwich, upwards of a century ago. Captain Harvey commanded the *Brunswick* on the glorious 1st of June 1794, and died on the 30th of the same month from wounds received in the battle, to the success of which he so materially contributed.

The accounts are very interesting, as they not only give the prices of various articles of consumption at that date, but they enable us to form some idea of the proceedings upon such occasions. Captain Harvey was so precise in his accounts that he first charges himself with the value of the presents he received from his friends, and afterwards deducts it to shew the actual net cost, while his thrift is disclosed in the alteration of Mr. Wise's Jurat's gown to fit the new wearer.

The tenders (attendants) on the newly-elected Jurat or Mayor; the band, consisting on the first occasion of four fiddles and two drummers;\* the women at sixpence a head strewing herbs in the path of the newly elected; the ribbon for cockades; the colourmen (men bearing flags); the freemen paid for their votes, even when absent from home; and the winding up with a grand smash of broken windows, glasses, pots, and punch ladles, form altogether a vivid Hogarthian picture of the proceedings.

The treats on election-day appear to have been given at some Inn, as there is a charge in the Mayor's account of £1 1s. for "use of the house where I gave the treat." But the dinners seem to have been held at the Mayor's private house, as there are only charges for bringing and carrying home the tables, etc., and gratuities to the servants of the Mayor's friends for "dressing the victuals."

There is no mention of the number of guests for whom the two dinners, given by the Mayor, were provided. As the dinner, given

\* May we suggest that from the use of such bands as these the old saying is derived, "that is all fiddle and drum."

on his election as Jurat, to his brethren the Mayor and Jurats, thirteen in all, cost about one-fourth of the expense of the two later dinners, no doubt other friends and officials were also invited; otherwise the allowance on the first occasion, of twenty-two bottles of wine and twelve bottles of spirits, supposing the one bottle of common brandy to be for the mince-meat, would appear to be calculated on a most liberal scale, to say nothing of the three gallons of porter and one gallon of Dorsetshire ale.

The various items give a good idea of the menu for a Corporation Banquet in Sandwich at that period, but I should like to point out that our ancestors appear to have anticipated the modern custom of commencing a dinner with oysters, as there were two gallons provided upon each occasion, costing with carriage only 3*s.* 11*d.* in all, and it should be noted also that the vegetables are conspicuous by their absence, only 10*d.* being allowed for greens, etc., on the first occasion and 5*d.* on the second.

ACCOUNT OF EXPENCES, ETC., WHEN I WAS ELECTED A JURAT ON  
NOVEMBER Y<sup>e</sup> 21<sup>st</sup> 1772.

|                                                                                                            | £  | s. | d.  |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|----|-----|
| To four half Ankers of Gin ... ..                                                                          | 4  | 1  | 3   |
| One half Anker & a piece of Rum ... ..                                                                     | 1  | 16 | 0   |
| Two half Ankers of Brandy ... ..                                                                           | 2  | 8  | 0   |
| 5 Doz <sup>n</sup> 7 Bottles of Wine ... ..                                                                | 5  | 10 | 6   |
| Four H <sup>dds</sup> of Beer, two from M <sup>rs</sup> Bradly & two from M <sup>r</sup><br>Stewart ... .. | 10 | 16 | 0   |
| 17½ of Sugar ... ..                                                                                        | 0  | 11 | 10½ |
| 130 lb. Cheshire Cheese at 5 <sup>d</sup> ¼ ... ..                                                         | 2  | 5  | 0½  |
| 12 lb. Candles at 7/8 ... ..                                                                               | 0  | 7  | 8   |
| 25¼ lb. Tobacco (12 <sup>lb</sup> at 1/4 and y <sup>e</sup> rest at 1/6) ... ..                            | 1  | 14 | 2   |
| 20 Doz <sup>n</sup> Lemons ... ..                                                                          | 1  | 4  | 8   |
| 63 Loafs (of half Gallon each) ... ..                                                                      | 1  | 19 | 6   |
| 11 Doz <sup>n</sup> of Butter Rolls 4/7 Sack of Coals 1/6½ ... ..                                          | 0  | 6  | 1½  |
| 18 lb. of Rump Beef at 3½ 5/3 Shoulder of Mutton 3/4<br>for Tenders ... ..                                 | 0  | 8  | 7   |
| 3 Doz. of 4 y <sup>ds</sup> of Ribbon for 40 Cockades ... ..                                               | 0  | 18 | 4   |
| Paid for Broken Glasses 8/ ... ..                                                                          | £0 | 8  | 0   |
| 11 Pots at 6 <sup>d</sup> ... ..                                                                           | 0  | 5  | 6   |
| 2 Pitcher ... ..                                                                                           | 0  | 1  | 9   |
| 2 do. Brown ... ..                                                                                         | 0  | 1  | 0   |
| 11 Pots at 5 ... ..                                                                                        | 0  | 4  | 7   |
|                                                                                                            | 1  | 0  | 10  |
| Mending a Silver punch Ladle ... ..                                                                        | 0  | 4  | 6   |
| Paramor y <sup>e</sup> Carpenter fitting y <sup>e</sup> Tables &c. at y <sup>e</sup> house ... ..          | 0  | 8  | 6   |
| Fowle y <sup>e</sup> Glazier mending y <sup>e</sup> Windows y <sup>t</sup> were broke . ... ..             | 1  | 1  | 0   |
| For cleaning the House and brooms ... ..                                                                   | 0  | 2  | 2   |
| To Four Fiddles 1 <sup>e</sup> 1 <sup>a</sup> 0 <sup>d</sup> two Drummers 5 <sup>sh</sup> ... ..           | 1  | 6  | 0   |
| To 30 Women (Herb Strewers) a 6 <sup>d</sup> ... ..                                                        | 0  | 15 | 0   |
| To Six Gross of Pipes ... ..                                                                               | 0  | 12 | 8   |

# 224      MAYOR'S DINNER AT SANDWICH, 1774.

|                                                                                                                                                                        | £   | s. | d.  |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|----|-----|
| To Mr Stone as Manager & Tender 3 days .....                                                                                                                           | 0   | 10 | 0   |
| To Mr Parlet 3 days as Tender at 2 6 .....                                                                                                                             | 0   | 7  | 6   |
| To 7 Tenders 2 days at 2 6 .....                                                                                                                                       | 1   | 15 | 0   |
| To Appleton one Day as Tender tho' not there 2 6 Ham-<br>mond as Doorkeeper y <sup>e</sup> day of the Choice 1 mending<br>a Silver Ladle of Roger Taylors broke 4/6 .. | 0   | 3  | 6   |
| To Mr Baker mending the draws that were broke .....                                                                                                                    | 0   | 5  | 6   |
| Colourmen at Sam. Ferriers 1 1 0 Ringers at Curlings<br>1 1 0 .....                                                                                                    | 0   | 1  | 0   |
| Handbells at Brothers 0 10 6 .....                                                                                                                                     | 2   | 2  | 0   |
| Spent going about Town 4/ Chaise & Expence to Deal<br>for Rum 8/ .....                                                                                                 | 0   | 10 | 6   |
|                                                                                                                                                                        | 0   | 12 | 0   |
|                                                                                                                                                                        | £45 | 15 | 4½  |
| To new fitting the Jurats gown which belonged to Mr<br>Wise                                                                                                            | 1   | 7  | 6   |
| For Velvet 1½ Yard at 16/ .....                                                                                                                                        |     |    |     |
| Taylor .....                                                                                                                                                           | £1  | 4  | 0   |
| To Mr Gill Beadle standing at y <sup>e</sup> door day of Election                                                                                                      | 0   | 2  | 6   |
| At the Flour de Luce on the day 1 qualified &c. ....                                                                                                                   | 0   | 2  | 6   |
| Expence of the dinner to Mayor & Jurats Nov. 1773...                                                                                                                   | 2   | 18 | 0   |
| Total Expence of being elected a Jurat .....                                                                                                                           | £50 | 5  | 10½ |

## ACCOUNT OF EXPENCES, IN BEING ELECTED MAYOR 5<sup>th</sup> DEC<sup>r</sup> 1774.

|                                                                                                    | £ | s. | d. |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---|----|----|
| 1 Butt of Beer of 108 Gall <sup>ns</sup> from Bradly .....                                         | 5 | 8  | 0  |
| 1 do. of 118 Gall <sup>ns</sup> from Mr Stewart .....                                              | 5 | 18 | 0  |
| 5 half Ankers of Gin at 15/ .....                                                                  | 3 | 15 | 0  |
| One half Anker and a half of Brandy .....                                                          | 1 | 16 | 0  |
| 6 Gallons of Rum at 5/ .....                                                                       | 1 | 10 | 0  |
| 3½ Doz <sup>n</sup> Port Wine at 19/ .....                                                         | 3 | 6  | 6  |
| 1 Doz <sup>n</sup> Lisbon at 17/ .....                                                             | 0 | 17 | 0  |
| 10 Bottles of Vidonia* .....                                                                       | 0 | 10 | 0  |
| 13 <sup>lb</sup> Sugar at 8 <sup>d</sup> .....                                                     | 0 | 8  | 8  |
| 20 Doz <sup>n</sup> Lemons at 1/6 .....                                                            | 1 | 10 | 0  |
| 24 <sup>lb</sup> Tobacco 1 <sup>£</sup> 13 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> 8 Gross of pipes 17/8 ..... | 2 | 11 | 2  |
| 62 half Gall. Loaves at 8 <sup>d</sup> £2 1 6, 11 Doz. Butter Rolls<br>5/6 .....                   | 2 | 7  | 0  |
| 15 <sup>lb</sup> Candles .....                                                                     | 0 | 9  | 0  |
| 18 <sup>lb</sup> Rump of Beef 6/ 10½ lb. Leg of Mutton 3/11 for<br>the Tenders .....               | 0 | 9  | 11 |
| 6 <sup>lb</sup> Coorse Sugar 2/10½ 2 Sacks of Coals 2/11 .....                                     | 0 | 5  | 9½ |
| 106 <sup>lb</sup> Cheshire Cheese at 4¼ <sup>d</sup> .....                                         | 1 | 18 | 0½ |
| 58 Yards of Ribbon for Cockades .....                                                              | 1 | 9  | 0  |

\* A white wine from Teneriffe resembling Madeira, but inferior in quality, and of a tart flavour—Imp. Diet.

# MAYOR'S DINNER AT SANDWICH, 1774. 225

|                                                                                                                                         | £   | s. | d. |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|----|----|
| 3 Drummers 7/6 6 Fiddlers & a Trumpeter £1 1 0 .....                                                                                    | 1   | 8  | 6  |
| Ringers (at y <sup>e</sup> George) £1 1 0 Handbells (at 3 Colts) 10/6 .....                                                             | 1   | 11 | 6  |
| Colourmen at 3 Kings .....                                                                                                              | 1   | 11 | 6  |
| Beadle standing at y <sup>e</sup> Door 2/6 Two Constables at night 5/.....                                                              | 0   | 7  | 6  |
| Laurence the Sergeant for Mayors stick .....                                                                                            | 0   | 2  | 6  |
| Mr Stone 10/6 Parlet 3 days 7/6 .....                                                                                                   | 0   | 18 | 0  |
| Molland, Knight, Arden, Brown, Fennell, Sandwell, Gardner 2 days 5/ .....                                                               | 1   | 15 | 0  |
| To Baker for the use of the House where I gave the treat .....                                                                          | 1   | 1  | 0  |
| To Fowle Glazier mending the Windows that were broke Broken Wine Glasses 3/6 Broken Pots 9/11 3 Doz <sup>n</sup> Bottles broke 7/6..... | 1   | 0  | 11 |
| Herb Strewers 15/ .....                                                                                                                 | 0   | 15 | 0  |
| Paramor Carpenter fitting up the House 14/ Women cleaning House 2/.....                                                                 | 0   | 16 | 0  |
| Forfeit paid the first Court day .....                                                                                                  | 0   | 2  | 0  |
| To two Constables standing at the Door the day of Election .....                                                                        | 0   | 2  | 0  |
|                                                                                                                                         | £46 | 9  | 3  |
| To the Freemen for voting including 9 men absent in the Hoys .....                                                                      | 13  | 18 | 0  |
| Total expence of Election the 5 <sup>th</sup> Dec <sup>r</sup> 1774 ...                                                                 | £60 | 7  | 3  |

## EXPENCE OF THE DINNER ON THURSDAY 8<sup>th</sup> DEC<sup>r</sup> 1774 ENTERING ON THE OFFICE OF MAYOR.

|                                                                                           | £ | s. | d.                            |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---|----|-------------------------------|
| 9 Bottles of Port at 19/ .....                                                            | 0 | 13 | 9                             |
| 9 D <sup>o</sup> Sherry at 20/ .....                                                      | 0 | 15 | 0                             |
| 7 D <sup>o</sup> Rum at 1/6 .....                                                         | 0 | 10 | 6                             |
| 4 D <sup>o</sup> Coniac Brandy at 2/3 .....                                               | 0 | 9  | 0                             |
| 1 D <sup>o</sup> Common D <sup>o</sup> a 1/3 .....                                        | 0 | 1  | 3                             |
| 4 D <sup>o</sup> Vidonia Wine .....                                                       | 0 | 4  | 0                             |
| 1 D <sup>o</sup> Gin .....                                                                | 0 | 1  | 0                             |
| 3 Gall <sup>ns</sup> Porter 4/ 1 Gall Dorsetsh. 3/ .....                                  | 0 | 7  | 0                             |
| 7 Doz <sup>n</sup> Lemons a 1/6 .....                                                     | 0 | 10 | 6                             |
| 5 lb. Sugar a 8 <sup>d</sup> .....                                                        | 0 | 3  | 4                             |
| 6 Coup <sup>e</sup> Fowls .....                                                           | 0 | 13 | 0                             |
| 2 Geese .....                                                                             | 0 | 8  | 0                             |
| 2 Turkeys .....                                                                           | 0 | 9  | 0                             |
| 6 Pidgeons .....                                                                          | 0 | 1  | 6                             |
| 2 Hares at 1/6 .....                                                                      | 0 | 3  | 0                             |
| 2 Pigs .....                                                                              | 0 | 6  | 6 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub> |
| 1 Chine of Pork 18 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub> lb. at 4 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub> ..... | 0 | 6  | 11                            |
| 1 Neck of D <sup>o</sup> 10 <sup>lb</sup> a 4 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub> .....           | 0 | 3  | 9                             |
| 1 Surloin of Beef 29 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub> <sup>lb</sup> includ. weigh meat .....   | 0 | 9  | 10                            |



# 226 MAYOR'S DINNERS AT SANDWICH, 1774-5.

|                                                                                        | £ | s. | d.                           |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---|----|------------------------------|
| 1 Leg of Veal 16 <sup>3</sup> <sub>4</sub> lb at 5 <sup>d</sup> .....                  | 0 | 6  | 11 <sup>1</sup> <sub>2</sub> |
| 1 Ham 19 <sup>3</sup> <sub>4</sub> lb a 8 <sup>d</sup> & carriage 6 <sup>d</sup> ..... | 0 | 13 | 6                            |
| 1 Do 12 <sup>lb</sup> .....                                                            | 0 | 8  | 0                            |
| 7 <sup>lb</sup> Fresh Butter at 7 <sup>d</sup> .....                                   | 0 | 4  | 1                            |
| 6 <sup>lb</sup> Salt Do a 6 <sup>d</sup> .....                                         | 0 | 3  | 0                            |
| 2 <sup>lb</sup> Suet .....                                                             | 0 | 0  | 8                            |
| Apples 1/ Preserves 1 6 1 Gall <sup>n</sup> Pears 8 <sup>d</sup> .....                 | 0 | 3  | 2                            |
| 1 Gall. Flour 1/2 Milk 6 <sup>d</sup> Rice 2 <sup>lb</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> .....        | 0 | 2  | 2                            |
| 5 <sup>lb</sup> Cheese 2/ 3 <sup>lb</sup> Mould Candles 2/ .....                       | 0 | 4  | 0                            |
| Biscuits 10 <sup>d</sup> Tea Coffee & Sugar 2/ .....                                   | 0 | 2  | 10                           |
| Baking Tarts pyes & Puddings .....                                                     | 0 | 2  | 6                            |
| Almonds <sup>1</sup> <sub>4</sub> 5 <sup>d</sup> 2 Gall Oysters & carriage 2/2 .....   | 0 | 2  | 7                            |
| Currants Raisons & sugar for Mince meat .....                                          | 0 | 1  | 9 <sup>1</sup> <sub>2</sub>  |
| 40 Eggs for Puddings &c. ....                                                          | 0 | 2  | 0                            |
| Mince Meat .....                                                                       | 0 | 3  | 6                            |
| 7 Wine Glasses broke .....                                                             | 0 | 1  | 9                            |
| M <sup>rs</sup> Woodruff 4 days .....                                                  | 0 | 4  | 0                            |
| Tho <sup>s</sup> Woodruff 6 days .....                                                 | 0 | 3  | 6                            |
| Gave our own Servants .....                                                            | 0 | 5  | 0                            |
| Gave Matson Bradly Smithers & White's servants<br>dressing victuals .....              | 0 | 4  | 0                            |
| Fennel & Parlet bringing & carrying home of Tables &c. ....                            | 0 | 2  | 0                            |
| Mustard 5 <sup>d</sup> Greens &c 10 <sup>d</sup> .....                                 | 0 | 1  | 3                            |
| 6 half Gall <sup>n</sup> White Loaves at 8 <sup>d</sup> .....                          | 0 | 4  | 0                            |

£11 3 1<sup>3</sup><sub>4</sub>

Received of the above in presents as under viz. :—

|                                                                     |    |    |   |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------|----|----|---|
| From Barston 2 Coup Fowls .....                                     | £0 | 6  | 0 |
| Neck of Pork 12 lb. 4/6 2 Geese 8/ 1 Tur-<br>key 4/6 .....          | 0  | 17 | 0 |
| 3 lb. Butter 1/9 Mince Meat 3/6 Brother<br>Henry a Turkey 4/6 ..... | 0  | 9  | 9 |
| Mr Nairne a Hare 1/6 M <sup>rs</sup> Curling Do 1/6 .....           | 0  | 3  | 0 |
| Mr Hatch 6 Pidgeons .....                                           | 0  | 1  | 6 |

Received in presents ..... 1 17 3

Nett expence of dinner ..... £9 5 10<sup>3</sup><sub>4</sub>

## EXPENCE OF THE DINNER ON MONDAY 4 DEC<sup>r</sup> 1775 GOING OUT OF OFFICE OF MAYOR.

|                          | £ | s. | d. |
|--------------------------|---|----|----|
| 13 Bottles of Port ..... | 0 | 19 | 0  |
| 8 Do Sherry .....        | 0 | 13 | 0  |
| 2 Do Vidonia .....       | 0 | 2  | 0  |
| 3 Do Coniac Brandy ..... | 0 | 6  | 0  |
| 5 Do of best Rum .....   | 0 | 7  | 6  |
| 3 Do of Gin .....        | 0 | 3  | 0  |
| 1 Do Common Brandy ..... | 0 | 1  | 6  |
| 2 Do Common Rum .....    | 0 | 3  | 0  |

# MAYOR'S DINNER AT SANDWICH, 1775. 227

|                                                                                                                                        | £          | s.        | d.                                |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------|-----------|-----------------------------------|
| 4 Gall <sup>ns</sup> Porter 5/4 4 D <sup>o</sup> Strong Beer 5/4 .....                                                                 | 0          | 10        | 8                                 |
| 6 Doz <sup>n</sup> & 2 Lemons.....                                                                                                     | 0          | 8         | 4 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>     |
| 4 lb. Sugar .....                                                                                                                      | 0          | 2         | 6                                 |
| 6 Couple of Fowls .....                                                                                                                | 0          | 13        | 0                                 |
| 2 Geese .....                                                                                                                          | 0          | 8         | 0                                 |
| 2 Turkeys .....                                                                                                                        | 0          | 9         | 0                                 |
| 2 Hares.....                                                                                                                           | 0          | 3         | 0                                 |
| 2 Pigs .....                                                                                                                           | 0          | 6         | 6                                 |
| 1 Chine of Pork 19 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub> lb .....                                                                                | 0          | 7         | 3 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>     |
| 1 D <sup>o</sup> 23 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub> D <sup>o</sup> .....                                                                   | 0          | 8         | 7 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>     |
| Surloin of Beef including Weigh Meat 26 <sup>lb</sup> .....                                                                            | 0          | 8         | 8                                 |
| Leg of Veal 12 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>4</sub> lb .....                                                                                    | 0          | 5         | 1                                 |
| Mutton for Herico 6 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub> lb 2/5 Suet 2 <sup>lb</sup> 8 <sup>d</sup> .....                                       | 0          | 3         | 1                                 |
| 1 Ham of 26 <sup>lb</sup> a 6 <sup>d</sup> .....                                                                                       | 0          | 13        | 0                                 |
| 1 D <sup>o</sup> of 10 <sup>lb</sup> a 8 <sup>d</sup> .....                                                                            | 0          | 6         | 8                                 |
| 6 <sup>lb</sup> of Fresh Butter .....                                                                                                  | 0          | 3         | 9                                 |
| 6 D <sup>o</sup> Salt .....                                                                                                            | 0          | 3         | 1 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>     |
| Apples 1/ preserves 1/6 Pears 3 <sup>d</sup> .....                                                                                     | 0          | 2         | 9                                 |
| 1 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub> Gall Flour 1/4 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub> Milk 6 <sup>d</sup> Rice 2 <sup>lb</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> ..... | 0          | 2         | 4 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>     |
| 6 <sup>lb</sup> Cheese 2/6 6 <sup>lb</sup> Mould Candles 4/ .....                                                                      | 0          | 6         | 6                                 |
| Mustard 5 <sup>d</sup> Greens &c. 5 <sup>d</sup> 12 Eggs 1/ .....                                                                      | 0          | 1         | 10                                |
| 6 half Gall White Loaves .....                                                                                                         | 0          | 2         | 9                                 |
| Biscuits 5 <sup>d</sup> Tea Coffee & Sugar 3/.....                                                                                     | 0          | 3         | 5                                 |
| Baking Tarts puddings pyes &c. ....                                                                                                    | 0          | 2         | 7                                 |
| Almonds 5 <sup>d</sup> 2 Gall <sup>n</sup> Oysters & carriage 1/9.....                                                                 | 0          | 2         | 2                                 |
| Currants & Sugar for Mince Meat .....                                                                                                  | 0          | 1         | 5                                 |
| 45 Eggs for pudd <sup>s</sup> & pyes 2/6 2 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub> lb Suet 10 <sup>d</sup> .....                                   | 0          | 3         | 4                                 |
| Sugar for puddings 9 <sup>d</sup> <sup>1</sup> / <sub>4</sub> lb wax tapers 9 <sup>d</sup> .....                                       | 0          | 1         | 6                                 |
| Sweetmeats & spices 1/ Tongue 1/6 .....                                                                                                | 0          | 2         | 6                                 |
| Pipes 2/6 Tobacco 1/4.....                                                                                                             | 0          | 3         | 10                                |
| M <sup>rs</sup> Woodruff 4 days .....                                                                                                  | 0          | 4         | 0                                 |
| Cooks boy 2 days.....                                                                                                                  | 0          | 2         | 0                                 |
| Bradly Servants 2/ Matson . . . 3/.....                                                                                                | 0          | 5         | 0                                 |
| J. Matson 2/ Keeler 1/ Solly 1/ White 1/ Serv <sup>ts</sup> .....                                                                      | 0          | 5         | 0                                 |
| Smithers D <sup>o</sup> .....                                                                                                          | 0          | 1         | 0                                 |
| Debock bringing and carrying Home Tables .....                                                                                         | 0          | 2         | 6                                 |
| Gave our own Servants 2/6 each .....                                                                                                   | 0          | 5         | 0                                 |
| <b>Total Expence of Dinner .....</b>                                                                                                   | <b>£11</b> | <b>16</b> | <b>9<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub></b> |
| Received of the above in presents viz. :—                                                                                              |            |           |                                   |
| From Barton 6 Coup. Fowls.....                                                                                                         | £0         | 13        | 0                                 |
| 2 Geese .....                                                                                                                          | 0          | 8         | 0                                 |
| 2 Turkeys .....                                                                                                                        | 0          | 9         | 0                                 |
| 2 Pigs .....                                                                                                                           | 0          | 6         | 6                                 |
| 12 Eggs .....                                                                                                                          | 0          | 1         | 0                                 |
| Broth <sup>r</sup> J. Matson 2 Hares .....                                                                                             | 0          | 3         | 0                                 |
| <b>Received in presents .....</b>                                                                                                      | <b>2</b>   | <b>0</b>  | <b>6</b>                          |
| <b>Expence of the Dinner .....</b>                                                                                                     | <b>£9</b>  | <b>16</b> | <b>3<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub></b> |

## SANDGATE CASTLE, A.D. 1539-40.

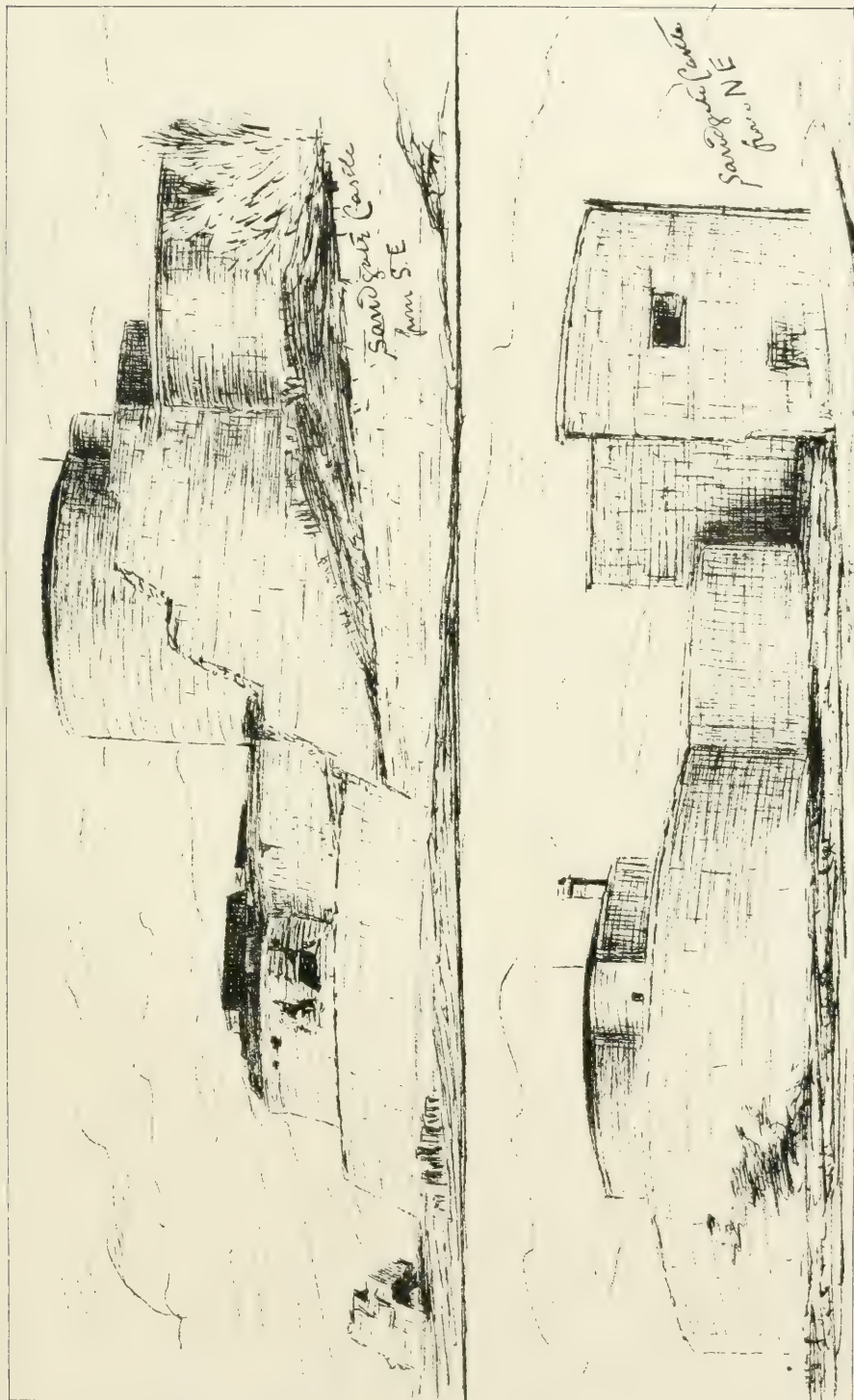
BY WILLIAM LOFTIE RUTTON, F.S.A.

AMONG the Harleian Manuscripts at the British Museum happily survives the "Ledger" kept during the building of this fort or castle, one of several constructed by Henry VIII. for the defence of the southern coast. In it are found full particulars of the expenditure:—the cost of materials, and the sources from which they were derived; the wages of artisans and labourers, and the manner in which the money for their monthly pay was procured and brought to them at Sandgate; the names and remuneration of the officers; and the mention of parts and details of the building no longer existing.

The ledger consists of two folio volumes, numbered respectively 1647 and 1651 in the Harleian collection. When the Index to these MSS. was printed in 1808, the twin volumes seem to have been in their original vellum covers, on which their titles in black letter were inscribed. Afterwards, however, the original covers were replaced by flimsy marble-papered "boards" with weak leather backs, and on the fly-leaves were pasted (to the detriment of the lettering which, apparently from the moisture, has been in part rendered illegible) the portion of the vellum inscribed with the titles. These run thus: On the first volume, "*The Forst, the ii<sup>do</sup>, iii<sup>do</sup>, iiiii<sup>th</sup>, v<sup>th</sup>, vi<sup>th</sup>, viii<sup>th</sup>, viiiiii<sup>th</sup>, and the ix<sup>th</sup> boke of the leger of the workes of the Kynges Castell at Sandgate in the tyme of Thoms Cockes and Rychard Keys Esquyers Comyshoners there*" [etc. now illegible]; and on the second volume, "*The x<sup>th</sup>, the xi<sup>th</sup>, xii<sup>th</sup>, xiii<sup>th</sup>, xiiii<sup>th</sup>, xv<sup>th</sup>, xvi<sup>th</sup>, xvii<sup>th</sup>, xviii<sup>th</sup>, and the xix<sup>th</sup> boke of the leger of the workes of the Kynges Castelle of Sandgate in Kent in the tyme of Reynold Scott Esquyer beyng surveyour thereof and Richard Keys Esquyer then beyng sole Paymaster of the said Workes.*"

The two volumes together contain about 350 carefully written pages, and the clerk, Thomas Busshe, has embellished his pages with wonderfully elaborated initials, often showing considerable skill. Foliated scrollwork is the usual ornament, and in it human faces more or less grotesque are occasionally introduced; one clever sketch, for instance, portrays an elderly goodwife wearing the head-dress proper to the Tudor times of the draughtsman.

The arithmetic of the ledger, which is that of the time, is clumsy and inconvenient. The Roman numerals are used throughout, the impracticability of the system being very apparent when addition is required; for instead of the orderly columns of units,



SANDGATE CASTLE. FROM THE SOUTH EAST, AND FROM THE NORTH EAST





tens, and hundreds to which we are accustomed, we have unequal files of numerals; eight letters stand for 88, and two for 90. Addition thus becomes intolerable. The *summa pagine*—"Sm. Pagin"—at the foot of each page, is neither carried forward nor added to the sum of the next page, nor are the sums of the pages ever brought together and their total shown. On the last page of each month's account is found: "Sum of all this whole book of the      th pay;" to check which an auditor would have to gather together the sums of the pages and make the addition. Such a system of course conduces to error and facilitates fraud, but in this case, although I found occasional errors, and could not always make my addition agree with that of the clerk, the difference between us finally is but slight. One other difficulty to the uninitiated must be noticed, *viz.*, such complications as "xii<sup>xx</sup>xvi li." for 12 score and 16 lbs. (=256 lbs.), or "xxvii li. and di. at ijd. ob.," for 27½ lbs. at 2½d. Throughout the two volumes, the Arabic numerals now universally used are found but once, *viz.*, in the year date of an "empeion," or purchase, in the fifth month, "xii daye of Septembre An<sup>o</sup> 1539."

Having carefully examined the accounts, I have classified the information they afford, hoping thus to present it to my readers in the most convenient and intelligible form. But before giving attention to the building of the Castle a few lines are, I think, demanded relative to antecedents at Sandgate.

Hasted, as evidence of the existence of a castle preceding that built by Henry VIII., quotes a writ of Richard II. (Rymer's *Foedera*, ed. 1709, viii., 49) directing the Captain of Sandgate Castle to admit Henry of Lancaster, Duke of Hereford (afterwards Henry IV.), then banished the realm, there to tarry with his family for six weeks. This writ, however, is accompanied and immediately preceded by another of same date (3 October 1398) and of like tenor, directed to the Captain of Calais, and considering the fact of there being a castle at Sangatte (in English documents written Sandgate) about nine miles from Calais on the French coast and within the English pale, the identity of date of the writs, and the improbability that the King when banishing his dangerous cousin should permit him to tarry six weeks on the Kentish coast, we can scarcely doubt that the French Sangatte was implied. This writ, of which the purport has been misunderstood, is the sole basis of belief in a mediæval castle at Sandgate in Kent. But although dismissing as an error the existence of a castle prior to that which now concerns us, it is clear from the evidence adduced in the *Archæologia* (iii., 244), and in Philipot's *Villare Cantianum*, that from the earliest times the "gate" from the shore through the Kentish cliffs into the country had been the object of daily and nightly watch and ward; yet no stronghold or watchtower is mentioned, nor in the record before us of the building of Henry VIII.'s Castle is there any mention of old foundations or old material; on the contrary, without any such mention, we are clearly informed of the founding of the new structure.

The object of Henry VIII. in erecting castles and bulwarks along the coast is thus quaintly given by Lambarde in his *Pereambulation of Kent* (1570): "Of this I hold me well assured, that King Henry VIII. having shaken off the intolerable yoke of the Popish tyranny, and espying that the Emperor was offended by the divorce of Queen Katherine his wife, and that the French King had coupled the *Dolphine* his son to the Pope's niece, and married his daughter to the King of Scots, so that he might more justly suspect them all than safely trust any one, determined (by the aid of God) to stand upon his own guard and defence; and without sparing any cost he builded castles, platforms, and blockhouses in all needful places of the Realm. And amongst other, fearing least the ease and advantage of descending on land at this part [*Deal*] should give occasion or hardness to the enemies to invade him, he erected near together three fortifications which might at all times keep and beat [*sic*] the landing-place, that is to say, Sandown, Deal, and Walmer."

Let us now learn from the ledger what it has to tell concerning the building of the Castle at Sandgate. In quoting the accounts I shall not always follow the spelling, as to do so would, I think, scarcely be to the reader's convenience; for, defined orthography not having then been reached, the clerk apparently wrote as seemed good to him at the moment, among many variations sometimes even giving to the word the form it now wears. The diction, however, will be preserved, with many examples of the old spelling.

*Commencement and Progress of the Work.*—The second leaf of the first volume of the ledger is inscribed: "The building of the King's Castle of Sangate [*sic*] from Sunday, the 30th day of March, unto Sunday, the 27th day of April, by the space of one month;" and on the reverse page: "Anno 30° & 31° Regni Regis Henrici Octavi." The Sundays though named are not, I think, included in the working month; the masons, however, are each month described as "labouring their holy days and vigils," but there seems to have been general exemption from labour on Sundays, although certain overseers and clerks were paid for the week of seven days.

The first page of the account for each month is headed in this manner: "Payments made and paid for Our Sovereign Lord the King's Grace, for his building there done of and by Master Thomas Cocks and Richard Keys, Commissioners of the said building, as well for all manner of empcions [*purchases*] necessary, and carriages, as also wages to all manner of artificers and labourers, purveyors, clerks, and overseers, that is to say, from Sunday, the 30th day of March, unto Sunday, the 27th day of April, by the space of one month." The masons of course come first in the lists, and the description of their employment during the first month indicates the commencement of the Castle from its foundations. They are scappling, *i.e.* roughly shaping the stone, and "laying it for the foundation and building of the foresaid Castle." The same indication appears in the work of the "scapplemen and rockbreakers," they are "digging and casting beach from the foundation of the Castle,

breaking rocks, carrying them from the sea, and loading earth and stone." There is nothing to suggest that any old foundations were dealt with.

Here it may be well to notice the belief common at Sandgate that the Castle was built on a platform of timber resting on piles. This conjecture had its origin in the exposure of piles some years since, when, by the action of the sea, the southern section of the wall had been undermined and greatly damaged. As far as shown by excavations for sewers, *etc.*, nothing but beach is to be met within a considerable depth; "digging and casting of beach from the foundation of the Castle" is described as one of the first operations towards its erection, and this "casting of beach" is found in the accounts onward to the twelfth month. The ledger has no mention of pile driving, or of carpenters employed on a timber sub-structure; indeed, during the first month four carpenters only are on the list, and their work is described as making barrows, hods, *etc.*, and helving tools; in the second month no carpenters appear to have worked at the Castle; and not before the third month did they muster strongly, when 22 are returned in the account as, in addition to making necessary plant, framing timber (which I suppose to imply floors, roofs, doors, windows, *etc.*), and erecting a forge. I am inclined to think that the discovered piles had been driven for the defence of the walls in years subsequent to the building of the Castle, and after one of the many occasions when they had been injured by the sea, the assaults of which would no doubt have been more ably resisted had the foundations been originally laid securely at a greater depth.

During the first month the total number of men receiving pay was 255; of these, 102 were masons building or getting stone; 4 were carpenters making the plant, *viz.*, barrows of all kinds, hods, mortar bosses and tubs, and helving tools; 4 sawyers; 17 lime-burners; 28 wood-fellers; and the remainder, with 12 overseers and clerks, were carters of materials. The amount of the first pay was £130 8s. 10½*d.*, which, at the present time to appreciate, we may perhaps multiply by nine.

The number of men was doubled in the second month, and their augmentation continued up to the sixth month—that ending 14th September—when the accounts show that 843 men were employed, and £469 19s. 0¾*d.* was spent; this being the highest monthly pay in 1539. In regard to the number of men it must not be understood that the 843 worked the whole month through; many were employed for only a part of the time, and the work of the carters was especially intermittent. Thus, for this month we should take 500 as about the average number working daily at the Castle or near at hand, and to this add an intermittent number of carters, chiefly of timber, the average of which cannot without a very troublesome calculation be ascertained. The 500 may thus be classified: Masons and stonegetters, 74; bricklayers, 103; carpenters and sawyers, 51; plumbers, 5; lime-burners, 16; labourers, 216; carters of stone from the quarry, 21; overseers and clerks, 14. After the



sixth month, and as the winter approached, the men decreased in number, until in the ninth month, ending 7th December, there were but 108 men on the list, the sum of the pay being £57 1s. 10d. The tenth month then commenced, but was cut short on the 20th December, from which day there were Christmas holidays for three weeks, during which all work was suspended, three men only being left to keep watch and ward over the rising Castle, the materials and stores.

At this halting place, it is convenient to mention what is gathered touching the workmen's lodgings. Were there houses at Sandgate before the building of the Castle? We hear of one only. In the accounts for the thirteenth month (not yet reached) there is mention of 20s. paid as a year's farm of a house hired of one William Jenkyn "to keep the King's money, and as a place to pay it out again;" also in the nineteenth and last month half a year's rent is paid for "the King's Pay House." In the valuable "Plan of Sandgate Castle and parts adjacent," made in 1725 (one of a very interesting Kentish collection, Brit. Mus., King's Library, xviii., 48), there appears only one house with two or three outbuildings attached, close to the Castle on the Hythe side. Possibly this house, or one standing in 1539 on the same site, may have been that used as the King's pay house. Mr. Fynmore of Sandgate, to whom I am much indebted for information, thinks the Fleur de Lis public-house may yet represent it. Nichols, the writer of the *Royal Progresses*, 1788, says that as lately as 1775 there were only two houses beside the fort, and with this evidence and that of the 1725 plan we may safely conclude that in 1539 no existing buildings were found to shelter the workmen. They would therefore have had to find lodging at Folkestone or Hythe, respectively two and three miles distant; but some temporary provision was made for them near their work, for we have mention in the first month of "hales," or tents, and a "pavilion;" the entries are so interesting that they must be fully given:—

*"For carriages and mending of two hailes and a pavilion from London to Sandgate, and for the reparacions of the same: Paid to the Sergeant of the Tents for the mending of two hailes and a pavilion, 14s. Paid for three baskets to carry the stakes and other stuff from the said place, 15d. Paid for carriage of hailes and pavilion wth. the timber from the Sergeant's house to the ship at London, 20d. Paid for carriage of hailes and pavilion from London to Sandgate, 7s. Paid for bringing a land [by land] of the said hailes and pavilion from Dover to Folkestone, 2s. 4d. Paid for 10 ells of canvas for mending of the pavilion, price of ell 5d., 4s. 2d. Paid more for 7 ells of canvas for reparacions of the said hailes at 5d. the ell, 2s. 6d."* Afterwards other repairs of the canvas appear in the accounts, and in addition to the tents a "lodge" was built at the quarry, the men occupying it being called "lodge men." We read also of the inn (hoops for the "inne," and a new bolt for the "yn," in the eighth and eleventh months), and as the word had then a wider meaning than now, it was probably applied to the

lodge or some other temporary erection. In the second month were purchased "rushes for the hale," as bedding perhaps, and early in December, as the winter drew on, there is the cost of thatching with broom "the house at the quarry."

*The Work resumed and finished 1540.*—The building of the Castle had been suspended on the eve of St. Thomas the Apostle (20 December 1539), and it was resumed on the 12th January 1540. A change of administration was then made, or rather this seems to have had effect during the tenth month, which comprised the fourteen days of December before the holidays, and fourteen days of January ending on the 25th. Thomas Cockes disappears as Commissioner, and his late colleague, Richard Keys, is associated in the Commission, as Paymaster, with Reinold Scott, Esq., who has now the chief charge as "Surveyor" or "Comptroller." Reinold or Reginald Scott was of Scott's Hall in Smeeth; on the completion of the Castle, or perhaps a little earlier, he was knighted, and in the next year, 1541, he became Sheriff of Kent.

During the midwinter month, December-January, of course little work could be done; 5 masons were employed in preparing stone, 7 carpenters or sawyers were kept at work, and 14 labourers were employed in the quarry; only £16 1s. 4d. was spent. The accounts of the next month show an increase in the number of men, but they made only short time; in the twelfth month, ending March 21, there was further advance, and the labour and expenditure increased until midsummer was reached. The fifteenth month, ending June 12, showed the largest pay-sheet; 900 men had been employed, and £518 spent. Deducting from the total of 900 for intermittent labour, the daily average was about 630 men; masons of various classes employed either on the building or in the quarry numbered 189; of carpenters and sawyers there were 66; lime-burners, 13; labourers, 319; carters of stone from the quarry, 36; overseers and clerks, 7. This was a strong force to be employed on a building of such moderate size, and consequently the advance was rapid. After midsummer the numbers decrease, and in the accounts of each month onwards the approach to completion is more and more evident.

In the seventeenth month preparation was made for crowning the edifice, the vanes appear, eight of them figure in the account at 5s. apiece, and "the great vane" cost 10s.; painting and gilding are provided for; the "go-jons" (*gudgeons*) for the draw-bridge are prepared; the lantern is being completed; 13s. 4d., a large price, is paid for the lock of "the utter gate;" and the guns are fixed. In the eighteenth month, in addition to paviors, plumbers, and calkers, who were at work in the previous month, we have now the painters; and the heading of the nineteenth and last month's account thus refers to the completion of the building: "Payments made fully by Richard Keys, Esquire, Paymaster of the King's works of his Castle of Sandgate in the county of Kent, in the presence and by the surveying and oversight of Reynold Scott, Esquire, surveyor of the books of the said work, for the finishing,

mending, and making of an end of the same Castle. That is to say for making of certain doors, windows for the lantern, platforms of timber and boards, and for paying of three rooms hired by great [*fixed price*]. Also certain hard-hewers for to make holes for bolts, hooks, and bars for windows; also making of gutters with other necessities. Also certain labourers to make clean the countermures and to bear out the rubbish. Also certain painters hired by the day to paint places necessary for the said Castle, by the space of one whole month, that is to say from the 5th day of September unto the 2nd day of October."

We will now gather the information afforded by the ledger in relation to each class of work executed.

*The Stone.*—Reference has already been made to the quarry; clearly it was near the Castle, though the exact position can scarcely now be defined. On the plan of 1725, before referred to, two quarries are marked, one of them 600 yards from the Castle towards Hythe, the other 900 yards distant towards Folkestone; they are on the shore apparently at low-water-mark, an awkward place for getting stone. Yet that such was the position is indicated in the accounts. In the first month "scapplemen and rockbreakers" are "breaking the rocks and carrying them *from the sea*;" in the third month the "labourers pertaining to the rocks" are engaged "in carrying of stone, not only in lading of carts but also wading in the water for to lade the *boats*, giving attendance to the *tides*, and waiting on the carts;" and in the same account appears the hire of boats "to carry stone into the King's Castle." The boats seem to have been laden with the stone, and, as the tide rose, they were floated to the building. Lyon's *Hist. of Dover* (1813), ii., 185, mentions a certain fisherman named Young, who in 1536, a few years earlier than the building of Sandgate Castle, was rewarded by the King with a pension, for inventing a method of raising and transporting stone by tide-floated boats. At Sandgate, however, the boats do not seem to have answered, for they are mentioned in but one account, afterwards carts only were used.

It is clearly evident from the accounts that "the quarry," often mentioned, continued to be the hard limestone rocks by the seaside. In the fourth and fifth months we find again the "labourers pertaining to the rocks carrying of stone, lading of carts, and giving attendance to the tides;" in the sixth month the beach is being cast, in order probably to get at the rock beneath; the same occurs in the twelfth month, and in the thirteenth month's account the labourers are still "working at the rocks, carrying up stone from the water side for the edifying of the King's Castle." Thus throughout we find certainly that the rough hard stone for the castle walls was got from the rocks by the seaside, and though it cannot be said that the quarry was either of those marked on a map made nearly two centuries later, yet the plan of 1725 is evidence that in the reign of George I. building material was obtained from a quarry similarly situated to that used in the reign of Henry VIII.

But the Kentish shore did not provide all the material for the



fort ; much of the stone was of foreign origin, and had come, three centuries before, from that country against a possible attack from which it might now serve. It was in fact second-hand, and came to Sandgate from the lately dismantled priories of St. Radegund, Horton, and Christ Church, Canterbury ; in the ledger it is called "*cane stone*," easily recognized as Caen stone. The total number of loads thus obtained—the load being reckoned as a ton weight—was 459, of which more than half, *viz.*, 237, came from St. Radegunds, 90 from Horton, 32 from Canterbury, 33 from Hythe, 57 from places in the Hundreds of Bircholt Franchise, Hayne, Stowting, and Street, and 10 came by sea from Sandwich. At St. Radegunds "the farmer" received for the stone 8*d.* a load ; at Horton nothing was paid ; at Canterbury the Prior of Christ Church twice received 4*s.* 8*d.* a ton, and afterwards "Mr. Byngham" had 3*s.*, but it is not said that the stone came from the same site ; Michael Carver of Hythe was paid 5*s.* a ton for stone delivered at the Castle.

The Caen stone was doubtless used in the jambs, lintels, parapets, and embrasures, and wherever the easily-worked freestone was preferable to the obdurate "*Kentish Rag*." Two special purchases of stone we find in the twelfth month, *viz.*, six gravestones for the covering of six doors, 20*s.* (the place whence they came is not named), and a fair mantel stone for a chimney 10*s.*

*The Masons.*—These are variously designated according to the work in which they were engaged. The "*freemasons*" employed in "*barking*" [*knocking off the surface*], shaping, and dressing the freestone ; the hard-hewers (also called lodgemen from living in the lodge built for them at the quarry) got, broke, and shaped the hard limestone ; the scapplers roughly dressed the stone with scappling hammers ; the layers or builders ; and the setters, who, from there being only two or three, I suppose to have had the setting of the lines for the masonry, and the duty of keeping it in proper form. Robert Lynsted the warden or master-mason—who signs each month's account—gets 10*d.* a day ; Nicholas Rychard, the under-warden, and the setters, have 8*d.* a day ; the others are paid by the week at 3*s.* 8*d.*, or by the day at 8*d.* and 7*d.* ; and there were "*prentices*" at 6*d.* or 5*d.* a day ; all these could make extra time at 1*d.* or  $\frac{1}{2}$ *d.* an hour, but we do not discover the number of hours reckoned in a day's work.

Masons found within a circuit of fourteen miles were not sufficient ; they had to be brought from the distant "*west country*" of Somersetshire and Gloucestershire. In the second month, 43 masons, there "*pressed*," received a bounty of 4*s.* a man, being 6*d.* for every score of miles they had travelled to reach Sandgate ; in the following month, June 1539, Thomas Busshe, Clerk of the Ledger, travelling with the same object, enlisted 54 masons ; and again in March 1540 a similar journey was made by Richard Tayler, with the result of procuring 71 men in the West and 43 men nearer home. The itinerary is interesting and will be quoted afterwards with the officers' expenses.

*Bricks.*—About 147,000 were conveyed to the Castle, the price



being generally 4s. 4d. per 1000; the cost of transport, 2d. per mile per load of 500, was additional; the distance sometimes being, as from Wye, 13 miles. The largest number came from Elham, and Clavertigh in Elham, 7 miles distant; some came from Canterbury and "Chartam Court beside Canterbury," reckoned as 12 miles off; some were bought of "Mr. Bois of Denton;" other loads came from Waldershare and "Tynstone;" the Hundreds of Stowting, Folkestone, Longbridge, and Hythe produced small quantities; and 7000 came by water from Rye.

*Bricklayers.*—Bricklayers were at work in the sixth month (August—September), numbering 84, and 19 prentices; but I rather doubt whether bricklayers were not also masons; there are but 15 in the seventh month, 13 in the eighth, and none later.

*Tiles.*—44,000 appear to have been used, all from the Hundred of Wye, except 6000 from that of Bircholt Barony; the price was 4s. per thousand. Corner tiles at 13d. per hundred came from the same places. In the last month 200 paving tiles were brought from East Langdon beyond Dover, 10 miles distant.

*Lime.*—During the first two months the lime came from St. Radegunds, where a kiln had been made "to burn lime in, out of the main chalk;" fuel was obtained from the neighbouring woods, and there is an account for 46 loads "pertaining to my Lord of Canterbury at St. Radegunds." But apparently the distance to Sandgate—six miles—was found too great, for this supply ceased after the second month; 166 loads of lime seem to have been brought thence. In the meantime "the King's kiln at Swetton," his manor in Cheriton parish, had been made, and thence in future came the chief supply of lime; it produced, as nearly as I can ascertain 949 loads, or rather more than half the quantity used; its distance from the rising Castle was between two and three miles. The fuel was chiefly wood from Lyminge Park, Densall Minnis and Densall Bushes, Swingfield Forstall, Poulton, Northcourt, Stockham Bushes, Coppyns Rout, Terlingham, and Orgrove in the manor of Folkestone, places for the most part still known. About 1200 loads of wood were used in Swetton kiln, and about 54 tons of coal; generally 15 limeburners were employed, at 6d. or 7d. a day. Lime was also brought from kilns at Alkam, Swanton, Elham, Postling, and places in the Hundreds of Hayne, Stowting, Bridge, and Folkestone; that at Folkestone is called "the limekiln *above* [and *at*] St. Eanswith's Chapel," a position seemingly near the parish church, but now difficult to identify. The total quantity of lime used at Sandgate Castle was, as well as can be gathered from the ledger, 1829 loads.

*Coal or Sea Coal* ("*See Coole*") makes its appearance in the second month (April—May 1539), and was brought to Hythe in two ships "*The Nycolas of Sowolde*" and "*The John of Downwithe*;" Southwold and Dunwich are both ports on the Suffolk coast, but the ships hailing thence must have got the coal elsewhere. Again, in the next month, coal is bought of John Marcoll of *Sowhold*. The total quantity unshipped at Hythe and thence brought by boats to

Sandgate was 96 chaldrons. The chaldron, a varying and therefore ambiguous "dry-measure," is now at London taken to equal  $25\frac{1}{2}$  cwt., and the result of my own investigation is to put it (for 1539) at nearly 23 cwt. Thus the whole quantity purchased I calculate to have been about 110 tons. From Hythe the coal was transported by boats to Sandgate, and thence 54 tons were carted to the lime-kiln at Swetton, while 56 tons were retained at Sandgate for the use of the forge, *etc.* The price paid at Hythe was 6*s.* 8*d.* a chaldron = 5*s.* 10*d.* a ton.

*Timber.*—This material has a special interest on account of the many places named in connection with its supply; it is surprising to find that it was necessary to go so far for it, in some instances even fourteen miles; "the Weald" certainly was not nearer than eight miles from Sandgate, but there were woods at less distance. In the accounts there is mention of oak, ash, and elm; of beech we do not hear. The timber used in the building was as nearly as I can gather 979 loads or tons, the ton or load being taken to measure 50 cubic feet, as is yet the practice, and the bulk of it, doubtless, was oak. The ash, of which I find 46 loads, appears to have been used entirely for barrows and helvies of tools; it came chiefly from Hurst and "Roclands" in the parish of Street. Of elm in planks but little was used.

Some items of the timber supply, noting occasionally the cost, follow; the carriage was 2*d.* *per mile per load*:

*Oak.*—Carriage of 36 tons [*or loads*] of the King's timber for his works at Sandgate, from Horton wood unto the sawstage, 12*s.* 4*d.*—Hewed in Oxleys wood at Horton wood, beside the late Priory of Horton, 10 oaks containing 26 tons, price the hewing of every ton 10*d.* Sm. 21*s.* 8*d.*—Timber hewed in the parish of Horton, 25 great trees felled and hewed in Oxleys wood, containing 38 tons; and out of the same wood 30 small trees containing 14 tons, price the ton 12*d.* Sm. 52*s.*—Felled in Master Scott's wood called "Comebe Woode" 7 trees containing 19 tons, Sm. 19*s.*—For the hewing of 10 oaks in Mostock Wood, to William Knight of Sellinge, 28 tons, sm. 28*s.*—71 Oaks from "Bonnings Hoths," £4 2*s.* 4*d.*, and 36 oaks from "Hygh Fryght" or "Fryht" £3 13*s.* 9*d.*, both woods in the parish of Great Chart, price of the oaks from 1*s.* to 2*s.*, and the tops of same from 2*d.* to 4*d.*—Carriage of 47 loads of plank and board from same places, 13 miles, at 2*d.* the mile or 2*s.* 2*d.* the load. Sm. £5 1*s.* 10*d.*—Timber from Mr. Darrell's and Mr. Hesnes' woods by the Hundred of Chart, 4 loads.—Timber from Sarles' land called Nacolt by the Hundred of Longbridge, 10 miles, 24 loads.—Paid to Alexand. Jorwood for 40 trees taken upon the ground of Thomas Sarles the younger, which deceased late of Wye, at 2*s.* the tree. Sm. 80*s.*—Timber from John Wally's land at Bethersden, 14 miles, 13 loads.—To Andrew Mongeham in Harst [*Hurst*] wood for hewing of 30 oaks containing 38 tons, price the ton 12*d.* Sm. 38*s.*—To Mr. Raynolde Scott and Mr. Shelley for 37 oaks from Hurst wood, 2*s.* the oak. Sm. £3 14*s.*—Hewing of 5 tons 39 foot of timber in Master Selleng's wood

from "Tylhast" [or "Tyle Host" in Hundred of Newchurch], 50 foot the ton, price the ton hewing 10*d*.—Hewing 21½ tons of timber at "Rowstokks" [or "*Rowse Stocks*," now *Rough Stocks*, in *Ruckinge*], William Drew's land and John Drew's wood, and "Maydens Way" in Hundred of Newchurch [10 miles cartage].—To William Webb of Warehorne for timber, 43 tons 18 feet ready squared at 2*s*. the ton. Sm. £4 6*s*. [12 miles cartage].—Timber and plank out of Cornwall's land, Hundred of Blackbourn, 14 miles, 220 feet, 2*s*. 4*d*. the load of 50 feet.—Timber from Boddenden wood in the parish of Woodchurch, carriage to Sandgate 14 miles, 21 loads.—To Mr. Thomas Harlakenden of Woodchurch, for 30 oaks at 2*s*. the oak. Sm. £3.—Also oaks taken upon the lands of Sir William Kempe, Edward Phylips of Thenderden [*Tenterden*], John Boll of Warehorne, John Drew of Rockenge [*Ruckinge*], John Cop of Blessyngton [*Bilsington*], and upon land sometime the prior's of Crychyrche [*Christ Church*] in Canterbury. To John Marble, carpenter, for felling and hewing of 56 trees at 5*d*. the tree. Sm. 23*s*. 4*d*.

*Ash*.—To "Bertylmewe Goddyn of Powltyyn" [*Poulton*], for 3 loads of "Aschyn tymbir" spent in making of hand-barrows, helves for tools and mortar-beaters and other necessities, at 2*s*. the load with carriage. Sm. 6*s*.—Carriage of "Ashe Tymber" from St. Radegunds to Sandgate [6 miles], 4 loads at 12*d*.; paid for the ash 4*s*.—"Ashe" from Horton 6 loads at 10*d*. and 10*d*. carriage.—Carriage of "Asche Timber" from "Harste" [*Hurst*] Wood to Sandgate, 6 miles, 5 loads at 12*d*. the load, Sm. 5*s*., and to Mr. Scott for the said 5 loads 2*s*. 6*d*.—Carriage of "assche tymbre" from Cheriton to Sandgate, for making helves for sledges and hammers, 2 loads at 4*d*. Paid for said wood at 16*d*. the load.—Paid for felling 12 loads of "asshe timbir" in Rocland in the parish of Street, price the load 2*d*.

*Elm*.—To Stephen Ladde of Lyminge for 400 "elm planche borde" of him bought and employed in the King's use at 2*s*. the 100. Sm. 8*s*.—Paid Master Nethersole of Dover for two loads of "elme" for scaffolding, 5*s*.—Carriage of "elmen tymbre" from Selyng Hort of Hartes land, 6 miles, 2 loads at 12*d*.

*Poles* for scaffolding, amounting to 146 loads, came chiefly from the vicinity of Horton Priory, the carriage 5 miles. 20 loads—6*d*. a load, 2*d*. felling and 6*d*. carriage—were brought from "Sandlygs," probably Sandling, and "Brock Hill" 3 miles distant; 16 loads came from the Bishop of Canterbury's wood in the parish of Brabourne, 7 miles, and 28 loads from Brabourne Pound; 10*s*. for 6 loads from the Hundred of Bewsborough were paid to John Lushyngton and one Horne and Robert Nethersole of Dover.

*Wattles* were made use of, but in what manner does not appear; possibly in "wattle and dab" party-walls. Some of the entries follow: Provisions made for "watls" at "Lyckwood Oke in Ovyngstone Wood," 6 dozen there and 6 dozen in Bayls Wood.—Paid to Andrew Joncok and Wllyam. Turroll of Elham for 10 dozen of "wattls," price the dozen 10*d*.—Paid to 3 men for felling



of an acre of wood in Assholt Wood [*Hundred of Folkestone*] for "wattls," 4s. 4d.—Two acres of wood felled to make "wattyls" within the parish of Newnton [*Newington*], price the acre 15s., and for cutting down of the said two acres 4s. 4d. the acre. Sm. 38s. 8d.—"Watls" made at Rayneden [*Raindean*], Cristoffer Wyddon for making of 16 dozen "watls" at 16d. the dozen. Sm. 21s. 4d.—To same for felling of 2 acres of wood at Rayneden at 3s. 4d. the acre. Sm. 6s. 8d.—About 120 dozen seem to have been used, of which a third came from Raindean, carriage 4 miles.

*Wainscot*.—There is repeated mention of wainscot, written "wenscotts" and "waynescotts," etc. Thirty pieces are bought of James à Court of Hothfield, and 200 pieces, costing £11 6s. 8d., come from London by ship to Dover Wyck, and thence to Sandgate. I find in all 258 pieces, costing with carriage £15 7s. 6d.; the price generally 14d. the piece, of which, however, I do not find the measurement.

*Carpenters*.—The work of the carpenters is described as hewing and squaring of timber, rearing building, framing of timber, making of wheelbarrows, handbarrows, bosses [*short troughs for mortar*], hods, and mortar tubs, helving mattocks, pickaxes, and hammers; and in the last month John Pallmer, the master-carpenter, who has witnessed to the correctness of the accounts by signing every page of them, takes work "by the great," i.e. at the fixed sum of £4 for the making of doors, windows, and other necessities, and has 12s. besides for making a "portall." The carpenters were not in force until the third month, when their number was 22, which increased to 33 in the fifth; the strongest muster was 40, with 10 apprentices, in the fifteenth month; their wage was 8d. and 7d. *per diem*; Pallmer the master or warden had 10d. and Richard Smyth the under-warden, 9d. each day.

*Sawyers* vary in number from 8 to 20, their daily wage being 7d. They are mentioned in the third month's account as sawing and cutting timber boards for the frames, and planks for the stairs going up to the Castle walls, and for wheelbarrows, hods, etc. Besides the sawstages at Sandgate there were others in Harlaken-den's, Phillypps', and Hygh Fryght woods, where planks were sawn before being carted to Sandgate.

*Labourers*.—These were engaged in digging and casting beach or "prebylls," in carrying water and slacking lime, making mortar, carrying it in bosses and stone in handbarrows to the masons, in moving and carrying timber and assisting the sawyers and carpenters, in working at the quarry and loading the carts there. Some of the labourers at the quarry were called "slegemen," their work being to "break the rocks with great sledges, to rear the great stones with iron crows," and in short to get the stone for the hardhewers who prepared it for the masons. There were also "minders and diggers of cleaves," whose occupation was to search out and follow the clefts or fissures in the rocks, and "to dig out the myghthe" or rubbish, so that the masses of stone might be got at. In the description of the operations it is clearly evident how arduous was



the labour of quarrying without gunpowder, which is not once mentioned in the accounts.

The best class of labourers, such as the sledgemen and minders, had 6*d.* a day, the others 5*d.*, and like the masons they were paid for extra hours. The greatest number employed was 319 in the fifteenth month (May—June 1540), of which number 117 worked in the quarry.

*Carts.*—Unlike other words written variously throughout the ledger, carts are uniformly “courts,” an indication perhaps of local pronunciation at the time. It is not clearly gathered of what the ordinary cart and its team consisted; for finding those working between the Castle and the quarry indifferently termed “courts” and “great courts,” and reading in the first month’s accounts of “great courts with six beestis” bringing lime from St. Radegunds (the only instance in which the team is defined), we ask if six oxen formed the usual team of carts, or of exceptionally large carts only? As the recognized load, one ton, was not generally exceeded, I am inclined to think, even mindful of rough roads or no roads, that a pair of oxen would have sufficed for the ton load. Horses evidently were used only for riding.

Every month during the progress of the work, a large number of carts were hired to bring the stone from the quarry, and to convey other materials. The greatest number was 110 in the fourteenth month (April—May 1540), but these did not work all the four weeks, a certain number worked and were then relieved, 40 being the daily average. The carts were procured from all the country round; for instance in the thirteenth month they came from places in the Hundreds of Folkestone, Street, Bircholt Franchise, Chart, Calehill, Wye, and the Liberty of Ashford; and in the other direction from the Hundreds of Hayne, Worth, St. Martin’s, Longport, Aloes Bridge, and the towns of Old Romney, New Romney, and Lydd. To whatever place the carts belonged, the hire for those working at Sandgate was 16*d.* a day; a number also were engaged in the transport of timber and lime, paid, as has been said, at the rate of 2*d.* a mile for the ton load.

*Sand and Pebble.*—The carts at Sandgate in addition to conveying stone from the quarry had also to carry “Sande Pebyll” or “Sande and Prebill.” The sand was of course for the mortar, the pebbles were probably used with the sand for concrete, or if large for filling up the bulk of masonry.

*Ironwork and Tools.*—Much interest attaches to the monthly accounts of the “Ironwork made and delivered by Richard Malyce, smith [for the greater part of the time] of the King’s works at Sandgate,” because of the particulars they afford in regard to the tools, and their mention of parts and fixtures of the Castle. The smith bought the iron and steel from the King at cost price, and had a price per lb., 2*d.* or 2½*d.* according to workmanship, for the tools or articles supplied by him; his monthly accounts also comprise his charges for the necessary repair of tools.

Of iron—written “yerne,” “yeron,” and “yron”—I find the

purchase of about  $4\frac{1}{2}$  tons; and of 11 sheaves and 9 burdens or bundles of steel, the equivalent of which in modern weight I cannot give; the sheaf is priced at 10*d.* and 8*d.*, the bundle or burden at 4*s.*, but the accounts only shew 44*s.* spent on steel. For the price of iron we have a few entries under the head of "empcions" or purchases, thus: In the first month, "To Master Thomson of Dover Town for 5 cwt. and 26 lbs. of iron . . . at 6*s.* 8*d.* the cwt. [=£6 13*s.* 4*d.* per ton];" in the fifth month we find 3 tons and 7 score lbs. bought of Thomas Bacon, salter, of London, for £18 6*s.* 8*d.* [=£6 per ton]; and there is another purchase the same month of 1 ton from Mr. Ager (place not stated) for £7 6*s.* 8*d.*, a much higher price than the preceding.

I will now class together some examples of tools and ironwork; they are chiefly gathered from the smith's monthly accounts, but some are found as "empcions" or purchases. Shovels and spades were bought at various places as the following entries show: To John Morton of Ashford 6 "schodde schovylys wth. stele" [*or shod with steel*] at 6*d.* To Roberd Wylkyns of London for 2 dozen of "scholvyys" at 4*d.* To same for a dozen steeled spades at 6*d.* apiece. To Myghell Abel, smith of Canterbury, for 5 dozen and 4 shovels and spades, shod and steeled, at 6*d.* apiece. To Thomas Valentyne of Hythe for 2 dozen shovels and spades at 6*d.* apiece. To Thomas Hamon of Folkestone for 4 shovels *unshod* 2*d.* apiece. Trees for 8 "shovells" 1*s.* 8*d.* This and the following from the smith's accounts: 4 digging mattocks weighing [*together*] 19 lbs. at 2½*d.* the lb. Sm. 3*s.* 11½*d.* 4 mattocks for digging of stone at the quarry, 29 lbs. A mattock 8 lbs. 3 great pickaxes, 54 lbs. at 2½*d.* the lb. 2 pickaxes 12 lbs. A pickaxe for the paviors 4 lbs. To Thomas Hamon of Folkestone for 2 crows of iron for breaking and digging out of rocks, 36½ lbs. at 1½*d.* the lb. Sm. 4*s.* 6*d.* 4 crows of iron, 75 lbs. 2 jacks, 7½ lbs. at 2*d.* the lb. A vice to bring great iron out of the fire in the smith's forge, 13 lbs. at 2*d.* A great sledge [*hammer*] 20 lbs. at 2½*d.* 6 steeled sledges, 80 lbs. [*13½ lbs. each*]. 2 steeled hammers for breaking rocks 18 lbs. [*9 lbs. each*]. 5 hammers 22 lbs. [*4½ lbs. each*]. 9 laying hammers 36 lbs. [*4 lbs. each*]. 21 hammers 76 lbs. [*3½ lbs. each*]. 2 "skales" to cleave stone 7 lbs. 3 wedges to cleave wood 30 lbs. at 1½*d.* Wedges 18 lbs. at 1½*d.* Small wedges for to put in hewers' hammers 9½ lbs. A mason's axe 5 lbs. at 2½*d.* 2 brick axes 10 lbs. An axe for the plumber 1*s.* 3*d.* 4 great bills to hew chalk 15 lbs. 2 small bills 5½ lbs. 4 bills for the gunners to pick stones with, 2*s.* 2*d.* 2 steeled punches 4 lbs. at 2½*d.* 7 masons' points 15 lbs. 12 "poynts and chesellys" [*points and chisels*] to work hard stone 4*d.* apiece. Sm. 4*s.* 2 dozen points and the fells 48 lbs. A mason's "checell" 2 lbs. "A hare chesel for the gonnes" [*guns*] 4 lbs. 6 masons' irons 15 lbs. "A payre of pynsers" 3 lbs. A "shave" and 2 scappling hooks to draw plank with for the carpenters. 2 iron rakes 16*d.* 2 dozen "spykyns" [*spikes*] for the plumber 10 lbs. at 2*d.* 8 spikes 3 lbs. 26 spikes 5 lbs. 30 great spikes 7 lbs. 3 bars 18 lbs. at 2*d.* 3 bars for a

window 34 lbs. 3 little bars for a window 12½ lbs. 32 bars for the lantern 254 lbs. 5 bars for port holes 25 lbs. 6 great bars for "loops" [*? loop-holes*] 217 lbs. A great bar to lay across the mantel of the Deputy's chamber 73 lbs. A bar of iron for the "kechyn," to hang the hangers on, 58 lbs. 2 great bars for the "kechyn," to hang pots on, 28 lbs. 4 bars for the half-moon 17 lbs. 2 hoops for the "Inne" [*? the lodge at the quarry*] 6 lbs. 2 hoops and 2 for the drawbridge 45 lbs. Hoops, staples, and bolts for the "Inne" 30 lbs. 21 pair of hooks for the "lopes" [*? loop-holes*] 85 lbs. Great hooks for the Castle 44 lbs. A great hook for the castle door 26 lbs. 3 hooks for castle doors 24½ lbs. 2 pair of hooks for the falling door 51 lbs. 3 books of iron to bear a "sestorne" [*cistern*] of lead 15 lbs. A pair of "rydes" 12 lbs. at 2*d*. [*"rydes"=hinges which ride on the hooks*]. 2 pairs of "ryddes" 4 lbs. 34 pairs of rides and hooks 6 cwt. 53 lbs. [=725 lbs.=21½ lbs. the pair] at 2*d*. the lb. Sm. £6 0*s*. 10*d*. 19 pair of "rydes" for the loop-holes 163 lbs. [8½ lbs. the pair]. 10 pair of great "rydes" for the great doors 354 lbs. [35½ lbs. the pair]. A great "ryde" 38 lbs. 2 great "ryds" for the castle gate 81 lbs. [40½ lbs. each] at 2*d*. the lb. 3 "ryddys" for the great gate 2 cwt. 45 lbs. [269 lbs.=89½ lbs. each] at 4*d*. the lb. Sm. £4 9*s*. 8*d*. A "charnell" for the wicket 27 lbs. at 2*d*. [*charnell is another word for hinge, of form different to the ride*]. A pair of charnels 10*d*. Charnels and a lock for the great chest 6*s*. 8*d*. 2 uprights for a window in the Castle "tynned" [*? coated with tin*] 11 lbs. at 2½*d*. 8 uprights and 4 stay bars for windows 200 lbs. at 2*d*. Lockets and uprights 256 lbs. Lockets and bars for windows 182 lbs. 6 lockets for windows 213 lbs. Bolts for small windows in the round towers 68 lbs. 6 bolts for the great gate and 2 doors in the ditch 62 lbs. 8 pair of clasps and staples for the lantern 44 lbs. 16 clasps for the lantern and 32 staples 16 lbs. 3 staples for the "gonnes" [*guns*] 29 lbs. 8 lbs. of iron that was laid upon the "guns." "Lynche pyns and ryvetts" 38½ lbs. 8 "lying pynnes for the gonnes" 12 lbs. at 2*d*. 4 clamps for the bell 8 lbs. 2 "go-jons" [*gudgeons*] for the drawbridge 34 lbs. 2 new chains for the drawbridge 1 cwt. 52 lbs. at 4*d*. the lb. Sm. 54*s*. 8*d*. 3 "stalys" [*?* ] 5 lbs. 2 "rosses" for doors 1 cwt. 4 lbs. 2*d*. the lb. Sm. 19*s*. 4*d*. A sweep for a gate 68 lbs. 3 doz. "ryngles" for the doors 8*s*. the doz. 12 "ryngles" for the doors at 8*d* the "rengle." 380 "roves" [*discs of iron upon which the ends of nails were clinched, in this instance apparently studding the castle gate*] 162 lbs. at 3*d*. Roves 86 lbs. at 2*d*. Latches and catches for 6 doors 16*d*. apiece. A lock for the store house door 6*d*. A lock and key for the store house of the westernmen [*masons from the West*] 12*d*. A lock and key for the store house for the limekiln above St. Eanswith's Chapel 6*d*. 6 locks for the King's Castle 3*s*. 9*d*. 2 plate locks for the Castle 25*s*. 3 stock locks for the Castle 10*s*. 8*d*. 14 stock locks at 2*s*. One great stock lock 6*s*. 8*d*. A lock for the "utter gate" 13*s*. 4*d*. A lock for a falling door 20*d*. A "skomer" [*melting pan*] for the plumber 7 lbs. A skomer for the plumbers



10 lbs. at 2*d*. A knife for the plumber 4*d*. A casement 5*s*. 5 casements 25*s*. 2 chambers for the "portyngale base" [*small gun*] 16 lbs. at 2*d*. Iron for "gostook" [?], the which the Alman [*the German engineer, Von Hashenperg*] advised, 132½ lbs. A "harthe" for the chimney 10 lbs. A sweep 44 lbs. Crampets for the sweepes and staples 26 lbs. A sweep for a gate 68 lbs. 3 grates for the sinks 41 lbs. at 2*d*. A pair of tongs, a fire pan, a rake with 2 andirons 37 lbs. at 2½*d*. Sm. 7*s*. 8½*d*. A frying pan 4 lbs. 6 "takke-hooks for flesshe." 8 vanes at 5*s*. The great vane 10*s*.

*Repairs*.—The smith in addition to supplying tools and the requisites for the Castle had, necessarily, to keep the tools in repair; his monthly accounts—the highest of which amounts to £44 1*s*. 4*d*.—are largely composed of items such as the following: Helving of hammers and axes; trees [*handles*] for shovels; mending of shovels; trees and rydds [*hinges*] for the plumbers' pan 5*s*.; sharpening of 900 masons' irons, or points, at 10*d*. the 100, Sm. 7*s*. 6*d*.; battering [*i.e. forging*] of 2 sledges [*great hammers*] 2*s*.; battering of 5 score and 8 hammers at 2*d*., Sm. 18*s*.; battering of masons' axes 2*d*. each; steeling\* 39 hammers at 6*d*. each. Steeling of 15 masons' axes 3*s*. 9*d*.; steeling 33 masons' irons or points at 3*d*. each; "shettyng of a twybbble" [*sheeting, i.e. steeling of a twybill or mattock, which had one end like an axe, the other like an adze*] 4*d*.; "shettyng" of a great bar, 4*d*.; mending of a pair of "cobyrons" [*cob-irons*] 5½ lbs.; mending of 2 iron rakes for the limekiln at St. Eanswiths, 8*d*.; mending of bolts for the ordnance 6*d*.; repairing of the King's Artillery, that is to say 24 "sheff" of arrows at 12*d*. the "sheff," 24*s*.

*Nails* are so well represented that I accord them a special paragraph; they are generally found as "empeions," or purchases, and were bought in London, at Wye fair, and other places, but the larger kind are supplied by the smith. The following are among the many entries: 200 of "small tacke nayle" 4*d*.; 4 *mil*. [*thousands*] of "sprygge," bought at Hythe, 2*s*. 8*d*.; 2 "some" [?] of "sprygge" 10*s*.; 2 ditto at Wye fair, 11*s*. 4*d*.; 1 ditto at London 6*s*. 8*d*.; the prices following are *per mil*.: threepenny nails 1*s*. 8*d*., 2*s*. 3*d*., and 2*s*. 6*d*.; fourpenny nails (spent in making wheelbarrows, bosses, and mortar tubs) 2*s*. 6*d*. and 2*s*. 8*d*. at London, 2*s*. 10½*d*. at Wye; fivepenny nails 4*s*. 2*d*.; sixpenny nails 5*s*. and at London 2*s*. 8*d*.; eightpenny nails made by the smith for the plumber 4*s*. 9*d*.; single tenpenny nails at London 5*s*., at Wye fair 4*s*.; double tenpenny nails at London 10*s*., at Wye fair 8*s*.; "latesse nayles" 2*s*. 6*d*. *per* 100; rivet nails 3*s*. 4*d*. *per* 100; 50 "great broddes" 6*d*.; 100 "small broddes" 4*d*.; great nails to nail the lead upon the wall 18 lbs. at 2*d*.; 1000 "tyn nayles" [? *tin-coated*] 6*s*. 8*d*. *per* 100, Sm. £3 6*s*. 8*d*.; 500 "great tyn naylys" 285 lbs. at 4*d*., Sm. £4 15*s*.; 500 ditto 252 lbs. at 4*d*., sm.

\* This steeling appears to have been not merely tempering, but the welding or combining of steel with softer metal, for in the first month's accounts a bundle of steel is bought and "spent in hardening of hammers," and in the fourth month hammers and points are "battered and steeled with the King's steel."



£4 4s.; "tynne nayles called fyve stroke nayles" 145 lbs. at 8*d.*, Sm. £4 16s. 8*d.*; 427 "tynne nayle" for the castle gate 213 lbs. at 4*d.*, Sm. £3 11s.; 730 great nails for the gate 3½ cwt. and 3 lbs. at 4*d.* the lb., Sm. £6 11s. 8*d.*

*Tin*.—We have above several instances of "tin nails" which seem to have been used in studding the principal gate or gates; in the smith's account we read also of two "uprights" for a window "tynned;" and as there is a purchase of 79 lbs. of tin at 4*d.* it would seem that the great nails and uprights were coated with the white metal, for appearance sake, or to prevent corrosion.

*Brass* is mentioned four times: In the seventh month, William Ryve of Canterbury delivers to the clerk of the storehouse and to John Pallmer, master carpenter, 8 pieces of "brasses" for the draw-bridge, weight 2 cwt. 51 lbs. at 3½*d.* the lb., Sm. £4 0s. 2½*d.*; in the eighth month, 2 iron bolts weighing 9 lbs. are made for setting in brasses of the castle gate; in the same month there is the purchase of 4 "shevers" [*? pieces*] of brass weighing 44 lbs. at 3½*d.*; and in the twelfth month, a kettle of brass weighing 6 lbs. at 7*d.* is bought "to temper glue and rosin with."

*Lead, Solder, and the Plumbers*.—In the third month's account 4 cwt. of lead at 4s. 8*d.* the cwt. is purchased, where is not said; but why should the King have bought the metal when at Horton Priory, which he had seized, he had it near at hand? There was no buying of lead after this month. A record of spoliation is the ledger entry that 13 loads of lead—about 9½ tons—came from the dismantled Priory, carriage, only, paid; part of it was carted all the five or six miles; part to Hythe Haven only, and thence by boat conveyed to Sandgate.

Thomas Hall, the chief plumber, and Stephen his servant, appear in the same third month, and use the lead to "yote" hooks in doors, loop hooks, and windows; for the same purpose they also use "sowder" [*solder*], the price of which is 4*d.* the lb. In the sixth month Thomas Acon—called Serjeant Kon in one account—is serjeant plumber, and is at work with 4 assistants; 24 fadders of lead are cast, weighing nearly 12 cwt., for which the serjeant receives 3s. 3*d.* the fodder. The fodder seems here to have been a piece, neither measurement nor weight, though to-day the term implies 21 cwt. of lead; in these accounts, 8 fadders in one place weigh more than 12 in another. In the seventh month, lead is prepared for three round towers. In the fifteenth month, solder is bought to solder the leads and the joiners' glue-pots. Cisterns of lead are mentioned, and in the eighteenth month lead is cast, and laid for the gate house and counter-mure, and for the lantern, taberts, pipes, and sules; and in the same month as much as 292 lbs. of solder is used or purchased.

We have no further reference to the plumbers' work although during the last four months 3 or 4 were constantly employed; they had generally 7*d.* a day, the "serjeant," when not paid by the piece, had 10*d.* In the last month, they mended with solder "certain places in the lead where it was broken by reason of paying."

*Calkers*.—There were also at work in the latter months 6 to 8 calkers, who, besides 6*d.* a day, were allowed their meat and drink; in the sixteenth month, there is this entry: paid to "John Brown vyttlar for mete and drynke for the calkers by the space of 12 days at 21*d.* the week." Sm. 19*s.* 6*d.* Tow also appears in the accounts; 40 quarters of tow to calk with, at 5*d.* the quarter, are bought at Hythe, and 190 lbs. at 1*d.* the lb. Red lead is paid for at 2*d.* the lb.

*Plasterers*.—Seven were at work during the final month; their daily wage being 7*d.*

*Laths* came from Warehorne, Bromley Green, Ashford, and Canterbury, all 12 or 13 miles distant from Sandgate. The price was 4*d.* to 6*d.* a hundred; the best is called "harte" [? *heart*] lath; 535 hundreds are entered in the accounts.

*Hair* for plastering. Of this, 615 bushels at 1*d.* were bought, chiefly at Canterbury.

"*Thromes*" [*weavers' waste*] were bought to the amount of 8 lbs. at 1½*d.* from two weavers.

*Paviors* were employed at a daily wage of 7*d.* during the last three months; their work is not described further than that Thomas Lambert, pavior, is in the last month paid 20*s.* for paving three rooms "by great," *i.e.* fixed price.

*Painters*.—Three painters are mentioned in the accounts of the last three months; we should like to learn where they applied the many colours named, but the wish is not gratified. The materials and paints are generally, though perhaps not always recognizable, in the old spelling; I give them as found: paynters' oyle, 2*s.* the galonne [*a great price*], whytte leade, redd leade, orkement, sprunse oker, generall, dorry, rossett, blank pln., byse [*blue*], vermylyon, verde-grese, bytnose, Spanysh white, blacke, florey, pyngke, synaplake, sylver [*leaf*] 3*s.* the 100, fyne golde [*leaf*] 6*s.* the 100, with the latter we fancy the castle vanes made resplendent; bought at Canterbury 35 bushels of glover's shreds at 3*d.* "to make size for the painters;" 12 pots 6*d.*

*Glazing*.—Of this there is mention only in the last account, *viz.*, "payde to the glassyers for glasing of certen wyndowes w'n the castell, 35*s.*"

*Empcions* [*purchases or disbursements*].—We have already drawn on this account, but there are yet interesting items which I will extract as concisely as possible: To John Swainton of Alkam for carriage from St. Radegunds of 4 loads of wheelbarrows, handbarrows, bosses, hods, and mortar-tubs, 4*s.* To Rychard Panter of Canterbury, smith, a sheaf of steel 10*d.* and a bundle 4*s.* To Thomas Fagg of Buckland for carriage of 2 loads of iron from Canterbury 4*s.* Baskets, generally bought in London (whence the purchases were brought by sea to Sandgate, Dover, or Hythe), for carrying lime, 4*d.* each, small ditto 2½*d.* Crossbanded baskets 5*d.* each. Long ditto 7*d.* Tays for carrying chalk to the limekiln 4*d.* each. Pails 2*d.* and 4*d.* each, and 18*d.* the dozen. Skopetts [*skippet*, a small round wooden vessel with long handle for ladling water] 2*d.* each. Forks for handles of bosses, 15*d.* a load.

Sieves 2*d.* and 3*d.* each. A bushel to mete sea-coal 20*d.* 2 "great clystys" [*clists?*] and a round "batt" [*? vat*] and 2 other "clystys" of ash 14*d.* A great tub made of a malmusay [*malmsey*] butt 12*d.* A casket to carry the King's money 4*s.* 2 cocks of 2 cisterns 7*s.* 4*d.* A great rope for the Castle weighing 80 lbs., at 1½*d.* a lb., 10*s.* 2 hand ropes weighing 7½ lbs. at 1½*d.* 66 ropes for scaffolding 15*s.* 4*d.* 40 pieces of scaffold ropes at 2½*d.* A rope for the "gyn" [*engine*, for raising guns] 66 lbs. at 1½*d.* Canvas for the "hale" [*tent*] 10 ells at 5*d.* Lines for the hale and for the works to range them with, 18*d.* A line of 80 fathoms and 10 for to mete the wall of the Castle 18*d.* A line and thread for the pavilion 4*d.* 12 "plombe-rewlys" [*plumb-rules*] to plumb the walls with, at 2*d.* the plumb. 30 "plome rewles" 5*s.* Carriage of 3 doz. "trowells and plombe rewles with squyres" [*squares*] *etc.*, from London to Sandgate 2*s.* 12 squares 3*s.* A "grene stone" [*grindstone*] 2*s.* 4 seams of fine lime and sand at Canterbury 16*d.* To Thomas Edwards of London for "pytche" 53*s.* 4*d.* 2 barrels of pitch at 8*s.* 8*d.* 4 barrels of tar at 4*s.* 4*d.* 20 lbs. glue at 3½*d.* 3 cwt. of "roosen" [*rosin*] 11*s.* 26 lbs. tallow at 1*d.* 20 lbs. of "candell" at 1¼*d.* 4 stock brushes 2*s.* 4*d.* 4 hand brushes 1*s.* 6*d.* "Ynke, and papyr" 3*s.* 4*d.* "Papre and ynk" 5*s.* 4 queyers of papir ryall" 2*s.* "A reyme of papyr" 2*s.* 8*d.* 10 "quyers of paper ryall" 5*s.* "Perchement" 4*d.* 9 fardels of "velym" for coverings of the paper books [*probably the original covers of the ledger*] 2*s.* 8*d.* 28 books bought of Thos. Cornell [London] by the great [*fixed price*] 50*s.* A large canvas bag to put books in, 6*d.*

*Officers, Clerks, and Expenses.*—For the first nine months, Thomas Cocks and Richard Keys were the Commissioners for the work, that is to say from the 30th March until the 7th December 1539. These Commissioners do not sign the accounts which officially emanated from them; every page of the ledger, during the nine months, bears the confirmatory signatures of Stephanus de Hashenperg, *ic.*, William Baker, Mayor [*of Folkestone*], Robert Lynsted, warden [*master-mason*], John Pallmer, carpent. [*master-carpenter*], Edward Inmyth, jurat, Thomas Medley, jurat, John Lambert, clerk of the check, and Thomas Warren, clerk of the call. During the subsequent period so many signatures were not considered necessary.

After the first nine months, and during the other ten, Cocks no longer appears as Commissioner. The ledger does not show his remuneration, nor that of the engineer Von Hashenperg, who perhaps received his pay direct from the King's minister. The salary of Richard Keys appears in the summary on the last page of the ledger. He claimed £110 8*s.*, for 552 days' service, at the rate of 4*s.* *per diem*.

Von Hashenperg, who wrote his name in the Latin form, was a German. As Steven von Hassenperg (and Hashenperg) he is mentioned, as Master of the Works, in the accounts for the repair of the Castle at Carlisle in the year after the completion of Sandgate Castle. (Add. MSS. 6362 f. 3, and 5754 ff. 90—92, the latter reference is to three receipts for salary at 4*s.* a day). The let-



ters, *ic.*, following his name, were a puzzle to me, until interpreted by Mr. Bickley of the MSS. Dept. Brit. Mus., whose willing assistance in reading the old record I desire gratefully to acknowledge. By him the initials are read "*ic.*" for *iconomus*, which the Glossary of Du Cange mentions as in use for *oeconomus*, manager or director. Von Hashenperg is in this ledger twice referred to as "the Alman," and at Carlisle also he was called "Stephen the Almayn." It is not probable that he remained at Sandgate after March 1540, when he ceased to sign the accounts; but his connection with the work seems to have been continued as "the devisor" or designer. In the twelfth month, the master-carpenter and the master-mason go to London "to know the devisor's mind concerning his work in the Castle of Sandgate;" in the thirteenth month and subsequently "the devisor's clerk" is mentioned; and in the eighteenth month, we find certain expenses at Folkestone allowed to "Mr. Stephyn the devisor," the ledger clerk thus avoiding the difficulty of writing the foreign name.

At the beginning of the tenth month, as has been noticed, Reynold Scott, Esq., became Surveyor or Comptroller of the work, while Richard Keys continued to be Paymaster or Accomptant. On the last page of the ledger the Surveyor appears as Sir Reynold Scott, Knight, and is awarded a fee of £50. The accounts of the tenth month are signed by Scott, Von Hashenperg, Pallmer the master-carpenter, and Lynsted the master-mason; after the twelfth month the German's signature drops out, but the other three are continued to the end.

The overseers and clerks figure more numerous in the lists of the first period than in those of the second; but this is owing merely to the transfer of some of their names to the lists of the workmen with whom their duty lay. In the twelfth month and onwards, we find six clerks and one purveyor; the latter, employed from the commencement of the work until its finish, was Thomas Elgar whose duty was to "make provision for timber, lime, carriages, and other necessities for the King's Castle at Sandgate." The six clerks were John Lambert clerk of the check, Thomas Warren clerk of the call, Thomas Busshe clerk of the ledger, Francis Diggs the paymaster's clerk, John Shotford the devisor's clerk, and John Strogull "Mr. Scott's clerk for registering and writing of his books." John Strogull was a witness to Sir Reynold Scott's will, which gave him an annuity of £5. (*Memoirs of Scott Family* by J. R. Scott, 1876, pp. 179, 183). The clerk's pay generally was *Sd. per diem*.

The "expenses" of the officers furnish us with a good deal of interesting information, especially in regard to the transport of the money to Sandgate for the monthly payments. I cannot do better than give some of the items under this head *verbatim*.

In the second month, two horse hires from Folkestone to the Downs\* for the Alman, at 12*d.* the horse.

\* The Downs are mentioned three times in the ledger, it being evident that "the three castles that keep the Downs," *viz.*, those of Walmer, Deal, and Sandown, of which Mr. Elvin has lately given so good an account, were built at the same time as that of Sandgate.



In the third month, Mr. Keys asketh allowance for himself and his three men for riding to Dover for money to pay the workmen and labourers by the space of a day and a night 6s. 8*d.* To Thomas Busshe for his expenses riding by the space of sixteen days, to press masons out of the West Country at 12*d.* the day, 16s.

In the fifth month, expense of William Baker of Folkestone, jurat, for certain business concerning the King's great works at Sandgate: A horse hire and for horse meat and man's meat riding to Chartham for trowels 12*d.*: Two times riding to the Downs to have certain communication with master-comptrollers there concerning the use and custom of freemasons and hard-hewers 2*s.*, *etc.* Master Keys asketh allowance for riding to the King's Grace for money to Guildford and to Farnham, and there at the King's Grace's pleasure for the space of 23 days for him and his four horses, and for conducting the said money to the King's Castle of Dover, at 6s. 8*d.* the day, £7 13*s.* 4*d.*\* Paid to John Colley for his expense for himself and his horse for carrying a letter unto the Lord Privy Seal [*Thomas Cromwell*] being at Grafton [*Grafton Royal, Northants*] by the assignment of Mr. Cocks, the said John being out the space of 11 days, every day 12*d.*, 11*s.*

In the sixth month, Richard Keys asketh allowance for riding to the King's Grace for money to Grafton, and there at the King's pleasure by the space of 24 days for him and his three horses, and for conducting of the said money to the King's Castle of Dover at 6s. 8*d.* the day, £8. Carriage of a "gonne" [*gun*] from Dover to the King's Castle at Sandgate 6*s.*

In the seventh month, Mr. Keys asketh allowance for riding to London to Master Bryan Tuke† for money by the space of 11 days for him and his three horses, and for conducting of the said money unto the King's Castle of Dover at 6s. 8*d.* the day, £3 13*s.* 4*d.*

In the eleventh month, for writing of the commission signed by the King's Grace 3*s.* 4*d.* Paid to Cope, my Lord Chancellor's servant for writing and sealing of the commission 9*s.* 4*d.* Reynold Scott, Esquire, and Richard Keys, Commissioners, ask allowance for their costs riding for the King's money to the Castle of Dover with six men for one day, expenses 6*s.* 8*d.* Expenses by Richard Tayler to press men in the West Country: First, horse-hire from Canterbury to Rochester 12*d.* Item from Rochester to Gravesend 4*d.* Item from London to Basingstoke 40 miles 2*s.* 4*d.* Item from Basingstoke to Andover 18 miles 12*d.* Item from Andover to

\* The inconvenience, waste of time, and cost of getting money at this bankless period is here exemplified. The paymaster occupies 23 days in getting the cash, and his expenses amount to a sum which to-day would figure as about £70, or about 1½ *per cent.* of that month's pay.

† A similar journey was made by Mr. Keys in the eighth month. Sir Bryan Tuke had been a Secretary of Cardinal Wolsey; he was afterwards successively a Groom of the Chamber, Master of the Jewel House, and Ambassador to France. His daughter Mary became the second wife of Sir Reynold Scott. *Memorials of the Family of Scott*, p. 184.

Nunney 33 miles 20*d.* Item for the hire of a horse there for the space of six days 2*s.* 4*d.* Item from Nunney to Salisbury, homeward, 12*d.* Item from Salisbury to Andover 10*d.* Item from Andover to Basingstoke 12*d.* Item from Basingstoke to London 40 miles 2*s.* 4*d.* Item from Gravesend to Canterbury 16*d.* Item his expenses by the space of 18 days at 6*d.*, 9*s.* 2*s.* 2*d.* John Pallmer asketh allowance over and above his wages for going into the Weald to choose timber by the space of 7 days at 4*d.* the day 2*s.* 4*d.*

In the thirteenth month, Master Keys asketh allowance for his charges riding to London and thence to Hampton Court to obtain a warrant of the King's Grace for money for his works at Sandgate, and for the safe conducting of the said money to the said works by the space of 25 days for himself and his three servants with their horses at 5*s.* the day, £6 5*s.*

In the fourteenth month, Nicholas Hunt asketh allowance for himself and his horse for riding into the Downs at the commandment of Master Keys and Master Scott for certain workmen 12*d.* John Colley asketh allowance for going from Sandgate to Rochester with the King's letters 4*s.*, and for 2 horse hire going with the King's prisoners\* by the space of 3 days 4*s.* Paid to Thomas Warren for his costs and charges riding to London about the King's business for to buy certain stuff, that is to say nails, rosin, glue, scaffold ropes, with other necessities for the Castle, for him and his horse by the space of 12 days over and above his wages at 6*d.* the day, 6*s.*, and for riding to Dover at sundry times for to fetch stuff from the ships, and to provide carriage to carry the said stuff to the Castle of Sandgate, 3*s.*

In the fifteenth month, Mr. Keys again goes to the Lord Privy Seal at London for the money, and repeats the journey the next month; and in the eighteenth month, Thomas Warren goes to London at the commandment of Master Scott to help to save-conduct the King's treasure.

In the nineteenth and last month, paid to a poor man whose name is Thomas P'gate, for the hire of certain ground for to lay the King's timber, and also to make pits for sawstages with other necessities for the space of one year and a half, 20*s.*

*The last page of the Ledger.*—"The charge of Rycharde Keys, Paymaster of the Castle of Sandgate, £5368, *contra quo* the whole payment of the 2 books [*shown in a summary of the amounts paid in each of the 19 months.* The addition is] £5412 3*s.* 2½*d.* whereof defalk [*abate*] £40 8*s.* for the riding costs of the said accomptant allowed in diverse particularities in the books of parcels because the same is allowed after in a special letter, *etc.* Q. Rem. £5371 15 2½"

The necessary fees of the Paymaster Comptroller, Master Comptroller, and others:—

"The fee of Rycharde Keys, Accomptant, being Paymaster, *etc.*, from the 30th day of March Anno

\* Query workmen who had misconducted themselves.

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |              |           |                                   |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------|-----------|-----------------------------------|
| 30 <sup>mo</sup> unto the second day of October Anno 32 <sup>do</sup> by the space of 552 days both days included at 4s. the day.....                                                                                                                                 | 110          | 8         | 0                                 |
| The expenses of the same Rycharde riding 8 several times, taking for every time so riding 17s. as in the like cases is allowed unto Anthony Archer, Paymaster of the work of Dover .....                                                                              | 6            | 16        | 0                                 |
| The fee of Sr. Reynolde Scott, Knight, Comptroller of the said work from the 7th day of December Anno 31 <sup>mo</sup> unto the said 2 <sup>nd</sup> day of October Anno 32 <sup>do</sup> by the space of 300 days inclusive, after the rate of 3s. 4d. the day ..... | 50           | 0         | 0                                 |
| The fee of Thomas Rolffe, Auditor.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                | 5            | 0         | 0                                 |
|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | <u>£5543</u> | <u>19</u> | <u>2<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub></u> |

|   |      |    |                               |   |
|---|------|----|-------------------------------|---|
| [ | 5543 | 19 | 2 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub> | ] |
|   | 5368 | 0  | 0                             |   |

|                              |     |    |                               |
|------------------------------|-----|----|-------------------------------|
| And so he is in superplusage | 175 | 19 | 2 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub> |
|------------------------------|-----|----|-------------------------------|

pr. p. [*probatur per*] WALTERUM MILDEMAIE,  
Auditem.

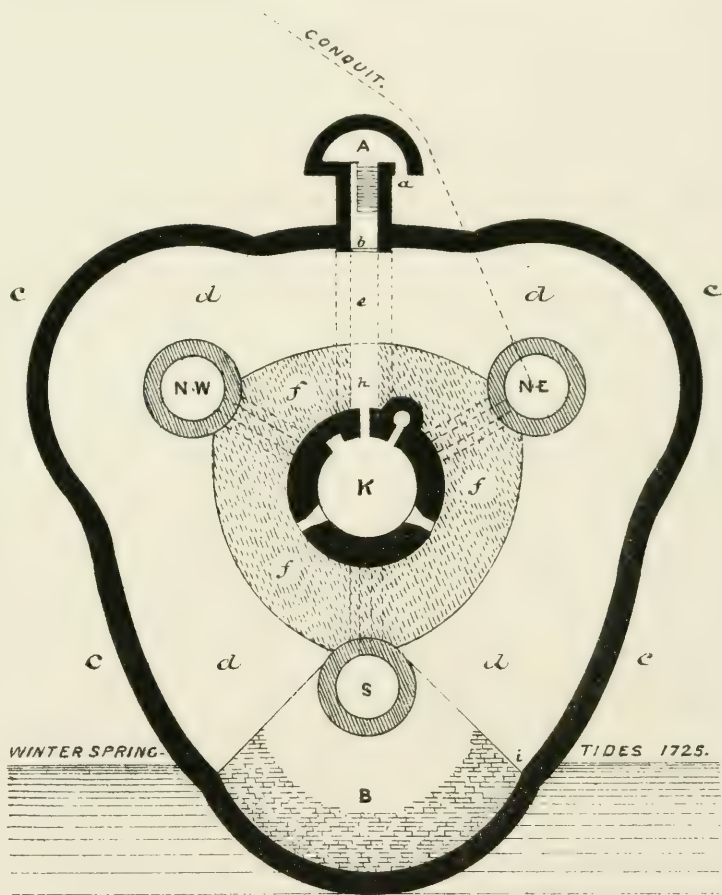
*The Castle.*—The examination of the ledger has perhaps left with us the impression that the quantity of material used in the building was, in proportion to its size, great, and its cost excessive; for bearing in mind the difference in money value, we mentally adapt the total of the account, £5544, to its present equivalent, and using nine as the multiple (which is, I think, rather under than over the mark), we have as an approximate equivalent £50,000. We remember, moreover, that this amount did not cover the whole value of the materials, for a portion of which, to wit the Caen stone and lead derived from the dismantled Priory of Horton, and the timber felled in its woods, the King did not pay. The Castle, however, exhibited a great deal of building in a contracted area, and was in fact a triple building; while the masonry designed to resist an enemy's cannon was necessarily massive, the walls of the central tower, or keep, being eight feet thick, and the outside surrounding wall at least seven feet. The remnant of the edifice now casually seen, in appearance little more than a martello tower of somewhat greater bulk than its neighbours, and but the inner core of what once existed, fails to impress the passer-by with due appreciation of its former size and importance. And indeed it must be a matter of regret to the people of Sandgate and Folkestone, that a building which at the beginning of the century was the historical and picturesque object of the locality; to Sandgate the venerable structure which had existed upwards of two centuries before the creation of the town, its one only edifice that possessed the dignity of age and the associations of history; to Folkestone a feature which lent itself in no small degree to the beauty of the





# PLAN OF SANDGATE CASTLE.

SCALE OF FEET.



W.L.R.

western prospect as seen from "the Plain" overlooking Sandgate, should have been swept away, or reduced to a modernized fragment, at the present day commanding but little notice. It is my wish now, however, to represent the Castle as completed in October 1540.

The ledger little helps imagination, though we are grateful for its mention of round towers, countermures, loopholes, portholes, casements, great gates, ditch, drawbridge, lantern, and vanes; we must search for old illustrations, and happily they are not wanting. First, we have the map of 1725, before noticed, in which we get a plan of the Castle to the small scale of 200 feet to the inch, too small indeed to allow full delineation, yet advantageously affording us the environments to a considerable extent on either side. The solitary position retained by the Castle two centuries after its erection is here shown; four little buildings only, forming perhaps but two tenements, appear fifty yards from the walls on the west; while the Enbrook which supplied the fort with water, the "gate" or pass through the hills by which the inland country was approached, the lower track, now the turnpike road, along the margin of the sea to Folkestone, and the demarcations of the tide clearly indicating the perilous situation occupied by the Castle, are the interesting features of this map.

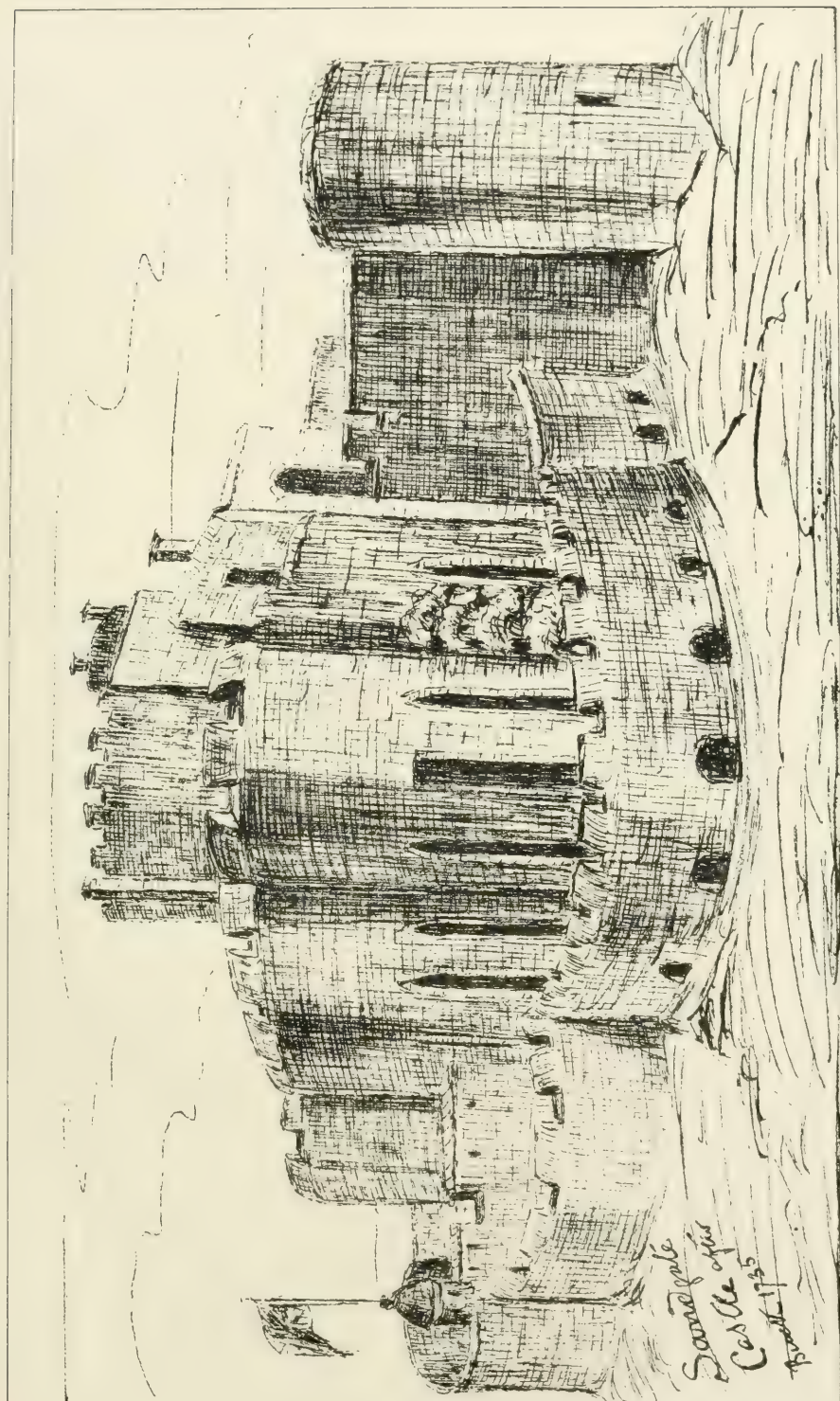
The plan of the building—which, enlarged and supplemented with details of the yet existing curious entrance-tower, I present—approached in some degree to a trefoil figure, although the outline of the walls had other curves than thus implied; two foils or segments formed the base on the north or landward side, and one salient foil faced the south, *i.e.* seaward. The dimensions were about 200 feet north to south (the projecting entrance-tower not included), and about the same from east to west at the base or widest part, while the circumvallation measured about 650 feet; the area covered was about three-fifths of an acre. Vol. xi., *Illustrations of Kent*, Brit. Mus., Add. MSS., 32,363, contains, among other things, an interesting collection of Sandgate pictures, made both before and after the great alteration and demolition of the Castle in 1806. From this source we can fairly derive a knowledge of the building as it appeared on its completion, and thence down to its transformation in the above year, and afterwards. There is no view in the collection older than one of 1735 from Buck's *Antiquities*; the next, of 1762, is from Grose's *Antiquities*; both these old drawings, and indeed the others met with, are probably best digested *cum grano salis*. Buck's picture imparts to the Castle an amount of sombre and venerable dignity, which we would fain hope is not exaggerated in the same degree as is certainly the site here represented as an eminence of acute elevation above the sea, on which, and to this no exception can be taken, ride stately vessels flying their flags. Grose's view, smaller and less important than Buck's, shows the edifice standing, as the letterpress describes, on the edge of the beach, which, however, falling rapidly seaward, gives sufficient prominence to the position. Fortunately these two pictures are

taken from opposite points, Buck's from N.E., Grose's from N.W. Then there are two small engravings published in 1801 by Edw. Harding, Pall Mall, both from easterly but different points. One, taken from the Folkestone road descending into Sandgate, is pretty in both foreground and distance; an old post-chaise of 1801 is travelling down the hill, and by the roadside sits, seemingly in defiance of vagrancy laws, the gipsy woman of the time boiling her pot on a blazing fire, while the Castle and hamlet appear indistinctly picturesque in the distance. Harding's other view bears a somewhat suspicious resemblance to Buck's, is taken from the same point, and with equal absurdity perches the Castle on an acute conical hill; but showing clearly the parts of the building on its east side, this picture may with advantage be used for description conjointly with Buck's, while for the west side we must turn to that of Grose.

To assist our inquiry we have also two valuable reported surveys of the Castle, made in 1616 and 1623, which name some of the apartments and enable us, partially at least, to conjecture their situation; the first of these surveys is with the *State Papers*, the second is the *Harleian MS.* 1326.

It was a triple building, or one in appearance presenting three distinct tiers of increasing elevation, rising one within another, the walls of each tier being surmounted by a parapet crenellated for artillery; in Harding's engraving the muzzles of the guns appear in the embrasures. The outer surrounding wall was at least seven feet in thickness, and with its crenellated parapet formed the first and lowest tier seen in the pictures. This outer wall, at a height not much above the level of the ground without, was pierced with openings (ten of which on the N.E. side are shown in the pictures), somewhat wide on the outside so as to afford range, but narrowed inwardly and then secured with iron bars, the making of which we notice in the ledger. These openings appear to be the "portholes" mentioned; they probably lighted chambers used by the gunners or for stores, and above was a platform on which guns could be planted and fired through the embrasures of the parapet. Between the range of low buildings skirting the outer wall and the inner second tier of the Castle ran an open passage, apparently "the ditch" heard of in the ledger, into which opened doors from the basement of the building. This fosse or passage seems to have been cut short or crossed by a wall which terminated "the principal bulwark or battery" (so called in the report of 1623), forming the southern or seaward segment in the plan of the fort, the level of which battery was considerably above the lower range of building we have noticed. At the S.E. bend of the surrounding wall, where adjoined "the principal battery," or "gun-platform" as termed in the map of 1725, a turret rose, surmounted by a flag-staff, from which, in both pictures serving me for description, flies the National Ensign. The gun-platform, or "mount upon the outward wall next the sea," is said in the report of 1616 to have been 100 feet in length and 18 feet in breadth; in the plan of 1725 eight guns are





SANDGATE CASTLE, IN 1735, FROM BUCK'S VIEW.





mounted on it. The western side of the Castle was doubtless much like the eastern side, which has had our attention. Grose's view of it shows the southern battery, the guns mounted and pointing to sea; he also shows a tall isolated shaft, which seems temptingly to offer itself as a mark to the guns of an enemy's ship, and may have been for ventilation and to carry off the smoke of artillery discharged in the lower chambers of the fort, as described by Mr. Elvin, *Records of Walmer, etc.*, p. 162. In Buck's view several chimney-like erections appear above the roof of the keep.

The inner buildings of the Castle rose high above the buildings which skirted the outer parapeted wall, and thus formed, as seen in the pictures, the second tier. The plan of this inner portion of the structure was triangular, the three sides outwardly convexed, the angles occupied by circular towers or bastions, the full diameter of those at N.W. and N.E. being about 29 feet, and of the S. tower about 32 feet. The survey of 1623 mentions the N.W. and N.E. "bulwarks," the roofs of which are covered with lead, and in the N.W. (probably in both) was a room used for gunners' lodgings, beneath which a "cellar." These "bulwarks" were perhaps the above-mentioned towers, of which the basements or "cellars" yet remain, with, in each case, a passage communicating with the basement of the keep; but it may be more consistent with the nature of bulwarks to suppose them to have formed part of the outer wall at its N.W. and N.E. segments. On the flat roof of these towers, 20 feet diameter within the parapet, guns were probably mounted, and we are shown by the plan of 1725 that at the bottom of the N.E. tower was a "well," fed by an underground conduit, 80 yards in length, from "a spring," probably the Enbrook, beyond the Castle walls.

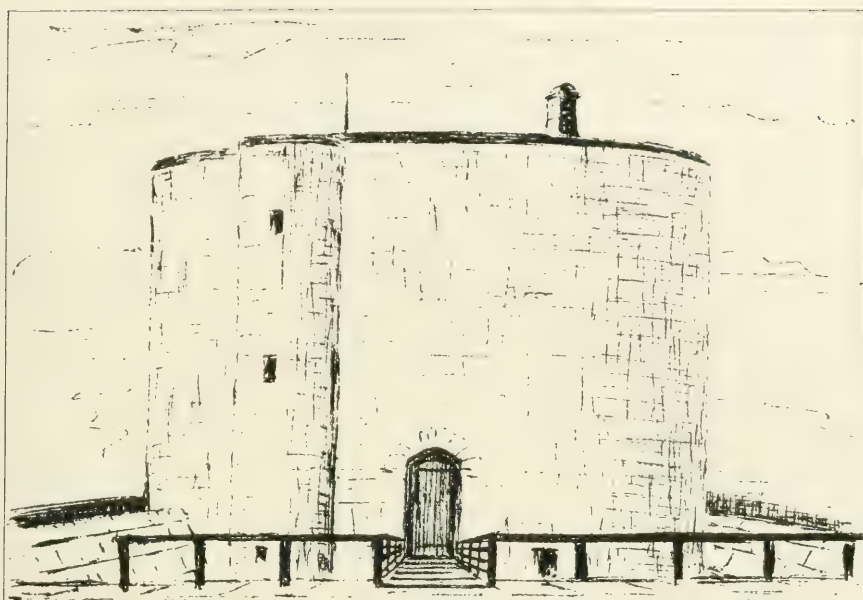
The second and inner tier (which encompassed and communicated with the third and innermost portion or keep) being of two stories had space for many apartments, the principal of which was doubtless "the Queen's Lodgings," thus designated in the survey of 1623, and in that of 1616 as "the Queen's Chamber," a sure proof of Queen Elizabeth's visit, which will afterwards, as an important event in the Castle's history, have our attention. Also are named "the Parler" and "a room going into it," the kitchen, the bakehouse, and the powder room; besides these there must have been several other chambers. To locate those mentioned and now not existing is impossible; the situation of the Queen's Lodgings is only so far defined in the report as it is shown to have been under the leads, that is in the apparent second tier of the Castle. On the flat roof of this second tier probably guns could be mounted and fired through the embrasures of the parapet; and lighting the apartments Buck shows seven tall narrow windows, generally lancet-headed; the windows, however, or rather the lighting of the several parts of the edifice, and more particularly the keep, to which we now come, is a subject of somewhat perplexing conjecture.

The keep (as for distinction it is convenient to call the central core of the Castle, although as it was not isolated the term perhaps

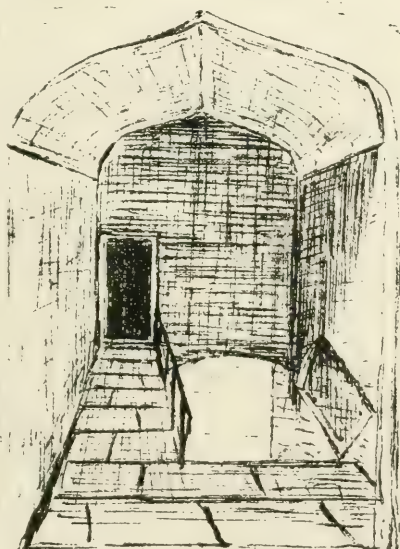
is questionable) is referred to in the survey of 1623 as "the Middle Tower." Rising considerably above the surrounding range of building it forms in the pictures the third and highest tier. It will be understood that the keep consisted of three stories, two of them remain, the uppermost has been removed; the inner diameter was, and is, 30 feet, the thickness of wall 8 feet. Its middle story, the now existing upper story, was, I think, from the indications afforded, "the Hall," named in the 1616 survey; the area is now divided, but originally may have formed one spacious circular apartment, 30 feet in diameter, with doors opening from it into the surrounding chambers, now swept away. This I like to think was the hall of good proportions which received the Queen; here she may have dined with her suite, or leaving it to them she may have retired to her lodgings opening therefrom. The upper story, now gone, I think, contained what in the survey is designated "the Great Chamber over the Hall;" modern accounts say it was here the commanding officer had his quarters. Both surveys mention its windows with ruined lintels (the twice-mentioned defect leading to the identification of the room referred to), and that of 1623 speaks of four windows in it, and of an equal number in the story below, *i.e.* the hall, if my conjecture be right. The lighting of the hall (or the apartment in the middle story whatever may have been the purpose it served) is, as I have already said, a perplexing question; possibly open bays in the wall of the circular chamber may have admitted light from some of the tall lancet-headed windows we have noticed in the outer range or tier; or perhaps the outer range of apartments did not entirely enclose the central chamber, which may thus have been lighted by windows on its southern side (of which we have no direct view) left unenclosed for that purpose. There is mention of a lantern "on the top of the Castle," which seems to have given light to "the Stairs;" but though it may have served the topmost story of the keep, as well as the four windows mentioned, the lantern is not likely to have benefited the chamber below. The roof of the keep, surrounded by an embrasured parapet, was covered with lead, and on it was a timber platform for artillery. Allowing 10 feet for the story now removed, the original height of the Castle was probably about 50 feet.

A turret, yet existing,  $5\frac{1}{2}$  feet inner diameter, and half projecting from the wall of the keep on the north side, contained the stairs which afforded communication from the basement of the Castle to its summit. There may have been other stairs, and these perhaps in the square projecting building seen in the pictures at the entrance on the north, forming apparently a porch, and rising to a height now much below the top of the keep; in each of the two walls visible (north and east) there is a window, and these windows being graduated in height seem as if they lighted a staircase which may have led directly from the entrance to the top story, and perhaps to the roof.

It yet remains to notice the gate-tower and drawbridge on the northern and landward side; the first is yet intact, and being



*Sandgate Castle the Keep from North*



*Entrance Stairs & Landing*



*The Entrance Door*





peculiar will be best understood by reference to the plan. The gate-tower is semicircular, projecting 11 yards forward from the Castle's outer wall, and its gate or door is not as might be expected in its front side to the north, but in the rear of the semicircle, and as it were round the corner. Here entering an arched door 4 feet wide we are in a small semicircular room, which, with a similar chamber above, constituted, I suppose, "the Porter's Lodge;" and turning "right about face" we see a flight of steps, 13 in number and 6 feet wide, which ascending we traverse a landing 12 feet long,  $8\frac{1}{2}$  feet broad, and reach a massive gate fronting the door into the keep, but 47 feet distant from it. Before proceeding we turn again to the staircase we have mounted and perceive a shallow recess in the wall, formed, there can be no doubt, to receive a "falling door," such as the ledger mentions, by which the stairs could be closed, the hooks for hinges yet remaining; we see also the return-landing,  $2\frac{1}{2}$  feet wide, by which the porter reached his upper chamber in the gate-tower; and again facing the Castle we discover the hooks of another gate now removed, inner to that yet existing. Of the space between the gate and the keep, now levelled up, we can scarcely tell how much of it was formerly open ditch across which fell the drawbridge; the ditch may have been 20 or 25 feet, but in an existing plan of Sandown Castle the drawbridge is no more than 11 feet in length. It appears, however, from the pictures and from the plan of 1725 that the walls were continued across the ditch from the gate to the keep, so that between the walls we imagine a pit spanned by the drawbridge when lowered. We may think the access to the Castle little befitting the dignity of the great Queen who visited it; yet entering the small door in the basement of the gate-tower, ascending the toilsome staircase of 13 steps, passing through the great gate, and crossing the drawbridge, we must suppose Queen Elizabeth to have reached the Castle. She would then pass through the range of building now swept away, and by the yet existing door, only 3 feet wide, she would enter the central circular hall in the keep, an apartment of no mean dimensions; or before reaching the hall her Majesty may have been conducted to her lodgings in the outer tier by a door to the left off the entrance-passage.

A few references to the Plan will I hope assist the foregoing description. The Plan is drawn from that of 1725, and from the Ordnance Survey of 1851. The original portions of the Castle yet remaining, *viz.*, the Gate-Tower, the Keep, and the Outer Wall, are shown black.

"A" The Gate-Tower, of two semicircular stories forming the Porter's Lodge, and entered by the Tudor-headed door "a"; ascent by stairs to the gate "b," yet *in situ*: "c" the outer wall remaining, but lowered, the buildings formerly along it, and the parapet, now removed; the wall where now seen is 7 feet thick, but, doubtless, portions of it were stronger; its height on land side 12 feet: "d" site of ditch between the outer wall and buildings and the portion of Castle "f" now demolished. "B" marks the

original Gun Platform, considerably above the ditch, and probably reached by stairs, or from the Tower "S." At "i" seems to have been the turret and flag-staff shown in Buck's picture of 1735: "e" shows where the drawbridge crossed the ditch now filled up: "f" buildings of two stories, now removed; in the upper story were "the Queen's Lodgings," and other apartments, the flat roof forming a platform within the crenellated parapet. At "h," where the Castle was entered, the building appears in Buck's picture to have been carried higher, and perhaps contained a staircase. "K" marks the Keep, entered by a door 3 feet wide. It was of three stories, two of which remain, *viz.*, the basement, and the story shown on Plan, with fireplace, two windows, and door into the circular stair-turret projecting from the wall of the keep. Queen Elizabeth may have dined in this apartment, which was 30 feet in diameter, but is now divided. Above it was the third story, now gone, the modern domed roof occupying its position, whereon remains the central iron pivot and circular traverse for a gun; a parapet 8 feet thick, and 4 feet high, surrounds the present roof. From the basement chamber of the keep three passages, dotted on Plan, 34½ feet long, 3 feet wide and 7 feet high, communicate with the Towers, N.W., N.E., and S., which towers may formerly have had doors into the ditch. Of the three towers only the lower portions now remain; originally they rose as high as the buildings "f," but they are now reduced to the ground level under which they are vaulted, and in each is a pillar of masonry to carry the weight of a modern gun planted above. For the same purpose a pillar in the keep rises from the basement to the roof. The keep is at present 40 feet high, and allowing for the story removed it may have originally been about 50 feet. A dry fosse, 20 feet wide, and 10 feet deep, now surrounds the keep, occupying the site of the former buildings "f"; a wooden bridge spans the fosse, and gives access to the old door into the keep. A dotted line to the north of the Castle indicates the underground conduit, possibly still existing, by which water was brought to a "well" or reservoir at base of the N.E. Tower.

I have yet briefly to refer to the transformation of the Castle, involving its demolition to a great extent, which was effected in 1806.

*The Castle demolished and transformed.* The outside surrounding walls were left standing but lowered, and the embattled parapet removed, the rebuilding of the damaged seaward segment causing some alteration in the contour. The central keep was spared but diminished in height by the removal of its uppermost story; all the surrounding buildings were swept away, and the débris used in levelling the area between the outer walls and the keep; round the latter a fosse 20 feet wide, spanned by a little wooden bridge, was left; the three passages radiating from the keep to the three towers remain; but these towers with the exception of their lowest and now underground portions are demolished. The ancient guns were replaced by more powerful ordnance to the number of ten

pieces ; and these instead of being mounted only on the seaward segment of the wall were also placed at intervals along the S.E. and S.W. sides of the fort. In addition, a similar gun was mounted on the new roof of the keep, and to carry the gun a central pillar of masonry was built from the basement to the roof. An underground magazine, consisting of three arched chambers, was constructed beneath the newly formed esplanade between the keep and the gate-tower, which latter, as already said, probably remains as in 1540 ; the drawbridge, however, and the ditch it spanned are things of the past ; and the uninformed visitor walks on level ground from the gate to the old keep, which, diminished, he has perhaps taken to be merely one of the martello towers observed along the Kentish coast-line. These towers, indeed, were built at the time of the Castle's transformation, and its uniformity with them was evidently designed.

---

I desire here to express my obligations to Mr. R. J. FYNMORE of Sandgate for much valuable assistance in connection with the subject of this paper, and to Mr. E. KENNETT for the sketches which accompany it.—W. L. R.



## LIST OF INCUMBENTS OF ST. PETER'S, SEAL.

(HELD WITH ST. MARY'S, KEMSING, UNTIL 1874.)

BY REV. T. SHIPDEM FRAMPTON, M.A., F.S.A.

AMONG the archives of Rochester Cathedral is a MS. volume entitled *Textus Roffensis*, compiled by Bishop Ernulf probably about the year 1120. Among its contents is a List of Churches in the diocese, with the dues they paid to the Mother Church on receiving the sacred chrism. In the course of the List appears the entry—"Cimisinga ix. den.," indicating that Kemsing paid the sum of nine pence. The word "Sele" has been added in the margin in smaller characters, and perhaps by a much later hand, but it would be impossible to say exactly when the addition was made. From the omission of the name from the text, as well as from the fact that no mention of it is made in the next chapter, which treats "de Capellis," it may be inferred that there was not a *capella* at Seal at the time when the *Textus Roffensis* was compiled. On 3 August 1233, Eleanor, daughter of King John, and widow of the second Earl of Pembroke, obtained from her royal brother, Henry III., the grant of a weekly market on Wednesday, and of an annual fair on the vigil, day, and morrow of St. Edith, Virgin, to be held "apud manerium suum de Sele." (Charter Roll, 17 Henry III., m. 2.) On 1 January 1284-5, Otho Grandison, who was then owner of the manor, obtained a similar grant from Edward I., of a weekly market on Monday, and of an annual fair on the vigil, the day, the morrow of the Apostles, Peter and Paul, and one day after, "apud manerium suum de la Sele juxta Kemesing." (Charter Roll, 13 Edward I., no. 127.) If it be borne in mind that fairs were originally instituted for the convenience of parishioners who assembled to keep the Dedication Festival of their church, and that they were accordingly held on the day of the Patron Saint, the conclusion may seem justified that there was a *capella* at Seal in A.D. 1285, though not in A.D. 1233,—St. Edith being the Patron Saint of a neighbouring *capella* in Kemsing churchyard. Whether this was founded by the Countess Eleanor during her first widowhood, or in the course of her eventful life as consort of Simon de Montfort, it may not be possible to determine, but the earliest existing architectural details of the fabric seem to point to her as the founder rather than to Otho Grandison, who did not come into possession of the manor until late in the year 1283. (Close Roll, 11 Edward I., m. 3 d.)

Indeed, when we think of her first widowhood of more than six years passed in a religious community, and of her subsequent intercourse with such men as Grosstête, Bishop of Lincoln, who acted as tutor to her sons, and Adam de Marisco, who was frequently a guest of the de Montforts, and among whose letters, still extant in MS., is one which reflects their anxiety to secure a suitable parish priest for Kemsing on a vacancy having occurred, the probability seems by no means remote that in the daughter of King John and Queen Isabella of Angouleme, the church of Seal found its "nursing mother." If, however, some date previous to 1265—when the Countess went into exile—is thought too early, we must look to Otho Grandison, and to the year 1284. It is true that Roger Bigod, Earl of Norfolk, held the manor between 1279 and 1283, but nothing has been met with tending to shew that *he* was the builder. The Grandison arms were formerly in one of the windows of the church, and, it is said, are still in safe keeping in the neighbourhood.

INCUMBENTS.

PATRONS.

RICHARD DE KEMESINGE, in 1265.

(Add. MS. 8877, Brit. Mus.)<sup>1</sup>

JACOBUS SINOBALDI, in 1294.

(Pat. 22 Edw. I., m. 5 d.)<sup>2</sup>

<sup>1</sup> RICHARD. He was evidently the trusted friend and adviser of the Countess Eleanor at the time when political troubles were thickening round her husband Simon de Montfort, which were only terminated by his death at Evesham, 4 August 1265. The interesting *Household Roll* of the Countess, recording the daily expenditure of her establishment from 19 February to 29 August 1265, makes frequent mention of Richard, "persona de Kemesinge." We find him staying with her for two or three days together at Odiham, at Porchester, and then at Dover Castle, which was her last place of residence previous to quitting the country for the Dominican Convent of Montargis in Picardy, whither she retired within a few weeks of receiving the fatal tidings of Evesham, and where she ended the days of her second widowhood nine years later. Under the date of Thursday, 4 June, mention is made of fodder for forty-five horses at Porchester, of which number *four* belonged to the parson of "Kemesinge." It would appear that he afterwards made his peace with the victorious party, as an entry on the Patent Rolls under 1 November 1265, records that Richard, "persona ecclesie de Kemesing," obtained the King's "protection," which was to continue for a year. (Pat. 50 Henry III., m. 46.)

<sup>2</sup> JACOBUS SINOBALDI. His name appears in a list of rectors who obtained the King's "protection" in 1294, in return for granting half the value of their benefices to enable him to

## INCUMBENTS.

## PATRONS.

JOHN DE DITTORE, in 1316-7. (Regist. Roff., p. 113.)<sup>3</sup>

RICHARD DE THEUKESBURY, inst. 5 Feb. 1326-7. (Regist. Hamo de Hethe, f. 71 b.)<sup>4</sup> Will. de Grandisono.

RICHARD DURAUNT.

GILBERT DE KELESHILL, exch. with the last, 28 Feb. 1338-9. (*Ibid.*, f. 174 a.)<sup>5</sup> Peter de Grandisono.

THOMAS DE HOPE, inst. 27 Mar. 1341, on death of the last. (*Ibid.*, f. 191 b.)<sup>6</sup> Peter de Grandisono.

---

prosecute his war with France. In connection with this impost laid on the clergy by the King, the following note in the *Annals of England* will be read with interest:—"As the clergy did not meet his demands so readily as he expected, he sent one of his knights—John Havering—to their assembly in the refectory at Westminster, September 21, who in a loud and menacing voice delivered this very intelligible message: 'Holy fathers, this is the demand of the King,—one half of all the annual revenues of your churches. If anyone objects to this let him stand forth that he may be taken note of, as unworthy of the King's peace.' Well may Matthew of Westminster add, 'When they heard this, all the prelates were disturbed in mind, and immediately they granted the King's demand.'"

<sup>3</sup> JOHN DE DITTORE. He was a Canon of St. Paul's in the years 1310 and 1326. On the death of Gilbert de Segrave, Bishop of London, in December 1316, he was sent with another member of the Chapter to notify the event to the King. In 1321 his name occurs as Rector of Abberton, in Essex. He also held the rectory of Hollingbourne, in Kent. Thomas de Wouldham, Bishop of Rochester, appointed him one of the executors of his will, dated Sunday, 27 February 1316-7, and in recognition of his services in that capacity left him a bequest of 40s.

<sup>4</sup> RICHARD DE THEUKESBURY. This Rector was presented by William Grandison, brother of Otho previously mentioned, who had died without children. With the commencement of the Episcopal Registers at Rochester in 1319, begins a fairly-connected chain of Patrons.

<sup>5</sup> GILBERT DE KELESHILL. Previously Rector of Merstham. On 18 September 1339 he obtained the royal licence to accept from Robert fremelyn of Kemesyng a rod of land lying adjacent to the rectory house, and to annex it thereto for the purpose of enlargement. (Pat. 13 Edward III., pt. 2, m. 21.)

<sup>6</sup> THOMAS DE HOPE. He came from the Hereford diocese. His

INCUMBENTS.

PATRONS.

- WILLIAM DE PENEBRUGGE, inst. 8 Feb. 1347-8, on death of the last. (*Ibid.*, f. 236 b.)
- JOHN DE SHIPPEDHAM, exch. with the last, 14 Mar. 1353-4. (Regist. John de Sheppey, f. 261 a.) <sup>7</sup>
- RICHARD MOWYS, in 1370. (Larking MSS., Maidstone Mus.) <sup>8</sup>
- RICHARD MEANY, in 1370. (Regist. Trilleck, f. 345 a.) <sup>9</sup>
- THOMAS PERD, pres. 30 Aug. 1370. Tho. "Gramsom." (*Ibid.*)
- RICHARD HANEKETON, *alias* LAUNSTON. <sup>10</sup>

name is mentioned in a dispute about tithes with Richard Waston of Seal, 17 December 1347. He must have died a few days after, as probate of his will was granted on Tuesday, 8 January 1347-8. (Reg. Hamo de Hethe, f. 272 a.) His monumental brass representing in half-effigy a Priest in Eucharistic vestments, in admirable state of preservation, is in Kemsing Church within the altar rails.

<sup>7</sup> JOHN DE SHIPPEDHAM. Previously Rector of Kingeston, in the diocese of Hereford.

<sup>8</sup> RICHARD MOWYS. This Rector, on 25 July 1370, leased the church of Kemsing, with the parsonage, tithes, oblations, etc., for two years to John Digges, clerk, and Robert de la Beche, clerk, for £30 per annum. The lessees were bound to provide at their own expense two parish Chaplains who were to serve "convenablement la eglise susditz & la chapele de la Seele, duraunt le terme susdit." Robert *atte* Beche, probably the same person, was Rector of the adjoining parish of Ightham in 1368.

<sup>9</sup> RICHARD MEANY. According to an entry in Bishop Trilleck's Register, under 30 August 1370, this cleric, who asserted that he was Rector, made an appeal to the Chancellor's Court against the presentation to the living by the Patron, Sir Tho. Gramsom (Grandison), of Tho. Perd, a Presbyter of the Exeter diocese. The entry has been made by an illiterate scribe, and possibly Meany is an error for "Mowys." Perhaps also the terms of the lease mentioned above were not altogether agreeable to the Patron.

<sup>10</sup> RICHARD HANEKETON. Weever, in his *Funeral Monuments*, 1631, speaking of Seal, says:—"In this church, upon a marble stone inlaid with brass, I found the portraiture of a Bishop; and these words only remaining: *Credo quod Redemptor meus vivit*. And these figures, 1389. Under which—as I gather by the date of the year of grace—Thomas Brenton, Bishop of Rochester, lieth interred, &c." In this conclusion, which



## INCUMBENTS.

THOMAS RIDLYNGTON, inst. 15 Oct.  
1396, on death of the last. (Regist.  
W. Bottlesham, f. 90 a.)<sup>11</sup>

## PATRONS.

Adam de Motterum, for  
this turn.

appears to have been formed simply from coincidence of date, Weever was undoubtedly mistaken, for it is inconceivable that with Rochester Cathedral so near, Bishop Brinton's last wishes indicating the exact spot for his burial *there*, next the tomb of his immediate predecessor, Tho. Trilleck, should have been wholly disregarded. (Reg. Courtenay; f. 231 a.) As a matter of fact three other Bishops died in the same year, of whom two, Adam Houghton of St. David's, and Laurence Child of St. Asaph, left directions that they should be buried in their respective cathedrals. The will of the third, Thomas Rushook, who was Confessor to King Richard II., and was successively Bishop of Llandaff, Chichester, and Triburna, or Kilmore, in Ireland, has not been found; but the following account of him is given in Cotton's *Fasti Ecclesiæ Hibernicæ*, iii., 155, under the Diocese of Kilmore:—"1389, Thomas of Rushok, D.D., an English Dominican friar, became Bishop of Llandaff, and subsequently of Chichester. For political reasons he was banished to Ireland, where in this year the Pope appointed him Bishop of Triburna. He held this see for a very short time, dying (it is said, of grief) in England. He was buried at Seale, in Kent (Cole)." On referring to Cole's MSS., vol. xxviii., p. 17, in the British Museum, it will be noticed that that writer, after stating that "he died 1389, and [was] buried at Seale in Kent," goes on to say—"If I may be allowed to conjecture the Place of his Burial, I should judge it at Seale near Rochester in Kent." After all, therefore, only *conjecture* can be offered, but the latter seems much more reasonable than the former. In the absence of contemporary information it is difficult to account for the selection of Seal as the burial-place of the broken-hearted Bishop, unless he was staying there when overtaken by his last illness, but it is a curious coincidence that his remains should have been laid to rest within sight of the spot which formed the threshold of his Episcopal life, for it was at Otford that he made his Profession of Obedience, 10 April 1383. In the year 1395 Sir William de Bryene, Lord of the manor of Kemsing and Seal, was buried in this church. His superb brass, in the most perfect state of preservation, is within the altar rails. The old 4th bell, which bears in Lombardic characters the inscription *Sit Nomen Domini benedictum*, is believed to have been cast by William Burford, of London, 1371—92. (Stahlschmidt's *Church Bells of Kent*.)

<sup>11</sup> THOMAS RIDLYNGTON. In 1397 the advowson of the church of Kemsing was granted by Guido Mone to the Prior and Convent of St. Saviour's, Bermondsey, and in the same year

INCUMBENTS.

ADAM USK, LL.D., inst. 17 Nov. 1399.  
(Regist. Arundel, i., f. 263 a.)<sup>12</sup>

RODELANDUS KERBROKE, inst. 27 Oct.  
1402. (Regist. J. Bottlesham, f.  
180 b.)<sup>13</sup>

JOHN JORDAN, exch. with the last,  
14 Dec. 1417. (Regist. Chicheley,  
i., f. 92 b.)<sup>14</sup>

WILLIAM MATHEW.

THOMAS STOWR, exch. with the last,  
14 Nov. 1422. (Regist. Langdon,  
f. 19 b.)<sup>15</sup>

STEPHEN PORCHET, inst. 6 Nov. 1426.  
(*Ibid.*, f. 76 b.)<sup>16</sup>

WILLIAM ALDEBAROUGH.

THOMAS WELL', inst. 7 Oct. 1433, on  
death of the last. (*Ibid.*, f. 97 b.)

RICHARD LITELMAN, inst. 4 June,  
1437, on resig. of the last. (Regist.  
Wells, f. 121 a.)

PATRONS.

The Archbishop, *jure de-  
voluto*.

Abbot and Convent of St.  
Saviour's, Bermondsey.

Abbot and Convent of St.  
Saviour's, Bermondsey.

Abbot and Convent of St.  
Saviour's, Bermondsey.

Abbot and Convent of St.  
Saviour's, Bermondsey.

they obtained licence to appropriate it, a pension of 6s. 8d. per annum being reserved to the Bishop of Rochester and his successors. (Pat. 21 Richard II., pt. 2, m. 8.)

<sup>12</sup> ADAM USK. He was the last *Rector* of Kemsing and Seal. About two months before being collated to this living by the Archbishop, he had been instituted to the rectory of West Han-  
ningfield, in the London diocese. He also held at different  
times considerable preferment elsewhere, and "twice he narrowly  
escaped a bishopric, but his enemies were strong enough to  
keep him out of both Hereford and St. David's." He is well  
known as the writer of one of the early Chronicles, 1377—1404,  
in the course of which, under the year 1399, occurs the  
interesting entry:—"Hiis diebus, dictus dominus meus  
Cantuariensis contulit mihi bonam ecclesiam de Kemsynge,  
cum capella sua de Seol, in Cancia." (Add. MS. 10,104, Brit.  
Mus.) In the year 1399, the Priory of Bermondsey was  
erected into an Abbey, and henceforth the Abbot and Con-  
vent presented succeeding Vicars until the time of the  
dissolution.

<sup>13</sup> RODELANDUS KERBROKE. On 12 October 1402, an endowment  
was made for a perpetual Vicar (Reg. J. Bottlesham, f. 177 a.),  
and a few days later Mr. Kerbroke was instituted the first  
*Vicar* of "Kemesyng cum capella de Sele."

<sup>14</sup> JOHN JORDAN. Previously Chaplain of the Chantry of Tenham.

<sup>15</sup> THOMAS STOWR. He was before Rector of "fframyngnam" in  
the diocese of Norwich. He is also mentioned as being Vicar  
in the year 1426.

<sup>16</sup> STEPHEN PORCHET. He appears to have also held the vicarage

# 264 INCUMBENTS OF KEMSING WITH SEAL.

| INCUMBENTS.                                                                                                 | PATRONS.                                           |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------|
| JOHN GORSICH, inst. 23 Oct. 1438, on<br>resig. of the last. ( <i>Ibid.</i> , f. 138 a.) <sup>17</sup>       |                                                    |
| HENRY ESTHAW, inst. 28 July 1445, on<br>resig. of the last. (Regist. Lowe,<br>f. 203 a.) <sup>18</sup>      |                                                    |
| JOHN WILLASTON, inst. 2 Oct. 1456,<br>on resig. of the last. ( <i>Ibid.</i> , f.<br>228 b.)                 | Abbot and Convent of St.<br>Saviour's, Bermondsey. |
| RICHARD CUTLER, inst. 25 Apr. 1458,<br>on resig. of the last. ( <i>Ibid.</i> , f.<br>229 b.)                | Abbot and Convent of St.<br>Saviour's, Bermondsey. |
| WILLIAM ENGLISHH, inst. 3 Dec. 1460.<br>( <i>Ibid.</i> , f. 234 b.) <sup>19</sup>                           |                                                    |
| RICHARD CUTLER, inst. 29 Jan. 1463-4,<br>on death of the last. ( <i>Ibid.</i> , f.<br>239 a.) <sup>20</sup> | Abbot and Convent of St.<br>Saviour's, Bermondsey. |

of Halling. Mentioned as being Vicar also in the year 1431.

<sup>17</sup> JOHN GORSICH. He was Vicar of the neighbouring parish of Wrotham from 1428 to 1435, and then Rector of Norton, near Faversham, for three years. On his resignation of Kemsing, Roger Blendon was *presented*, 16 July 1445, but for some reason not stated he was not *instituted*.

<sup>18</sup> HENRY ESTHAW. He was at one time perpetual Vicar of East Peckham, which he exchanged, 10 September 1436, for the rectory of Offham. He was Domestic Chaplain to William Wells, Bishop of Rochester, and was one of the witnesses to his will, 7 February 1443-4. On 21 October 1448 he was constituted Dean of Malling. Sir James ffynes, Lord of Saye and Sele, by his will dated 12 April 1449, and proved 22 June 1450, left to the *works* of the churches of "Kemsynge" and "Selee," where most needed, the sum of twenty marks. He bequeathed similar sums to the churches of "Sevenoke" and "Merworth." (Reg. Stafford, f. 190 b.) John Partrieh by his will, 30 January 1454-5, left to William Phylpot and his wife Joan certain lands, of which one piece called "Pecottsole" was charged with the maintenance of a light valued at 3s. 4d. per annum, to burn *coram summo patibulo ecclesie de Sele*.

<sup>19</sup> WILLIAM ENGLISHH. Probate of his will was granted 9 January 1463-4. Sir John, "Chaplain of the church of Sele," by his will, 20 July 1463, gave directions for his body to be buried in the graveyard of Sele, and left to the high altar 6d., and to the repair of the church 12d.

<sup>20</sup> RICHARD CUTLER. William Phylpote by his will, 14 August 1466, after giving directions for his body to be buried "in the graveyard of the parish church of the Apostles Peter and Paul of Sele," left to the high altar there 12d., and to cover the church with "schynggylle," the sum of 6s. 8d. Richard

INCUMBENTS.

PATRONS.

|                                                |                             |
|------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| ROBERT SNOWE, in 1477-8. (Will.) <sup>21</sup> |                             |
| WILLIAM YANSON, in 1492. (Will.) <sup>22</sup> |                             |
| WILLIAM LINCOLN, M.A., inst. 27                | Rob. Reede, gent., for this |
| Aug. 1508, on death of the last.               | turn.                       |
| (Regist. Fisher, f. 50 b.)                     |                             |
| NICHOLAS METECALE, inst. 31 Oct.               | Abbot and Convent of St.    |
| 1509, on death of the last. ( <i>Ibid.</i> ,   | Saviour's, Bermondsey.      |
| f. 52 b.) <sup>23</sup>                        |                             |

Genkyn, 7 July 1468, bequeathed to the high altar 12d., to the light of St. Peter a taper value 4d., and to the light of St. John Baptist a taper of the same value.

- <sup>21</sup> ROBERT SNOWE. He is first mentioned in the wills of John Blakehorle and Thomas Marche, dated Sunday, 15 February 1477-8. Both appointed him "overseer" of their wills, the former bequeathing him 20d. for his labours in connection therewith. Thomas Marche left 12d. for the light before the image of St. Mary, and similar sums to the high altar, and the "fabric" of the church. In addition to these he left the following legacy:—"Also I wull yat ye Clerk of Sele have iij d. for his labor to me cumyng in my sikenes." Will of John Snosmer, 3 January 1486-7:—"Also I bequeth to the Church of Sele a torche. Also to the lighth of Seynt John Baptiste in Sele ij quarters of Barley for the sustentacion and keypyng of a Taper of wax to bren before the sayde Saynte. . . . Also I bequeth to the byyng of a bell to the parisch of Sele iij s. iij d." Testator also left a contingent remainder of £8 to the church. On 9 October 1480 Mr. Snowe was constituted Dean of "Mallyng."

- <sup>22</sup> WILLIAM YANSON. Will of "John Tebold the elder of the parisshe of Sele," 9 September 1501:—"My bodie to be buried in the church of the blessed Apostellis Petre & Paule of Sele aforesaide. . . . Also I bequeth to the high Aulter of the same church for my tithes forgotten & negligently witholden x s. . . . Also I bequethe for a Cope to the Church of Sele vj li. xij s. iij d." (P.C.C., 5 Blamyr.)

- <sup>23</sup> NICHOLAS METECALE. He was a native of Yorkshire, and was educated at Cambridge, where he graduated B.A. 1494, S.T.B. 1504, and S.T.P. 1507. He was Domestic Chaplain to John Fisher, Bishop of Rochester, and was constituted Archdeacon of Rochester about the year 1515. On 13 July 1517 he was instituted to the rectory of Woodham Ferrers in Essex, and in the following year was elected Master of St. John's Coll., Cambridge. During his incumbency, William Olyver of "Godden in the parisshe of Seele," 14 April 1516, left among his last wishes the following:—"My body to be buried in the Chirche of Seele afor the High Rode there. . . . It'm I bequeth to the byeing of ij candilstikkies of latyn to stand afore the Hygh Awter in the Chaunceyll xxvj s. viij d." (P.C.C., 17 Holder.)



## INCUMBENTS.

## PATRONS.

|                                                                                                              |                                                    |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------|
| RICHARD SHARPE, inst. 27 Oct. 1517,<br>on resig. of the last. ( <i>Ibid.</i> , f.<br>75 b.) <sup>24</sup>    | Abbot and Convent of St.<br>Saviour's, Bermondsey. |
| THOMAS THEBOLD, inst. 24 Feb. 1524-5,<br>on resig. of the last. ( <i>Ibid.</i> , f.<br>125 a.) <sup>25</sup> | Abbot and Convent of St.<br>Saviour's, Bermondsey. |

<sup>24</sup> RICHARD SHARPE. Alice Olyver, widow, left in her will, 29 January 1520-1, the following bequests:—"It'm I bequeth to the Sacrament for forgoton tithes xx d. Also I bequeith to the Trendle lighth and other necessities to the Church behoof on' cove prece xij s. Also I bequeth to the fundac'on and making of the Steple of Sele xls. . . . Also I bequeth to the amending of the foule ways betweene Mustre Oke and Smellet grene xs. . . . It'm I bequeith to the making of the Steple xs. whiche is in the handes of ffurrars wyf of Otford. . . . It'm I bequeth to on' torche vjs. viij d." The "Trendle" light, referred to above, was a length of small wax taper formed into a round or coil for greater convenience, and was often used in connection with shrines.

<sup>25</sup> THOMAS THEBOLD. He was probably a native of Seal, and is described as "scolaris." He is also mentioned as Vicar under 20 October 1536. After leaving the neighbourhood he appears to have gone into the diocese of Sarum, as he speaks of his prebend of Dornford. By his will, 21 June 1550, he left the following bequests:—"Item I bequeathe to the Vicar of Seale aforesaide for my tithes negligentlye forgotten and withholden . . . vjs. Item I will and bequeathe to the highe wayes of Seale and Kemsyng sixe pounes, to be delyvered w<sup>in</sup> two yeres after my deceas, unto th' order of the Vicar there or his deputie, and of sixe honest and substanciall men of either p'ishe, wherof foure pounes to the high wayes of Seale and fourtie shillinges to the high wayes of Kemsyng. . . . Item I give to the poore householders and p'ishoners of Seale and Kemsyng foure pounes to be distributed by myne Executours w<sup>t</sup> th' advyse of the Vicar there or his deputie and of foure honest men of either p'ishe. . . . Item to the poor p'ishoners of my prebend called Dornford in Wylshere three pounes. . . . Item I give to the Almes house of Seale to maynteyn some agyd bodye there by the space of tenne yeres after my deceas every Soundaye iiij d. during the said terme to be paide monthely or wekely. . . . Item I give to Doctor ffryer tenne pounes and all my stuf that I left with hym with all my Laten bookes there saving a greate Byble in Laten whiche I will my cosyn Sulyard shall have." (P.C.C., 19 Coode.) During his incumbency Will. Olyver of "ffalke in the parishe of Seele," left by his will, 2 January 1526-7, the following bequests:—"To the reparacions of the church of Seele aforesaid vjs. viij d. . . . Item I will there be bestowed at

## INCUMBENTS.

JOHN SENNOCKE, in 1542. (Lay Subsides, Kent, No. <sup>124</sup>351.) <sup>26</sup>

JOHN DENMAN, LL.D., in 1545, and in 1548. (Wills) <sup>27</sup>

## PATRONS.

my burying in masses synging and in almes to poor people xls. . . . Item I geve to William Olyver my son thre score wether shepe, price of every shepe xij d." (P.C.C., 16 Porch.) Thomas Hadlow by his will, 4 August 1527, left the following bequest:—"Also I bequeith a li. of wex to be thereof a taper perpetually everi yere to be made and to bren in the Rode Lofte before the Roode. And the sayde taper everi yere to be new made ageynst the eve of the Natyvite of our Lorde. And the same taper to be kepte at the costis & charges of them which schall inheritt and occupie a pece of lande of iij acres called barneffelde. And for lak that and yf it fortune that the saide taper be not everi yere new made that then I will the Church Wardens of Seale schall stress and strayn for the saide som of money for the saide tapir." Another Seal parishioner, Maryon Olyver, inserted in her will, 2 July 1532, the following clause:—"I bequeith to y<sup>e</sup> mayntenynge of y<sup>e</sup> lyght brynnynge of ij lattyn canstikes or stondors before y<sup>e</sup> hight aluter in Seale Church xij d. by yere the space of iiij yeris immediatly after my deceasse." While "Jhon Porter" among his last wishes, 22 May 1533, expressed himself thus:—"I will a taper of wex of y<sup>e</sup> weight of ij poundes be made & sett up byfore our Lady in y<sup>e</sup> Chauncell of our Lady in the seide church of Seale and ther to burne & to be lyght at tymes convenyent so long as it shall endure." Among the witnesses to the last two wills was "Syr Wylliam Dampport cur." (Curate). In Thebold's time the *Valor Ecclesiasticus* was drawn up, which states that the vicarage of Kemsynge with the chapel of Seale was valued at £26 6s. 8d., from which was to be deducted £6 13s. 4d., the stipend of the "Capellanus" who served Seal.

<sup>26</sup> JOHN SENNOCKE. He is mentioned among other Kentish contributors to the Loan made to King Henry VIII., in the year 1542:—"Joh'n Sennocke Vicar of Seele, v li." The next entry is:—"John Tibolt of Seele gent. vj li. xij s. iiij d." (See *Archæologia Cantiana*, XI., 402.)

<sup>27</sup> JOHN DENMAN. He is mentioned as a witness in the will of "Johan Blatcher of Seale, wedowe," 26 December 1545. On leaving the neighbourhood he seems to have gone to London, having probably effected an exchange with Thomas Hicklyng, Vicar of St. Bartholomew the Less. He was also a Prebendary of Rochester. In his will, 1 February 1555-6, he makes the following bequests, among many others:—"My boddye to be buried in the church of Selye, and there to be

| INCUMBENTS.                                                                                                                      | PATRONS.   |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------|
| THOMAS HICKLYNG, inst. 26 Nov. 1550. (Lib. Comp.) (?) Exch. with the last. ( <i>Newcourt's Repert.</i> , i., 298.) <sup>28</sup> |            |
| THOMAS TAYLLOUR, inst. 18 Nov. 1554, on depriv. of the last. (Regist. Episc., f. 57 b.) <sup>29</sup>                            | The Queen. |
| THOMAS DALE, inst. 22 Dec. 1558, on death of last Incumbent. (Regist. D. and C. Cant., f. 55 b.) <sup>30</sup>                   | The Queen. |

bestowed amonge prestes and poore people xx s. at the daie of my buriall . . . and x s. to bye somme necessarie ornamente to the maintenance of Godde's service." He also made provision for memorial services in Rochester Cathedral, concluding with the wish:—"I hartely desire master Deane to take the labors and paines to singe the Masse of Requiem, and to declare to the people by a littill brefe exortacion that praier and almes dedes proffettethe the sowles of them that be departed, and he to have for his paines x s." (P.C.C., 40 More.)

<sup>28</sup> THOMAS HICKLYNG. He was one of the clergy who were deprived of their benefices on the accession of Queen Mary. The date of his deprivation was 26 April 1554.

<sup>29</sup> THOMAS TAYLLOUR. Also mentioned as Vicar in a will dated 18 August 1557. In the year 1555 Queen Mary granted the *rectory* of Kemsing and Seal, valued at £9 13s. 4d. per annum, to Cardinal Pole, but on his death it reverted to the Crown. Queen Elizabeth granted it to Sir Peter Manwood, and she granted the advowson of the *vicarage* with the manor to Henry Carey, Lord Hunsdon. John Pelset by his will, 27 February 1558-9, bequeathed an annuity of 6s. 8d., issuing from a certain tenement and lands in Leigh parish, and also another annuity of the same value, issuing out of certain property in Seal, to the Minister and Churchwardens of the latter, for the use of the poor. In addition to this parish and that of Leigh, those of Penshurst, Chiddingstone, Cowden, and Town Malling benefited by the will of John Pelset, who is spoken of as "servant & bailey to the Right Honorable the Lord Sydney."

<sup>30</sup> THOMAS DALE. He was Rector of Holland Magna in Essex from 1539 to 1541. He is also mentioned as Vicar in the will, dated 29 November 1559, and proved 22 April 1560, of Thomas Mogier of Seal, who remembered his parish church and his poorer neighbours in the following bequests: "It'm I give & bequeyeth to be bestowed at my buriall iijs. iiijd. amongst the pore people of Seale afforesaid. It. I bequeyeth to the amending of the Glasse windowes of the Church of Seale afforesaid iijs. iiijd." The transcript of this will and

INCUMBENTS.

PATRONS.

- GILBERT GENNYNS, or JENYNS, inst.  
31 Oct. 1561. (Regist. Gheast,  
f. 94 *a.*)<sup>31</sup>
- RICHARD BUCKLEY, M.A., inst. 6 Jan. 1602-3, on resig. of the last. (Regist. Young, f. 191 *b.*) Roger Dodd and Nich. Felton, for this turn.
- ROBERT BAKER, M.A., inst. 20 Apr. 1608, on death of the last. (*Ibid.*, f. 203 *b.*)<sup>32</sup> Lord Hunsdon.
- JOHN BAKER, in 1644. (Hasted's *Kent*, i., 334.)
- "MASTER" MARTEN, in 1649-50. (Parl. Surv., xix., 92.)<sup>33</sup>

of all those previously mentioned *without a reference* will be found in the Registers of Rochester Wills at Somerset House.

- <sup>31</sup> GILBERT GENNYNS. On 5 December 1570 he was instituted to the rectory of Sevenoaks, which he held for upwards of twenty years. He was also Vicar of St. Dunstan's in the West, and Rector of Little Parndon, Essex. His connection with Kemsing and Seal, like that of two of his successors, extended over a period of more than forty years.
- <sup>32</sup> ROBERT BAKER. He is also mentioned as Vicar in the Bishop's Visitation Book under date of 27 September 1620. During his incumbency the old 5th bell was cast by Stephen Swan, in 1609, Will. Cox and John Raven being the Churchwardens.
- <sup>33</sup> "MASTER" MARTEN. About this period Kemsing and Seal were made distinct parishes, "Master" Barton being mentioned as Incumbent of the former. In the year 1649-50 the Parliament ordered a Survey to be taken of all ecclesiastical benefices. The Commissioners drew up the following report of Seal:—"Wee answer That the Parishe of Seale is divided into Three Parsonages and one Viccaredge whereof one Parsonage and the Viccaredge belongs to the Parishe Church of Seale and is worth thirtie ffeve poundes per annum and one little howse worth twentie shillings per annum. That the Cure is supplied with an able Minister and that Master Goodwyn is the Patron thereof and Master Marten the present Incumbent who receives this sixe and thirtie poundes per annum for his sallerye. Wee finde one other Parsonage beinge Improprate belonging to one Mr. Bunce in the occupac'on of William Kipps and is worth twentie pounds per annum. And the third Parsonage wee finde alsoe to be improprate and belonging to Mistris Mary Nicolson in the occupac'on of Mr. George Nicholson her ffather and is worth thirtie pounds per annum. Wee finde the Church conveniently situated without any union. That there is noe Chappell. And that this Church is sufficient for this Parishe."



## INCUMBENTS.

## PATRONS.

JOHN STEVENS, or STEPHENS, M.A.,  
adm. 14 Sept. 1654. (Lamb. Lib.  
MS. 997, lib. ii., p. 190.)<sup>34</sup>

THOMAS STEVENS, B.A., inst. 20 May Richard, Earl of Dorset.  
1668, on resig. of the last. (Regist.  
Spir. Roff., F. f. 119 b.)

JOHN TATTERSALL, M.A., inst. 12 Feb. Richard, Earl of Dorset.  
1668-9, on death of the last.  
(*Ibid.*)<sup>35</sup>

<sup>34</sup> JOHN STEVENS. The earliest Register Book of Seal commences with the incumbency of this Vicar. Upon the first page occurs the following note:—"Memorandum that vpon a Certificate of diuerse of the Parish of Seale in Kent John Stevens Minister of the sayd Parish was elected Parish Register of the sayd parish by the greater part of the Parishioners then present on the twenty seaventh day of May in the yeere of o' Lord one thousand six hundred fifty & five, & sworne for the performance of the s<sup>d</sup> office before me, Ed. Ashe, October the fourth 1655." By Act of Parliament in August 1653, new officials called "Parish Registers" were created, whose duty it was to keep the Register Books, and make entries of publication of Banns, of Births, Burials, and Marriages, etc. They were chosen by the householders of a parish, and entered upon their duties after being sworn before a Justice of the Peace. The parishioners of Seal had the good taste to elect their own Incumbent, a proceeding which was rather the exception than the rule. After the memorandum mentioned above comes the entry:—"1653, John Steuens Vicar. Books belonging to the Parish of Seale: 1, Jewel's Apology for the Church of England; 2, The first volumne of the Paraphrase of Erasmus vpon the new Testament; 3, Homilyes for the Church of England." At a time when popular opinion was so decidedly anti-ecclesiastical, it is interesting to note that the good people of Seal had access to such sound literature in their parish Library. Bishop Jewel's *Apology* first appeared in the year 1562. It was published with the formal approval of Queen Elizabeth and the consent of the Bishops, and was ordered to be placed in all the churches of England and Wales for the instruction of the people. The *Paraphrase of Erasmus* was printed in two folio volumes by Edw. Whytchurch in the year 1548-9, and was also appointed to be placed in all churches. The *First Book of Homilies*, which was published in 1547, had the following title:—"Certayne Sermons or Homilies, appoynted by the Kynges Maiestie to be declared, and redde by all Persones, Vicars, or Curates, euery Sundaye in their Churches, where they haue Cure." The old 1st and 2nd bells were cast by John Hodson in the year 1660.

<sup>35</sup> JOHN TATTERSALL. It appears by an entry in the Register

INCUMBENTS.

PATRONS.

|                                                                                                                                     |                          |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------|
| MAXIMILIAN BUCK, B.A., inst. 29 Apr.<br>1674, on cess. of the last. (Soc.<br>Antiq. MS. 170, p. 372.) <sup>36</sup>                 | Richard, Earl of Dorset. |
| ROBERT PARRAN, S.T.B., inst. 30 July<br>1720, on death of the last. (Rochest.<br><i>Act Book</i> , 1713-1824, f. 45.) <sup>37</sup> | Lionel, Duke of Dorset.  |

Book, under 27 November 1667, that he was Curate to his predecessor Mr. Stevens, whose incumbency of a few months was terminated by death.

- <sup>36</sup> MAXIMILIAN BUCK. An entry in the Register Book states that he was *inducted* 14 May 1674. His first care seems to have been to provide suitable Communion plate, both the older chalice and its paten cover being inscribed with his name, and the date 1674. On 9 August 1681 he married in Kemsing Church Rebecca Hallywell, who survived him seven years. In the Register Book, under Whitsunday 1709, occurs the entry:—"Memorandum That a New Bible in folio was given vnto & for the sole vse of Seale Church at the proper cost & charges only of Mrs. Rebecca Buck wife of Mr. Max. Buck, Vicar of Seal, D.D.Q.D. Dominica Trinitatis." And a little further on, under the year 1718, occurs a second note:—"Memorandum: July 25, Mr. Max. Buck, Vicar, gave a Purple Velvett Pulpit Cloath & Cussion, for the sole vse of Seale church, & a purple fringe & Tossells." The entry of his burial occurs under 21 April 1720. A mural tablet to his memory, which is now against the west wall of the south aisle, states that he was chaplain to the Duke of Dorset, to his father, and his grandfather. A useful memorial of Mrs. Buck's beneficence still remains in the form of a handsome brass chandelier with branches for fourteen candles, which depends from the centre of the nave roof, and bears the inscription: "The Gift of M<sup>s</sup> Rebecca Buck, 1725." The entry of her burial occurs under 17 June 1727. During Mr. Buck's incumbency John Porter, a native of Seal and citizen of London, devised an annuity of £12, arising from certain lands in Seal, to the Guardians of Sevenoaks School, on condition that £10 should be paid to the Usher "for the educating of the youth of Kemsing & Seale in the knowledge of Learning & Godliness," and the remaining sum of 40s. was to be given to "the two most antient persons dwelling in the parish of Seale."

- <sup>37</sup> ROBERT PARRAN. Fellow of Trin. Coll., Camb., B.A. 1701, M.A. 1705, S.T.B. 1712, and S.T.P. 1728, by virtue of the King's mandate. It seems probable that Dr. Parran was not always resident, as an entry in the Register under date of 24th and 27th September 1729, states that two children were baptized "by Dr. Parran, Vic.," as though such an occurrence were unusual. On 13 March 1731-2, Francis Wood-

## INCUMBENTS.

## PATRONS.

|                                                                                                           |                         |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------|
| THOMAS CURTEIS, M.A., inst. 18 June 1739, on death of the last. ( <i>Ibid.</i> , f. 118.) <sup>38</sup>   | Lionel, Duke of Dorset. |
| GREGORY SHARPE, LL.B., inst. 13 Apr. 1744, on resig. of the last. ( <i>Ibid.</i> , f. 138.) <sup>39</sup> | Lionel, Duke of Dorset. |
| CARSWELL WINDER, M.A., inst. 2 Oct. 1761, on cess. of the last. ( <i>Ibid.</i> , f. 197.) <sup>40</sup>   | Lionel, Duke of Dorset. |

---

gate, B.A., was licensed to the curacy on an annual stipend of £30. During Dr. Parran's time Frances Bickerstaffe, daughter of Sir Charles Bickerstaffe, Bart., by her will dated 19 May 1731, devised to certain Trustees three messuages in London, on condition that they should out of the profits pay £20 per annum for the education, maintenance, and clothing of eight poor girls at Seal. The second Register Book was commenced in 1735, and bears on its cover the names,—“Robert Parran, Vicar, Richard Hill, Henry Somers, Churchwardens.”

<sup>38</sup> THOMAS CURTEIS. Of Jesus Coll., Camb., B.A. 1727, M.A. 1731. Deacon 24 May 1730. Priest 17 June 1739. He held the living rather more than four years, resigning it 29 November 1743, soon after which his patron the Duke of Dorset presented him to the vicarage of Rottingdean in Sussex. He succeeded his father in the sinecure rectory of Sevenoaks, being instituted 30 April 1747; and on 20 December 1750 he was instituted to the vicarage of the same on the decease of Hugh Owen. On 8 May 1755 he was installed Canon in the Eleventh Prebend at Canterbury, on the presentation of King George II. In the following year he was presented to the rectory of St. Dionis Back Church, a Peculiar of the Archbishop of Canterbury. He died 28 May 1775, at Sevenoaks, and was buried there.

<sup>39</sup> GREGORY SHARPE. Of Trin. Coll., Camb., LL.B. 1738, LL.D. 1747. A few days before obtaining this living he was instituted to the vicarage of Birling, on presentation by Lord Abergavenny, which he retained until 10 June 1757. On 1 February 1757, he was collated to the Prebend of Yetminster Secunda at Salisbury; and four years later he was instituted to the vicarage of Purton in the same diocese, on presentation by the Earl of Shaftesbury, both which he held until his death. He was Master of the Temple; and discharged the duties of Director of the Society of Antiquaries. He was the author of several very learned works. He died 8 January 1771, at the age of fifty-eight. During his incumbency the old 3rd bell was cast by Messrs. Lester and Pack of London, in 1758.

<sup>40</sup> CARSWELL WINDER. Of Trin. Coll., Ox., B.A. 1727, M.A. 1730.

INCUMBENTS.

PATRONS.

- WILLIAM HUMPHRY, inst. 31 Dec. 1770, on death of the last. (*Ibid.*, f. 216.)<sup>41</sup> John Frederick, Duke of Dorset.
- GERVAS WHITEHEAD, M.A., inst. 15 Aug. 1816, on death of the last. (*Ibid.*, f. 321.)<sup>42</sup> The Duchess Dowager of Dorset.

Deacon 7 January 1732-3, and Priest 23 September 1733, on which day he was licensed to the curacy of Kemsing and Seal, with an annual stipend of £35. Mr. Winder's connection with the parish extended over nearly thirty-seven years, during twenty-eight of which he discharged the duties of curate. On 24 June 1742 he was instituted to the rectory of Halstead, on presentation by King George II. He, however, continued to hold the curacy of Kemsing and Seal, obtaining the services of a curate for Halstead. He died 30 July 1770.

- <sup>41</sup> WILLIAM HUMPHRY. Of Magd. Hall, Ox., B.A. 1771, M.A. 1773. He also held the vicarage of Birling, to which he was instituted 6 February 1782, on Lord Abergavenny's presentation. His incumbency of Kemsing and Seal was within a few months of equalling in duration that of Max. Buck, nearly forty-six years. The entry of his burial appears under 19 July 1816. A marble tablet affixed to the south wall of the south aisle records his decease, as well as that of his wife who survived him more than eighteen years. During his tenure of office William Baker left by his will in 1777, an annual rent-charge of 26s. for the use of the poor; and Elenor Mortimer who died in 1803, left £5 annually to keep a vault and certain monuments in repair, with the proviso that the surplus should be distributed among the poor.
- <sup>42</sup> GERVAS WHITEHEAD. Fellow of Jesus Coll., Camb., B.A. 1785, M.A. 1788, and B.D. He held for twenty-four years the Mastership of Sevenoaks Grammar School, in which he was succeeded by the Rev. J. T. Wilgress, 26 May 1813. Mr. Whitehead was also Vicar of All Saints, Cambridge. Owing to the unfitness of the Glebe house at Kemsing Mr. Whitehead obtained the Bishop's licence to reside at Seal. During his incumbency Seal Church underwent a restoration, as appeared by an inscription on the gallery which formerly occupied the west end of the nave:—"This Church was repaired at the charge of the parish, and was new-pewed and ornamented by voluntary contributions, A.D. 1828. Rev<sup>d</sup> G. Whitehead, Vicar, Thomas Thompson and William Cronk, Churchwardens." A mural tablet at the west end of the south aisle records the death of Mr. Whitehead on 23 July 1838, and makes mention of his distinguished classical attainments.



## 274 TWO INCUMBENTS OF KEMSING WITH SEAL

| INCUMBENTS.                                                                                                        | PATRONS.                            |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------|
| JOHN N. HARWARD, M.A., inst. 22 Sept. 1838, on death of the last. (Rochest. Regist. 1824-67, f. 71.) <sup>43</sup> | Mary, Countess Dowager of Plymouth. |
| THOMAS O. BLACKALL, B.A., inst. 4 Aug. 1846, on resig. of the last. (Regist. Howley, f. 790.) <sup>44</sup>        | Earl Amherst.                       |
| CHARLES EDWARD FEW, M.A., inst. to New Vicarage of Seal 2 Oct. 1874. (Regist. Tait, ii., 598.) <sup>45</sup>       | Hon. Mortimer Sackville West.       |

<sup>43</sup> JOHN N. HARWARD. Of Worc. Coll., Ox., B.A. 1818, M.A. 1820. After an incumbency of rather less than eight years, Mr. Harward tendered his resignation, which was accepted 23 June 1846. He was Domestic Chaplain to the Bishop of Rochester. By an Order in Council, dated 8 August 1845, it was decreed that from 1 January 1846 the deanery of Malling should be transferred, with others, to the diocese of Canterbury, whereupon Kemsing and Seal ceased to be in the Rochester diocese.

<sup>44</sup> THOMAS O. BLACKALL. Student of Ch. Ch., Ox., B.A. 1844, M.A. 1848. He was ordained Priest 7 June 1846, and licensed to the assistant curacy of Kemsing with Seal. In the year 1855 extensive alterations were effected in the church, when the west gallery was removed and the north aisle erected. An inscription on the inner wall, over the south porch door, records that,—“This Church was completely restored and the North Aisle erected by voluntary contributions A<sup>o</sup> D<sup>i</sup> 1855. Thomas Offspring Blackall, Vicar, Marquess Camden, W. Cronk, junior, Churchwardens.” At Whitsuntide 1863 a service of Communion Plate, consisting of chalice, paten, and flagon, was presented to the church by Capt. Francis Randolph, R.E., an old parishioner. A New District of St. Lawrence, Seal, was constituted by an Order in Council, dated 4 November 1867, and the Rev. B. P. Thompson, M.A., was appointed Incumbent, on the nomination of Horace Wilkinson, Esq. St. Lawrence Church was consecrated in the month of June 1868. On 20 August 1869 the churchyard of Seal was enlarged by an additional piece of ground being consecrated for burials. On 6 August 1874 Seal was separated from Kemsing by an Order in Council, and a new Vicarage, of St. Peter's, Seal, was constituted. With the exception of a brief interval during the Commonwealth period, the two parishes of Kemsing and Seal had been united, and served by the same rector or vicar from very early times.

<sup>45</sup> CHARLES EDWARD FEW. Of Ch. Ch., Ox., B.A. 1864, M.A. 1868. In the year following his institution Mr. Few added greatly to the picturesque appearance of Seal churchyard by erecting a handsome and useful lich gate at the entrance on the south side; and in the year 1878 the ancient vestry underwent by his exertions considerable alteration, which has rendered it much more convenient both for choir and parish purposes.

On 23 October 1877, the District Chapelry of St. Margaret, Under River, was constituted a new vicarage by an Order in Council, and the Rev. Geo. Morley, M.A., was instituted Vicar 5 February 1878, on presentation by the Rt. Hon. Baron Sackville of Knole, the patron. In the year 1879 the north aisle of the nave of Seal Church was extended eastward to form a chamber for an organ, built the previous year by Messrs. Forster and Andrews of Hull. A brass label bears the following inscription in black-letter characters:—"To the Glory of God, and in memory of a beloved Wife, and devoted Mother, who loved to worship there, this Organ was given to the Parish Church of St. Peter, Seal, Kent, March 21<sup>st</sup>, 1878." In the year 1886 the old 5th bell was recast, the original inscription being judiciously preserved, and the following words added:—"Recast by John Warner & Sons, London, 1886. C. E. Few, Vicar, F. A. Forbes, G. T. Brown, Ch. Wardens." At the same time a new bell was given which bears the inscription:—"This bell was presented to the Church of St. Peter, Seal, by Charles Henry Mills, on the occasion of the marriage of his son Charles William Mills with the Honorable Alice Harbord, April 1886." During Mr. Few's incumbency numerous other offerings have been made to the church, among which may be briefly mentioned two elegant sanctuary candle standards, both which bear the inscription:—"In memory of John Charles, Marquis Camden, born June 30<sup>th</sup> 1840, died May 4<sup>th</sup> 1872. Given by his Brothers and Sisters." Also a handsome decorated oak screen, placed between the north aisle and the organ chamber, which bears the inscription:—"To the Glory of God, and in Memory of a beloved Father, this screen was given A.D. 1890 by Francis Augustine Forbes, Churchwarden." In addition to parochial bequests already mentioned the Benefaction Tables in the south aisle record that:—"The Lord of the Manor of Knole agrees to give annually 500 fagots to the Poor of the Parish of Seal." Also that:—"The Possessor of Wildernesse Park agrees to give annually 100 fagots to the Poor of the Parish of Seal." Also on a metal tablet against the west wall of the same aisle is the following memorandum of "The Randolph Annuity,"—"Frances Randolph, of Godden Green, In memory of her deceased husband, Captain Francis Randolph, R.E., has appropriated the sum of £323. 14. 10 in Consolidated 3 per cent. Annuities, the interest of which is to be paid by the Vicar of Seal, to a widow nominated by him. The widow must have resided at least 5 years in the Ecclesiastical Parish of Seal, without having received Parish relief, and must not be under 50 years of age. Full particulars are entered in the Parish Vestry Book. June 1878." During the tenure of office of the present Incumbent and his immediate predecessor, many memorial windows in stained-glass have been inserted, which have contributed to render this church singularly rich in colour and artistic design.

## BURIAL-PLACES OF THE ARCHBISHOPS OF CANTERBURY.

BY CANON SCOTT ROBERTSON.

ARCHBISHOP BENSON is the 93rd actual occupant of the Primatial See of Canterbury, but Roger Walden, who was intruded into Archbishop Arundel's throne, for a few years, is not usually counted as one of the Primates; so that we reckon only 91 predecessors of the present Primate as legitimate Archbishops. Another prelate (Reginald Fitzjoceline, Bishop of Bath) was elected to the Primacy, but he died before he could be enthroned. John de Ufford (Lord Chancellor) died before he could be consecrated. Of the 91 predecessors of Archbishop Benson, the ashes of

58 lie in Canterbury; but all of these lived and died before the accession of Queen Elizabeth.

7 were buried at Lambeth, in or beside the parish church there (viz., PARKER, BANCROFT, TENISON, HUTTON, SECKER, CORNWALLIS, and MOORE).

6 were interred at Croydon (viz., GRINDAL, WHITGIFT, SHELDON, WAKE, POTTER, and HERRING).

5 are buried at Addington (viz., MANNERS-SUTTON, \*HOWLEY, \*SUMNER, LONGLEY, and \*TAIT).

3 mingled with the dust at Oxford. (1) CRANMER was burned there in 155 $\frac{5}{8}$ . (2) LAUD, after his execution in 164 $\frac{4}{5}$ , was buried at Barking All Hallows, but in 1663 his remains were carried to the Chapel of St. John's College, Oxford. (3) JUXON (who, when Bishop of London, attended Charles I. upon the scaffold) was also interred at Oxford, in the Chapel of St. John's College, in 1663.

1 lies in London at the Church of St. Lawrence, Jewry. I mean John TILLOTSON, who died 23rd November 1694.

1 has a fine tomb in Westminster Abbey; viz., Cardinal LANGHAM,

\* For Howley, Sumner, and Tait there are memorial cenotaphs in Canterbury Cathedral.

who died at Avignon, on the 22nd of July 1376, but was removed to Westminster in 1379. He had resigned the Archiepiscopal See upon being created Cardinal Priest of St. Sixtus in 1368. His tomb stands on the north side of the Choir of Westminster Abbey.

2 Pre-Norman Archbishops (ELVIN (or ALFVIN) and STIGAND) were buried at Winchester.

1 ROBERT (a Pre-Norman Primate) lies at Gemetica (Jumièges) in Normandy.

1 St. EDMUND of PONTIGNY (a native of Abingdon) lies at Pontigny.

1 Archbishop BALDWIN, dying at the Crusade, was buried at Tyre.

1 Archbishop KILWARDBY was interred at Viterbo.

1 BONIFACE (a Savoyard) was buried in Savoy.

1 RICHARD WETHERSHED or GRANT lies at St. Gemma in Italy.

1 Archbishop SANCROFT lies at Fressingfield.

1 Archbishop ABBOT was buried at Guildford, his native place.

Of the 58 Primates who were interred at Canterbury, 11 were buried at the Abbey called St. Augustine's; and 47 were interred at Christ Church. Of these 47, we find that 19 died before the Norman Conquest and 28 died after the Conquest.

To St. Augustine's Abbey were brought Archbishop AUGUSTINE and his 9 immediate successors (LAWRENCE, MELLITUS, JUSTUS, HONORIUS, DEUSDEDIT, THEODORE, BRITHWALD, TATWIN, and NOTHELM). Another Saxon Primate, JAMBERT (who had been Abbot of St. Augustine's), was subsequently interred in the Chapter House of that Abbey in 790. These eleven Primates are commemorated now in St. Augustine's College in the little windows of the Crypt Chapel.

Intra-mural interment was much objected to by the Romans and by the Saxons. Consequently the burial-ground for all Canterbury during several centuries was at St. Augustine's, which stands outside the City walls.

Archbishop CUTHBERT was the first who broke through the old custom, and in defiance of the claims of St. Augustine's Abbey, he was buried at his own Cathedral Church in A.D. 758, within a chapel dedicated by himself to St. John the Baptist; wherein several of his successors were afterwards interred. Gervase records that in A.D. 1180\* his remains were carried to the North-east Transept, and laid on the south side of the Altar of St. Stephen. His successor

\* The most accessible translation of Gervase's description of the positions in which the remains of Archbishops were deposited in A.D. 1180 is found in Professor Willis's *Architectural History of Canterbury Cathedral*, pp. 55—58.



BREGWIN was likewise translated at the same time (A.D. 1180) to the South-east Transept, and was there re-interred at St. Gregory's Altar.

Seventeen Pre-Norman Primates were interred at Christ Church after Cuthbert and Bregwin, many of them in the Chapel of St. John Baptist, which Cuthbert had built. Of these we know, from Gervase, that—

ATHELARD was translated in A.D. 1180 to the north of St. Stephen's Altar in the new Choir's North Transept.

WILFRID was likewise translated, in 1180, to the North-east Transept, but was laid on the south side of St. Martin's Altar.

FEOLGELD, (ÆOLNÖTH), and ATHELRED are not mentioned by Gervase.

PLEGMUND was translated to St. Gregory's Altar.

ATHELM and WLFHELM are not noticed by Gervase.

ODO, who was placed behind the Altar of the Trinity in Ernulph's and Conrad's Retro-choir, was brought to St. Dunstan's Altar in 1180, and in the fourteenth century was moved to the south side of the Corona.

ST. DUNSTAN, in 1180, was brought to an altar and shrine on the south side of the High Altar in the new Choir, and there his body rested until the Reformation. His shrine was opened in 1508, on the 20th of April, when his body was found therein.

ETHELGAR was, in 1180, removed to St. John the Evangelist's Altar in the South-east Transept.

SIRIC's translation is not mentioned by Gervase.

ÆLFRIC, who was interred at Abingdon in 1006, was brought later to Canterbury, and in 1180 was removed, like Ethelgar, to St. John's Altar in the South-east Transept.

ST. ELPHEGE, who was murdered in 1012 by the Danes at Greenwich, on the site where the parish church of St. Elphege now stands, after burial in St. Paul's, London, was carried to Canterbury eleven years later, King Canute himself following the coffin to the bank of the Thames. In 1180, the Saint's remains were brought to a shrine on the north side of the High Altar in the new Choir, and an altar was erected to his honour. More than two centuries later, Archbishop Courtenay, in memory of St. Elphege, filled with glass a window in the new Nave of the Cathedral, at a cost of £20.

LIVING (ob. 1020) was placed north of St. Martin's Altar, in the North-eastern Transept, in 1180.

AGELNOTH and EADSY were buried in their Cathedral, but Gervase does not mention the removal of their remains in A.D. 1180.

THE TOMBS OF 12 POST-NORMAN PRIMATES, who were buried in their Cathedral, have nearly, or *wholly disappeared*.

LANFRANC (ob. 28 May 1089) was buried on the south side of the High Altar in the old Trinity Chapel. In 1180 he was translated to the south side of the Altar of St. Martin in the North-east Transept, where this Archbishop's name, scratched upon the south wall, is still visible.

ST. ANSELM was buried at the head of Lanfranc in 1109, but was removed to the Chapel of St. Peter and St. Paul, and was buried behind the High Altar thereof. The chapel has ever since borne his name, as St. Anselm's Chapel.

RALPH DE TURBINE, or D'ESCURES (ob. 1122) was interred near the Altar of St. Benedict.

WM. CORBOIL (ob. 1136) was buried near the Altar of St. Benedict, in the Martyrdom.

THEOBALD (ob. 1161) was first buried at the east end of Conrad's Trinity Chapel on its north side, but in 1180 was removed to the front of the Altar of St. Mary in the north aisle of the Nave. His remains were found there in 1786. (See Hasted's *History of Kent*, xii., 326 note.)

THOMAS BECKET was murdered in 1170. No trace of his tomb in the Crypt remains, but representations of it abound in the ancient glass (about 670 years old) in the north-east windows of the Retro-choir, or Trinity Chapel, wherein are represented various miraculous cures which were said to have been wrought at the tomb of St. Thomas.

RICHARD (once Prior of Dover) was buried in the Lady Chapel in the Nave's north aisle, and his remains were found in 1735-40 while a grave was being dug.

SIMON ISLIP was buried in April 1366, at midnight, in the Nave's middle aisle, at its eastern end. When the Nave was rebuilt, about twenty years later, his monumental brass was removed to the North side of the Nave, and placed between two pillars of the north arcade. In 1786, when the Nave was newly paved, his memorial stone, robbed of its brass, was carried probably into the Chapter House, where one similar to it may now be seen in the floor. Dart gives an engraving of Islip's tomb on p. 151 of his *History of the Cathedral of Canterbury*.

WILLIAM WITTESEY, nephew of Archbishop Islip, was buried opposite his uncle, in June 1374, between two pillars of the

south arcade of the Nave. His memorial slab has entirely disappeared. Dart engraved it on p. 155 of his *History*. In 1780, when the Nave was repaired, his skeleton was found entire. His body seemed to have been laid in wood ashes.

THOMAS ARUNDEL during his lifetime founded for himself chantries in the Nave of Canterbury Cathedral, and in Maidstone Church. Pope Gregory XII. gave his formal approval of both, on June 1, 1408. The matrix of Archbishop Arundel's memorial brass is said to have remained in the Nave of the Cathedral until 1786, but his chantry on the north side was pulled down at the Reformation.

JOHN STAFFORD was buried in the Martyrdom, in July 1452, and there still remains the matrix of his monumental brass.

HENRY DENE was buried in the Martyrdom in 1503, and the matrix of his monumental brass remains there, in the floor of the North-west Transept adjacent to, and south of, that of Archbishop Stafford. It is north of the matrix of the monumental brass of Prior Finch.

Of 16 PRIMATES' TOMBS STILL VISIBLE in Canterbury Cathedral, the earliest is that about which so much was lately heard—I mean that of HUBERT WALTER, who died in 1205, and was buried beside a window on the south side of the Retro-choir, called Trinity Chapel. The tomb is shrine-like, with no effigy, but it bears six carvings of heads, four of which are seen in Dart's engravings upon pp. 123, 156, of his *History*. These heads are differently attired. On two of them are mitres, which suggest that the prelate here commemorated held only two sees in succession, as Hubert Walter did. He was elevated to the Primacy in 1193 from the See of Salisbury (to which he had been consecrated in 1189). A third head wears a cap, which may be that of a Dean or Canon, as Hubert Walter had been Dean of York from 1168 to 1188. As he had been a Judge or Justiciary in the reign of Henry II.; the Chief Justiciary of England under King Richard I.; and Lord Chancellor under King John (who, like his brother Richard, was crowned by Hubert Walter), the other three heads may have represented him in these dignities.

It is strange that tradition should have attributed this tomb to Archbishop Theobald, who, dying in A.D. 1160, was buried on the north side of the old Trinity Chapel, and whose body and tomb were in A.D. 1180 transferred to the Nave, and laid near the Altar of St. Mary the Virgin. The mistake was pointed out in A.D. 1640 by Somner (*Antiquities of Canterbury*, p. 123 of Battely's edition)

Somner traces the error to Bishop Godwyn, and says that none before Godwyn had authorized the report that this was Theobald's tomb. Dart, in A.D. 1726, likewise drew attention to the falsity of this report. Yet it continued to be repeated, and believed, until our own time. Professor Willis says (*Architectural History of Christ Church, Canterbury*, p. 128) of this tomb, "It is usually attributed to Archbishop Theobald, but without reason; and it is too late in style."

The position of Hubert Walter's tomb is mentioned accurately and distinctly in only one of the extant manuscript records of the burial-places of Archbishops of Canterbury. A monk of Christ Church, writing *circa* A.D. 1532, says, respecting Hubert Walter, "*Sepultus est in Ecclesia Christi Cantuar, juxta feretrum Sancti Thomæ.*"\* In the outer margin of the MS. are written, by another hand, these words, "*aliter sub fenestra in parte australi*," which seem to complete the identification of the site of this tomb (sometimes called Theobald's), which I mentioned, in the year 1881, as the probable burial-place of Archbishop Hubert Walter.† Trefoiled arches such as we find in the arcading which ornaments this tomb were unknown in England until they were used by the architect, William of Sens, who commenced the rebuilding of the Choir of Canterbury Cathedral, after the great fire in the twelfth century. Ten windows (broad and low), which he introduced, above the great windows of the Choir, have such trefoiled arches. These windows were inserted during A.D. 1177-8, and still remain; five on the north side, and five on the south.‡ The tomb itself stands near the site of Becket's shrine, and near the tomb of the Black Prince.

\* Parker MS. No. ccxcviii, 5 (at Corpus Christi College, Cambridge), folio 106. This manuscript record was unknown to Professor Willis. In 1844-5, he wrote: "No record of a monument on this spot is preserved, and if, as is probable, it has been removed from its original site, all clue to its history is gone." The opening of this tomb, in March 1892, enabled many questions to be settled and set at rest. Mr. W. H. St. John Hope, and every expert who examined the interior of the tomb, decided without doubt that this tomb was in its original position, and that its contents had never before been disturbed.

It may be useful to mention other MSS. which record the burial-places of Archbishops of Canterbury:—Harleian MS. No. 636 (*circa* A.D. 1313), *Polistorie del Eglise de Christ de Caunterbyre*; MS. Galba E. iv. (*circa* A.D. 1321), printed in Dart's *History of Canterbury Cathedral*, Appendix xiii; in Lambeth Palace Library, Wharton's MS. Collections for his *Anglia Sacra* include a later copy of the Parker MS. (by a monk of Christ Church, A.D. 1532) in MS. No. 585. Very faulty, but of some little use, is Harleian MS. 1366, Richard Scarlett's record of what he saw in Canterbury Cathedral, especially the heraldic blazoning on tombs, as Scarlett was an heraldic painter, or coach-painter.

† *Archæologia Cantiana*, XIV., 284.

‡ They are shewn on two plates opposite pp. 74 and 77 of Professor Willis's *Architectural History of Canterbury Cathedral*.



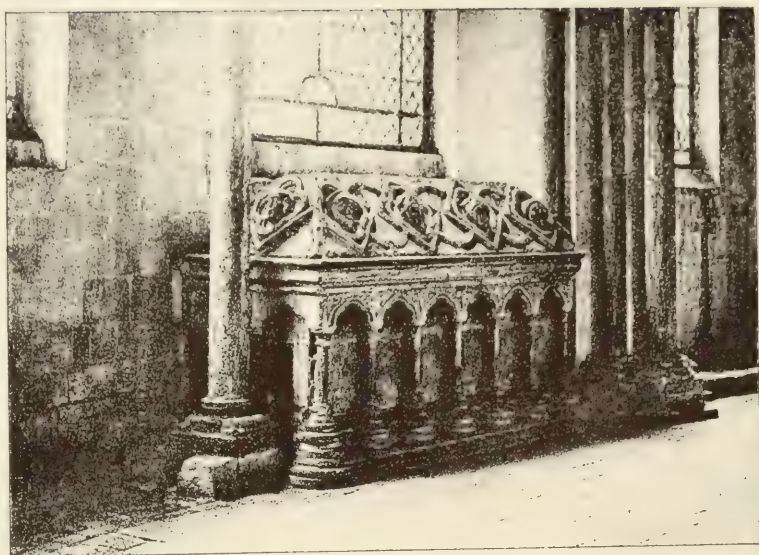
It is placed beside the south wall of the Retro-choir (called Trinity Chapel), which was rebuilt during the years 1181-84, but was not roofed in until A.D. 1184. Every one can therefore see the truth and cogency of Professor Willis's remark (p. 128 of his *Architectural History of Cant. Cath.*), "The style seems a little later than the completion of the Trinity Chapel." After the completion of Trinity Chapel, the first Primate who was interred at Canterbury was Hubert Walter. He was buried there on the 13th of July 1205. His successor, Stephen Langton (who was not consecrated until 1207, when he became Primate), was buried, as all records testify, in St. Michael's Chapel, in A.D. 1228, *before the altar*; and when that chapel was rebuilt (about 175 or 180 years later), the monk who *circa* 1532 wrote the Parker MS. distinctly tells us that the coffin of Stephen Langton was placed *beneath*\* the Altar of St. Michael, in the rebuilt chapel. The position in which we see it, now, exactly accords with this statement. When the Altar of St. Michael was removed at the Reformation, the head of the coffin of Stephen Langton would be exposed to view, as it now appears. Thus, before the interior of this tomb (falsely called Theobald's) was examined, the testimony of the old monk's manuscript, and the evidence of date afforded by the architectural details of the tomb, both rendered it tolerably certain that the occupant of the tomb must be Hubert Walter.

When the tomb was opened on March 10, 1892, and the stone coffin was found to contain the remains of a prelate whose sacred vessels with their inscriptions, whose jewels, and whose vestments were all clearly of a date not later than A.D. 1199, it became indisputably certain that this prelate must have been Hubert Walter, who was Bishop of Salisbury from A.D. 1189 to 1193, and Archbishop of Canterbury from 1193 to 1205.

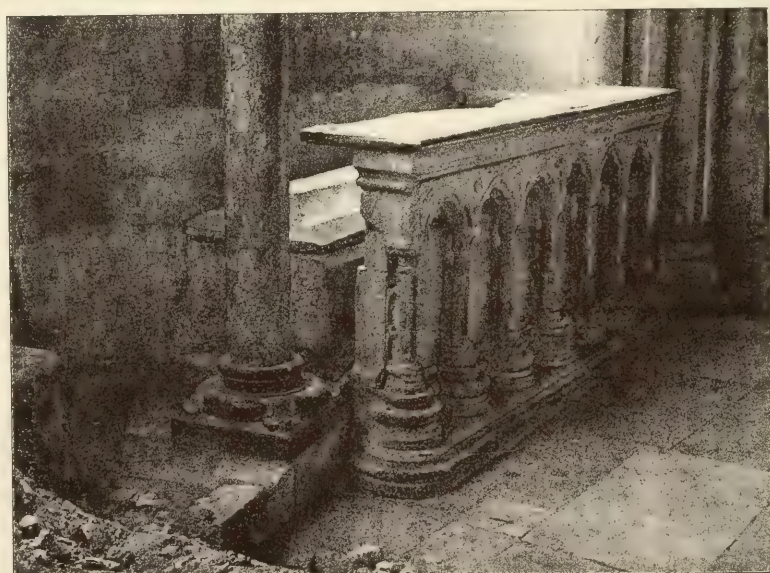
It remains to notice the fact that, for two or three centuries, an altar-tomb in the south aisle of the Choir has been invariably designated the tomb of Hubert Walter. We may trace this error to Archbishop Parker's words. He says that Hubert Walter was buried "*in chori pariete ad austrum*." His description of the site of Walter Reynolds's tomb is "*in australi chori muro*." The tomb so long ascribed to Hubert Walter stands but a few feet to the east of Walter Reynolds's tomb. The architectural details of both these tombs prove that they were erected early in the fourteenth century; more than one hundred years after the death of Hubert Walter. Professor Willis had observed this architectural contra-

\* Lambeth MS. 385, p. 86, "*in capella Sancti Michaelis sub altare*."





THE TOMB BEFORE IT WAS OPENED.



THE TOMB AS OPENED MARCH, 10<sup>TH</sup> 1890.

WELLS & CO., PHOTO-TINT

LONDON & DERBY

— THE TOMB OF ARCHBISHOP HUBERT WALTER, AT CANTERBURY. —

diction of the truth of the tradition, and mentions it. Another fact might also have prevented experts from falling into the error of supposing that this altar-tomb could be the burial-place of Hubert Walter. Can any one point to an altar-tomb, anywhere, which was built so early as 1205? The earliest altar-tombs in Canterbury Cathedral commemorate two worthies who died in A.D. 1292, viz., the Countess of Athol and Archbishop Peckham. When Archbishop Hubert Walter died, altar-tombs had not been introduced into our churches. It becomes now a *crux*, for experts to discover to whose memory this tomb in the south aisle of the Choir was really erected.

On Saturday the 8th of March 1892, one of the top or roof stones of the pyramidal tomb (falsely ascribed to Theobald) was lifted, and a lighted taper was inserted. To the surprise of those\* who were looking in, there was seen a complete stone coffin with well-moulded lid. On Monday the 10th of March the contents of the coffin were fully examined.†

The coffin, of Caen stone, tapers from a width of  $30\frac{1}{2}$  inches at the head (or west end) to  $22\frac{1}{4}$  inches at the foot (or east end). The lid, of Purbeck marble, is 7 inches thick. Two chamfers run completely round this lid. The outer one is a simple flat chamfer, about  $2\frac{3}{4}$  inches wide. The inner or upper chamfer is a wide shallow hollow, which varies on the two sides and at the corners from  $6\frac{1}{4}$  to 8 inches in width. These chamfers cause the central top surface of the lid to be only  $9\frac{1}{2}$  inches wide at the head, and  $6\frac{1}{4}$  inches wide at the foot. The total length of the coffin lid is 6 feet  $9\frac{3}{4}$  inches.

The depth of the exterior of the coffin is 16 inches, below the lid. The width of the coffin is rather greater at the top than at the bottom; so that at the foot, its exterior width at the top is 24 inches, and at the bottom 22 inches.

When the lid was lifted, the body of an Archbishop in full pontificals was disclosed. His crosier was lying across the body from the right foot to the left shoulder. A chalice and paten had been placed beside him. His head rested upon a stone pillow, in which a hollow had been hewn to receive the head. The stone pillow extended across the full width of the coffin.

Upon the head of the Archbishop was a plain mitre made of silk, without any embroidery or ornament. This silk was merely folded into shape; the two infulæ or pendants seem to have been attached to it with a couple of stitches.

\* Canon F. Holland, Canon C. F. Routledge, and Dr. Sheppard.

† There were then present:—Canon Francis Holland, Archdeacon B. F. Smith, Canon W. A. Scott Robertson, Dr. J. Brigstocke Sheppard, the Rev. John Morris, S.J., F.S.A., and the Rev. Père Du Lac.



The woollen *pallium* had decayed away ; but two gilt pins, each  $4\frac{1}{2}$  inches long, which had fastened the *pallium* to the chasuble, near the shoulders, still remain, and the leaden weights which kept down the ends of the *pallium* were also found. They were flat pieces of lead about 2 inches by  $1\frac{1}{2}$ , which had been covered with black silk. The heads of the *pallium*-pins were shaped like daisies or marguerites,  $\frac{3}{8}$ ths of an inch in diameter. Each marguerite has 16 petals. Some prefer to call the flower a marigold.

Around the primate's neck was the collar of his amice. It was lying loose, as the amice itself (like the alb and *pallium*) had decayed away. This collar is a wonderful example of embroidery in gold thread on silk. The width of it is only  $3\frac{1}{2}$  inches, and its length  $22\frac{1}{4}$  inches. Yet within this small space are embroidered seven distinct figures, each within a roundel. A jewel (or mock turquoise) was originally inserted between each pair of roundels, but these are gone.

- (I.)—The central figure represents our Blessed Lord, seated, with His right hand upraised in the attitude of Benediction. Above His right shoulder is a Greek Alpha, and above His left is the letter Omega.
- (II. and III.)—Right and left of our Lord are the Evangelistic symbols of St. Matthew and St. John, with the name of each embroidered, not in a straight line, but with the letters placed wherever room could best be found ; as MATÆVS and IOHANNES.
- (IV.)—On the spectator's right of St. John's symbol appears an ox-like Lion of St. Mark, with the name "MARCVS."
- (V.)—On our left of St. Matthew appears the symbol of St. Luke with the word "LVCAS."
- (VI.)—On the spectator's extreme left is the figure of the Archangel Michael, with his name, and on his right is one crescent moon.
- (VII.)—On the extreme right of the spectator is the figure of the Archangel Gabriel, with the name "Gabrielis," and two crescent moons, which may possibly symbolize his two messages of Annunciation—one to Elizabeth, and the other to the Blessed Virgin Mary.

The lettering of all these names is in capitals of the twelfth century, closely resembling those which appear upon the wall-paintings in the Crypt Chapel of St. Gabriel in Canterbury Cathedral, as shewn in *Archæologia Cantiana*, XIII., 66-7, 75, 78.

The chasuble of the Archbishop is of that ample form which was used in the twelfth century. It is composed of silk, perhaps white originally, but now of the old-gold colour seen also in the mitre, in the ground-work of the amice-collar, and in the primate's sanctuary shoes. This very ample chasuble is bordered, at its edges, by a gold ribbon about 1 inch wide, formed of green silk and gold thread woven together.

Up the centre of the front of the chasuble passes a broad braid or silken ribbon, woven with patterns which comprise the filfot, the swastika, and the tau, in various combinations. This vertical and central stripe has near its base two short flanking stripes, which seem to lean against it like buttresses. They produce the effect of a tripod at the base, and they at once reminded me of the similar ornament upon a chasuble of Archbishop Thomas Becket, which is still preserved at the Cathedral of Sens. There are other additional stripes of ornament on that chasuble of Becket; but this of Hubert Walter, which we examined on the 10th of March, appears to me closely to resemble that of Becket in amplitude and shape, as well as in this portion of its ornament.

Parts of the stole, woven in silk with various combinations of the tau and the filfot patterns, still remain, and a piece of the Primate's hair shirt was found near the waist.

The hands having withered away to little more than mere bones, the Archbishop's signet ring of gold was lying loosely. It contains a Gnostic gem of the fourth century, as the Rev. S. S. Lewis (an expert) tells us, formed of a green stone called *plasma*, and adorned with the figure of a serpent standing erect, about whose head are rays of light. Parallel with the serpent's body is inscribed his name, in Greco-Coptic letters, "XNVPHIC." This ring weighs half an ounce avoirdupois. The inner diameter of the ring is  $\frac{7}{8}$ ths of an inch, and it exactly fits the forefinger of my own right hand. The gem is three-quarters of an inch long, and nine-sixteenths of an inch broad. Probably Hubert Walter had worn this signet when he was Bishop of Salisbury, and did not discard it when he became Primate. We are told by Mr. Waterton, in an article on Episcopal Rings, that after Hubert Walter had become Archbishop of Canterbury, Pope Innocent III. definitively settled, in A.D. 1194,\* that thenceforward an episcopal ring should be of gold, solid, and set with a precious stone on which nothing was to be cut. Waterton quotes as his authority a work by Merati, edited by Gavanti (p. 1341). He states also that a curious episcopal ring, of the latter part of the twelfth century, was found near Oxford in 1856; the bezel of which was set with a fine antique *plasma*, bearing the bust of a female. This episcopal ring seems closely to parallel that which we found in Archbishop Hubert Walter's tomb. The use of ancient Gnostic gems by prelates at that period may have caused Pope Innocent III. to issue his ordinance (in 1194) that henceforward episcopal rings

\* *Archæological Journal*, vol. xx., pp. 226-7.

were to be plain, without device. The ordinance was probably enforced for a certain period after its issue, but ultimately no doubt it became a dead letter.

The sanctuary shoes of Archbishop Hubert Walter are very remarkable. They are of silk, covered with a profusion of embroidery in gold thread. Their depth is such that they must have surrounded the ankles. The principal design is formed of large pear-shaped open curves. Two of these are interwoven at the toe. Between the toe and the instep are five of these pear-shaped curves, their broad ends being towards the toes, and the pointed end of each is finished with a jewel (a garnet) set in gold thread as in a ring. On both sides of the instep are two figures; the upper pair being large heraldic lions passant; the lower pair being bird-headed monsters, with tails that end in heads. Around the heel of each shoe we see several repetitions of a square figure, from each corner of which projects a fleur-de-lis, while a similar fleur-de-lis projects from the centre of each side of the square. This design, I fancy, has been copied from some coin.

Upon the Primate's legs were buskins or leggings of silk, adorned with the filfot in various combinations.

Near the feet was the "apparel" of the alb. That garment itself had entirely disappeared, having gone to dust.

The crosier is in fragments, but it had been quite  $5\frac{1}{2}$  feet long. Its round stem is of cedar wood, about three-quarters of an inch (or more) in diameter. At the bottom was a long spiked ferule of metal, which was found close to the Primate's right foot. Near the top was a large silver gilt boss, in which were four antique red gems, one of which has dropped out. The late Rev. S. S. Lewis described the gems thus:—(a) Carnelian (pale) engraved with a horse passant; (b) Sard (red) engraved rudely with 3 ears of wheat, held by a human hand; (c) Jasper (red) engraved with a female figure (perhaps Persephone) seated on rocks, holding wheat ears in her right hand. Under her feet is a river god. The crook itself was small and plain, of silver gilt, and had become separated from its staff. The crosier was found lying across and resting beside the left shoulder of the Archbishop.

The chalice is unique. It is more highly ornamented than any early coffin-chalice previously found. It weighs  $10\frac{3}{4}$  ounces avoirdupois, and is  $5\frac{5}{8}$  inches high. The broad hemispherical bowl, 4 inches and  $5\text{-}16\text{ths}$  in diameter, and  $1\frac{7}{8}$  inch deep, is wholly gilt inside, and has a decided lip curling outward. The exterior is adorned with engraved patterns which are parcel gilt. The design







CHALICE & PATEN FROM TOMB OF ARCHBISHOP HUBERT WALTER AT CANTERBURY

shews 24 round arches interlaced. Twelve of these are short and spring from 12 small trefoil bosses; the other 12 are deeper and spring from 12 larger bosses of foliage on a lower level than the others. The base and knop are in one piece, hollow and open. When a rule is inserted within the base and knop it penetrates 3 inches and 5-16ths.

The knop is  $1\frac{1}{4}$  inch high. It is shaped into 12 convex flanges, above and below which there is a ring of large beads, 22 in number. Between each pair of flanges there is a minute incised ornament, resembling a series of small angles drawn parallel to each other.

The swelling trumpet-like base is highly adorned, and parcel gilt. It bears 12 repoussé flanges, flattened not convex. Each is about  $2\frac{1}{2}$  inches long, and at its upper part beneath the knot  $\frac{1}{4}$  of an inch wide, while at the bottom the widest part is 15-16ths of an inch, beneath which comes the curved end. Engraving enriches each of these repoussé flanges, and the engraving is gilt. Around the edge of the base, which is  $4\frac{1}{4}$  inches or 4 inches and 7-16ths in diameter, there is a band of simple engraving parcel gilt. The pattern resembles a band of triangles.

Inside the bowl there is, on one side, at the bottom, a discoloration of the surface. Whether this was produced by wine or by other action one cannot be sure. It is merely superficial. The gilding is perfect beneath the stain. On the exterior of one side of the bowl there are signs of decay produced by chemical action.

The small plate-like paten has especial interest from its double inscription in twelfth-century capitals. This little paten weighs  $2\frac{3}{4}$  ounces avoirdupois. Its diameter is  $5\frac{1}{2}$  inches. The centre is not flat but curved; it is dished so as to have a depth of 7-16ths of an inch. The diameter of the dished centre is  $3\frac{3}{4}$  inches. The width of the rim is  $\frac{7}{8}$ ths of an inch.

Upon the rim is one inscribed band, gilt, and upon the curved central part there is a second. These bands are each  $\frac{1}{4}$  of an inch wide. That upon the dished centre surrounds a carefully engraved figure of the Holy Lamb. A cruciform nimbus encircles the head of the Lamb. The inscription around this central figure is, "AGNUS DEI QUI TOLLIS PECCATA MUNDI, MISERERE NOBIS." The only contracted words are *Dei*, *tollis*, and *nobis*. For them the letters engraved are DI', TOLL', and NOB'.

The lettering is especially remarkable. It exactly resembles the twelfth-century lettering seen on the wall-paintings in the Crypt Chapel of St. Gabriel.\* In this inner inscription we find one

\* *Archæologia Cantiana*, XIII., see Plates opposite pp. 67, 75, 78.

## 288 TOMBS OF LANGTON, PECKHAM, AND WINCHELSE.

square backed E (being the second E in the word MISERERE). Otherwise all the letters E upon this paten have round backs. Of the other letters all except H are shaped like Roman capitals, and every N is reversed thus N̄.

The inscription around the rim is :—

“Ara crucis, tumulique calix, lapidisque patena,  
Sindonis officium (*sic*) candida bissus (*sic*) habet.”

Canon Francis Holland translates it thus :—

The Altar, Chalice, Paten, Veil,  
O Lord of Quick and dead,  
These are the Cross, the Tomb, the Stone,  
And napkin round Thy Head.

The Latin lines occur upon a small altar slab of the twelfth century at Cologne, in a church of St. Mary.

Cardinal STEPHEN LANGTON, who died in 1228, was buried in the St. Michael's Chapel of Lanfranc's Cathedral, “deuauant lauter Seint Michel.”\* When that chapel was rebuilt by Prior Chillenden (*circa* 1400-10) the Cardinal's stone coffin was placed under the altar,† and part of it was built into the east wall. An arch was turned over the foot of the plain stone coffin, the lid whereof is carved with a cross, the head of which is still seen within the chapel, and resembles a Maltese cross. Dart gives a distorted view of it on p. 134 of his *History of the Cathedral of Canterbury*.

JOHN PECKHAM, ob. 1292, buried in the Martyrdom, has a very handsome tomb there, in the north wall at its western end. There is a wooden effigy of the Primate, and over the tomb is a beautiful canopy elaborately cusped. A poor engraving of it is given by Dart opposite p. 136 of his *History of the Cathedral*.

ROBERT DE WINCHELSE was buried (in 1313) near the south wall of the South-east Transept beside the Altar of St. Gregory.‡ There his tomb was seen by Leland in the reign of Henry VIII. The reputation of this Primate's sanctity was so great that, in 1319, the Lord Steward of England, Thomas, Earl of Lancaster and Leicester, strove to get him canonized; and there was at that time, in front of Winchelse's tomb, a written description of the miracles wrought by God for this Archbishop. In 1325<sup>§</sup> Archbishop Reynolds applied to the Pope for Winchelse's canonization, but in vain. It is supposed that on account of its reputation for miracles,

\* Harleian MS. 636, *Polistorie del Eglise de Christ de Caunterbyre*, folio 204<sup>b</sup>.

† Parker MS. No. cxcviii, 5, at Corpus Christi College, Cambridge; a copy is in Lambeth Palace Library, MS. 585, p. 86.

‡ Devers le suth deuauant lauter seynt Gregorie le p'pe (Harleian MS. 636, *Polistorie*, fol. 234<sup>a</sup>, second column).

the tomb was removed at or before the Reformation. There is an effigy (of a date *circa* A.D. 1300–20) which has been inserted, with marks of violence and alteration, beneath a window in the south aisle of the Choir which may possibly be Winchelse's effigy. It has the mitre,\* but neither pall, nor crosier, nor primate's staff—it lies east of and close to the tomb of Archbishop Reynolds. Dart engraved it on p. 131 of his *History*, calling it (erroneously) the tomb of Hubert Walter. The Canterbury monk, who wrote *circa* 1532, says, "*Robertus de Wynchilse sepultus est in Ecclesia Christi Cantuar. coram altari S. Gregorii in australi parte chori in pariete.*" The last six words seem to describe the site we are considering, rather than that of St. Gregory's Altar in S.E. Transept.

WALTER REYNOLDS died in 1327, and an effigy without pall or staff, beneath a window in the south aisle of the Choir, is ascribed to him. It is engraved on p. 143 of Dart's *History*.

SIMON MEPHAM, who died in 1333, is commemorated by a handsome tomb of black marble, without an effigy. This tomb stands beneath the arch of entrance to St. Anselm's Chapel (dedicated to St. Peter and St. Paul), near the eastern end of the south side of the south aisle of the Choir. It now forms the screen between St. Anselm's Chapel and the Choir aisle. The carvings, in low relief, upon the black marble of this tomb are worthy of attentive examination. Arched apertures through the width of the tomb were left open, according to a custom observed with respect to tombs of persons of saintly reputation. In the thirteenth and fourteenth centuries, many persons, who were troubled with bodily infirmities, desired to pass through such apertures afflicted portions of their bodies, expecting to derive curative benefit thereby. An engraving of the tomb will be found in Dart's *History*, opposite p. 141. When Archbishop Mepham was buried, the Bishop of Rochester (that well-known Kentish man, Haymo de Hethe) performed the chief part at his obsequies.

JOHN STRATFORD, who died on the 23rd of August 1348, was interred in a place of great honour, on the south side of the Presbytery, and south of the steps of St. Dunstan's Altar. His effigy is elaborately carved. It shews him wearing the mitre and the pallium (pinned upon the shoulders with long pins), and holding his pastoral staff. The arrangement and details of the cushions beneath his head should be compared with those seen beneath the heads of Archbishop Reynolds and the other prelate who lies east

\* Priors of Christ Church used a mitre after 1234; but no crosier before A.D. 1378.



of Reynolds (probably Winchelse). Each side of the altar-tomb, beneath his effigy, is ornamented with an arcading of fifteen small arches, beneath six of which small statuettes were originally placed. Over the whole stands an elaborate canopy of tabernacle work. (See an engraving in Dart's *History*, p. 145.)

THOMAS BRADWARDINE, who died at the Bishop of Rochester's Lambeth residence, December 18th 1349, was interred beneath the great south window in St. Anselm's Chapel, which had been inserted thirteen years before. There is no effigy of him, and this altar-like tomb has not much decoration. It is shewn in Dart's *History*, on p. 149.

SIMON SUDBURY was regarded somewhat in the light of a martyr, because he was beheaded on Tower Hill, on the 14th of June 1381, by Wat Tyler's rebels. Consequently, when his body was brought to Canterbury (his head is still shewn at Sudbury), a position of highest honour was accorded to him, east of Archbishop Stratford's tomb, and south of the Altar of St. Dunstan. Thither came the Mayor and Corporation of Canterbury to pray for his soul, upon the anniversary of his death, every year, until the Reformation. Sudbury was a great benefactor both to the City and to the Cathedral. There is no effigy of him, but his altar-tomb is surmounted by an elaborate canopy of tabernacle work. Leland describes this monument as "a high tomb of copper and gilt." Dart gives an illustration of it on p. 154 of his *History*. When alterations, in the steps and floor, caused this tomb to be accidentally opened, in or about A.D. 1833, it was seen that the Archbishop's head was absent, and in its place was a ball of lead. The body was wrapped (apparently) in sere cloth.

WILLIAM COURTENAY's tomb stands on the south side of the central portion of the Retro-choir, commonly called the Trinity Chapel. It is exactly opposite the tomb of Hubert Walter, and it stands to the east of the Black Prince's tomb. The effigy of this Archbishop shews him wearing the mitre and the pallium, with the crosier on his left side. Its sides are ornamented with arcading, forming canopied niches with pinnacles. There is no canopy over the tomb. As Archbishop Courtenay's will named for his burial, either Exeter Cathedral or the churchyard of the Parish Church of Maidstone (which he had made Collegiate), and as he died at Maidstone, where a monumental brass to his memory was inserted in the floor of All Saints' Church, in front of the High Altar, it was by many believed that he was buried at Maidstone. The records of Christ Church, Canterbury, state, however, that Richard II., being

at Canterbury in 1396, when Archbishop Courtenay was to be buried, directed that the Primate's body should be brought to his Cathedral Church, and that he was here buried. Thorn, the chronicler, distinctly states that he was entombed near the Shrine of St. Thomas. The Obituary of Christ Church as distinctly says that Courtenay was buried at the feet of the Black Prince. As Courtenay had been a great benefactor to this Cathedral, in giving and procuring money to defray the cost of rebuilding the Nave and the Cloisters, it was agreed by the Prior and Convent in November 1395, that a perpetual chantry for him and his parents should be maintained, to be served daily by two monks alternately (each serving for one week), who should be paid £2 per annum each for their services. Also it was arranged that upon every anniversary of his death, a solemn service for him should be said with the same pomp and solemnity as was always observed upon the anniversary of Archbishop Robert de Wynchelse. It was added that upon every such anniversary every monk of Christ Church who was a priest should say one mass for him, and every other monk should for him repeat fifty psalms. No doubt, by these arrangements they satisfied his desire that for his soul should be said 15,000 masses, and 2000 matins. Dart's engraving of Courtenay's tomb is found on p. 156 of his *History of the Cathedral*.

HENRY CHICHELE, who died on the 12th of April 1443, erected for himself the only painted tomb that now remains in Canterbury Cathedral. It stands on the north side of the Presbytery, nearly opposite the modern throne of the Archbishop, which is in the Choir. Chichele founded All Souls' College at Oxford; he built the south-west tower of this Cathedral, which is known as the Oxford Steeple; and he erected the Lollards' Tower in Lambeth Palace. When he had been Primate for about 18 or 19 years he began to arrange for the erection of this tomb. On the 21st of April 1432, the Prior and Chapter of Christ Church gave permission that he might build his tomb on the north side of the Choir,\* and they undertook that his monument should never be disturbed. He caused two effigies of himself to be placed, one above the other, upon this tomb. The upper effigy represents him in all the glory of primatial state, with mitre, pallium, Primate's staff, and every ensign of dignity that a Primate can wear. Beneath this Chichele caused to be placed a figure of himself as an emaciated corpse, denuded of all the ensigns of rank and power. Upon the

\* "Inter locum reliquiarum et introitum chori de vestibulo ad summum altare." Sheppard's *Literæ Cantuarienses*, iii. 159.

## 292 TOMBS OF ARCHBISHOPS KEMP, BOURGHCHIER,

large columns at the head and foot of the tomb are niches containing small statues of the Twelve Apostles, and also allegorical figures representing Time and Labour, Death and Rest. Upon the upper part of the sides of the altar-tomb are the arms of several Dioceses in England and Wales. Chichele's own arms, as Archbishop, are seen upon the canopy above the tomb. The authorities of All Souls' College have always evinced a lively interest in their founder and his tomb. In 1451-2, on February 17th, the Prior of Christ Church, Canterbury, in response to a grant of £7 per annum from the College, engaged that at St. Stephen's Altar (which stood nearest to Chichele's tomb) there should daily be said one low mass for the soul of Archbishop Chichele, and at the High Altar a solemn mass of Requiem at his Anniversary.\* Between A.D. 1630 and 1640 the tomb was repainted at the expense of the College, which, during this nineteenth century, has again repaired it. Dart's engraving of this tomb, on p. 159 of his *History of the Cathedral*, is remarkably good; that given by Battely in his edition of Somner's *Antiquities of Canterbury*, part ii., between pp. 34 and 35, is also good; far better than others in his book, and supplies some minute details not given in Dart's engraving.

JOHN KEMP, a native of Olantigh in Wye, who was Archbishop of York and a Cardinal Bishop before he became Archbishop of Canterbury, died on the 22nd March 1453-4, and was buried on the south side of the Presbytery. His tomb bears no effigy, and its sides are simply panelled; each square panel contains a quatrefoil, cusped within, and having an ornament outside the indentation of each large cusp. Over it is a very elaborate double canopy; a flat rectangular upper canopy surmounting the three tall tower-like pinnacles of the tabernacle work. These are clearly seen in Dart's engraving on p. 160 of his *History*.

THOMAS BOURGHCHIER (whose name is now often contracted to "*Bowcher*," and on his tomb is spelt Bouchier, was in his lifetime spelt "*Bourghchier*") died on the 30th of March 1486. He was buried in a tomb built by himself during his lifetime, on the north side of the Presbytery, next to the Altar of St. Elphege. It is formed of Purbeck marble, in which are carved over and over again the Bourghchier Knot (a family badge), the arms of the See with the same knot placed across them, and the *rose en soleil* badge of King Edward IV., whom this Primate crowned, and whom he afterwards married to Elizabeth Woodville. In 1472 (14 years before his death) this Primate obtained King Edward's licence to

\* *Litteræ Cantuarienses*, iii., 212, 213.

give Pamfield Manor, in Essex, to the Prior and Convent of Christ Church in order that its proceeds might defray the expenses of "Bowchyr's Chantry." In 1473, on September 2, Prior Sellyng engaged that "Bourghchier's-mas" should be said daily at St. Stephen's Altar (in the North-east Transept) by two priest monks alternately (each officiating for one week), and he also engaged that on the Anniversary of Bourghchier's death, 8s. 4d. should be annually distributed in the Cathedral among 100 poor persons, 1d. to each, in memory of this Primate.\* This Archbishop died at Knole. His body was carried first to Maidstone Church, and next day to Faversham Abbey, whence, on the following day, it was carried in state to Canterbury, and buried in the tomb he had made ready. In 1492 King Henry VII. declared that Archbishop Bourghchier had no right to grant Pamfield Manor to the Priory here. The King, however, permitted the Priory to retain it, but upon condition that the masses and the distribution, which had been offered and made for the deceased Archbishop, should henceforth be offered and made for the King (Henry VII.), for his mother (the Lady Margaret), and for others of his family. Bourghchier's tomb is engraved by Dart on p. 163 of his *History*.

CARDINAL JOHN MORTON during his lifetime erected in the Crypt upon its south side, near the Chapel of our Lady in the undercroft, a handsome canopied monument, with effigy of himself. His cardinal's hat, his rebus of "Mort" (a bird) and a "tun," and the portcullis of Henry VII. are carved frequently upon his monument. In 1499 the Prior and Convent granted promise of frequent services in the Cathedral for his prosperity in life, and for his soul after death.† A huge monumental brass, commemorative of Cardinal Morton, was laid down in the floor of the Crypt in front of the Altar of "Our Lady," and it still remains there stripped of its brass; but Mr. Duncombe states that when this stone was lifted the space beneath it was empty, so that probably the Cardinal was buried beneath his Chantry tomb, south of the Lady Chapel. Dart's engraving of Cardinal Morton's tomb is found at p. 164 of his *History*.

WILLIAM WARHAM died on the 3rd of August 1532, but in March 1507 his Suffragan, Dr. John Thornton, Prior of Dover, titular Bishop of Cirene, dedicated a new altar of stone, in the Martyrdom. In April, on Easter Day, the Archbishop's Chantry services were commenced thereat. During the same year Warham's tomb

\* *Litteræ Cantuarienses*, iii., 263—267.

† Christ Church Cant. Register S, as analysed by Dr. Sheppard.



## 294 TOMBS OF ARCHBISHOPS WARHAM AND POLE.

was completed, and in August the new stone altar was placed within its "Oratory." In September\* this altar in its new position was a second time dedicated by the same Bishop Suffragan. The Archbishop was there buried in 1532, twenty-five years after his tomb had been erected. This tomb is said to have been repaired and rearranged by the Dean and Chapter in 1796-7 at a cost of £160. Archbishop Warham's tomb is engraved in Dart's *History* at p. 167; and we can therein see how differently it was arranged before A.D. 1796.

CARDINAL REGINALD POLE's tomb remains in great simplicity in the Corona, at the extreme east end of the Cathedral, on the north side. The figure of St. Christopher, and beneath him two distinct subjects, in the lowest of which were two angels bearing shields with the Cardinal's arms, one shewing the arms of the See, the other the Pole coat of eight quarterings, were formerly painted upon the north wall, above his tomb. All these paintings have disappeared, but the engraving in Dart's *History*, p. 170, shews them.

Since the interment of Cardinal Pole no Archbishop has been buried at Canterbury.

\* Somner's MSS., C. xi, *Register of the Penitentiaries*, as analysed by Dr. Sheppard.

## THE OLD CHURCH OF ST. MARTIN, AT DOVER.

BY CANON SCOTT ROBERTSON.

THE history of "Old St. Martin's," or the church of St. Martin-le-Grand in (but now behind) the Market Square, at Dover, is somewhat remarkable. It was at first a Collegiate Church. In A.D. 691, Wihtred, King of Kent, removed the College of Canons from Dover Castle into the town, where he built for them a church dedicated to St. Martin. This church was then accounted "a royal chapel," and the canons were increased in number, so that there were twenty-two of them. These canons of St. Martin were so largely endowed, that in the *Domesday Survey* their lands occupy a separate and considerable place, under the heading "*Terra Canoniorum S. Martini de Dove.*" Their church, built for them originally by King Wihtred, in 691, could not well survive the great fire which devastated Dover about A.D. 1066-67. So terrible were the effects of this fire, upon the town of Dover, that the *Domesday Survey* makes specific mention thereof. It records that on King William's "first arrival in England the town itself was burnt, and therefore its value could not be computed, how much it was worth when the Bishop of Baieux received it."

If the Saxon church was partially or entirely destroyed by fire, a handsome Norman church must have been erected *circa* A.D. 1070. Canon Puckle has proved that the site upon which it was built had been occupied by Roman baths. He found the actual floor of the Roman building, beneath part of the east end, and north aisle, of the choir of Old St. Martin's Church, and he traced Roman masonry in an arch of the north transept, see *Archæologia Cantiana*, XX., p. 121. Fragments of the choir and transepts remain still behind the houses on the west side of the market-place. The nave with

its aisles was pulled down soon after A.D. 1536. Its pews were given by King Henry VIII. to the parish of St. Mary, for use in St. Mary's Church. The site of the nave was used as a churchyard for burials, and within it was interred the body of Charles Churchill, the poet, in the year 1764.

The history of this Norman church between the years 1070 and 1536 was not of the ordinary type. Its privileges as a royal chapel were lost in A.D. 1130, when King Henry I. granted it to Archbishop Corboil and his Priory of Christ Church, at Canterbury. Archbishop Corboil and his successor, Theobald, turned out the canons of St. Martin-le-Grand on account of irregularities, and considering that the position of that church within the town was to some extent conducive to irregularities, a new priory and church were erected outside the walls of Dover, and filled with Benedictine monks. The new priory was endowed, by those Archbishops, with all the property of the old canons of St. Martin's. It obtained the name of St. Martin Newark (that is, "of the new work"), while the ancient church in the market-place was thenceforward known as Old St. Martin's,\* or St. Martin's-le-Grand.

This old church, from A.D. 1139 to A.D. 1536, had a parochial character of a very peculiar kind. It was, like many others, exempt from the jurisdiction of the Archdeacon of Canterbury, and subject only to the Archbishop himself. Archdeacon Richard de Ferringes endeavoured to exercise jurisdiction over Old St. Martin's, but the Mayor and Commonalty of Dover energetically disputed his claim, so that in 1284 Archbishop Peckham issued a commission of inquiry, whereat the matter was settled.

The incumbent of St. Martin's-le-Grand was called the archpriest (*archipresbyter*), like the incumbent of the parish

\* It was styled "the Old Church of St. Martin" seven hundred years ago, in a charter granted to the Priory of St. Martin Newark, by Archbishop Richard, *circa* A.D. 1180. This charter confirms to the Priory "*veterem quoque ecclesiam Beati Martini, cum parochiis, et libertatibus, et omnibus aliis, sive in terra sive in mari ad ipsam juste pertinentiis; ecclesiam etiam Sanctæ Mariæ; ecclesiam Sancti Petri; ecclesiam Sancti Jacobi; quæ in Burgo Doverra sitæ sunt et fundatæ;*" etc. (Dr. Sheppard's *Litteræ Cantuarienses*, iii., 373).

of Ulcombe in Kent; but the extant Registers of the Archbishops do not contain the record of any appointment to this office. Evidently the church of the Newark Priory of St. Martin assumed all the parochial rights, dues, and duties of the Old Church of St. Martin. An Indulgence mentions "*fabricam parochialis ecclesie Sci. Martini Novi Operis*" (*Reg. S. Martini*, 52<sup>b</sup>).

The special peculiarity of Old St. Martin's Church in Dover was, that in the fourteenth and fifteenth centuries, it combined beneath its one roof the churches of three parishes. They were those of St. Martin, St. Nicholas, and St. John the Baptist. This peculiar arrangement continued even in the time of Leland. He visited Dover before the death of Henry VIII., and apparently before A.D. 1536. He says: "The towne is devided into vi paroches, wherof iii be under one rofe at S<sup>t</sup> Martines yn the hart of the town." The other three parishes were those of St. Mary, St. James, and St. Peter, which are named in the Charter granted, *circa* A.D. 1180, by Archbishop Richard, quoted in a note above.

A cathedral has in some cases contained the church of one parish beneath its roof. At Rochester Cathedral, the parish of St. Nicholas was permitted to use part of the cathedral's nave as a parish church. The case of St. Faith under St. Paul's, in London, is well known.

St. Martin-le-Grand, at Dover, is almost unique in its peculiarity of having combined, within itself, three separate churches of three distinct parishes. In Devonshire, the parish of Tiverton was divided into four portions, each having a rector, while there was but one church; at Pontesbury, in Salop, there are three similar "portions," as there were also, until recent times, at Bampton, Oxon., and at Waddesdon, Bucks. The arrangement at Dover was far more convenient than in those parishes. At St. Martin's-le-Grand, each of the three incumbents had a separate high altar, and a distinct area to occupy.

As time went on, all mention of the archpriest of St. Martin's disappeared from the Archiepiscopal Registers. Perhaps his office fell practically into abeyance after the Primacy of Archbishop Courtenay. Thus, from 1384 to



1536, it may be that, practically, only two incumbents occupied the large building. They were the incumbent of the parish of St. Nicholas, and the incumbent of St. John the Baptist's parish. Each of these incumbents was admitted and instituted by the Archbishop to his office, and to the cure of souls in his parish, but every entry of such admission and institution states distinctly that the altar of St. Nicholas, and the altar of St. John the Baptist, stood within the Old Church of St. Martin. The absence of all mention of the archpriest of St. Martin's for 150 years shews that the new Priory's Church absorbed the rights and duties of Old St. Martin's. His office comes into notice in A.D. 1511, in a statement that its "wages" are too small to induce any "honest preest" to accept it. The laity in Dover still desired to maintain the fabric of the old church. Two years later, in 1513, John Claryngbold, of St. Mary's parish, bequeathed 3s. 4d. to the reparation of the "Church of St. Martyn of Dovor"; and John Clercke of St. James's parish bequeathed 6s. 8d. to the same old church.

Architecturally the Old Church of St. Martin was noble. A plan of its ruined east end was given, by Dr. Plumptre, to the Kent Archæological Society, and will be found in *Archæologia Cantiana*, IV., opposite p. 27.

The structure, cruciform in plan, was undoubtedly grand in its design and its proportions. The choir was apsidal; it had two choir-aisles, vaulted with tufa; from its eastern end projected three apsidal chapels. It possessed a triforium, above which was the clerestory. Its three eastern apsidal chapels were carried up into the triforium, so that upon their site stood two tiers of chapels, six in all. It had transepts north and south of the great central tower, and the discoveries made, in 1892, by Mr. Edward W. Fry, prove that these transepts had each a chapel projecting from its east end.

When Archbishop Warham held his visitation in 1511, it was found "that the church and steeple of St<sup>t</sup> Martin are unrepaired; the which doeth great hurt to the Church of Seynt Nicholas." Also, that the church of St. Martin "is

not served with more masses a day but the passage masse." Also, that "the wages of th'archpreest of Seynt Martyns in Dover is so small that noo honest preest will tary there, and so Divine service is not dewly kept."

At the same visitation, the churchwardens of St. Nicholas's parish reported "that the church of Seynt Martynes doeth the parisshe church of Seynt Nicholas great hurt in fawte of reparation of the said church of Seynt Martynys." Also, they complain "that the parson paieth a pension to the Prior of Dover xjs. a yere, and the benefice is but v marks a yere" (equivalent to £3 6s. 4d.).

The report made, in 1511, by the churchwardens of the third parish (St. John the Baptist) shews that they had abandoned all idea of attempting to have Divine service in their portion of the grand old edifice. The churchwardens of St. John say "that they have no preest to serve the church, but at the parisshe fynding; & the parish is in such debility that it sufficeth not for a rector's sustenance." They add also "that the parsonage [of St John's parish] is decayed bicause there is noo parson and by reason of that is nyghe lost."

The reader will gather, even from these visitation presentments, that there had been a rector of St. Nicholas's parish and a rector of St. John the Baptist's parish. The records of the institutions of these clergymen are worded in the peculiar manner which we should expect, when we know that the high altar of St. Nicholas's Church and the high altar of St. John's Church were both beneath the roof of St. Martin's Church.

As an example we will translate from the register of Archbishop Islip (folio 253*a*) the record of collation of one such rector: "On the 7<sup>th</sup> of the Kalends of April A.D. 1350, at Mortlake, the most reverend Father, the Lord Simon, by the grace of God archbishop of Canterbury, conferred on Richard, called 'of Woodstock,' a chaplain, the Rectory of the Altar of St Nicholas in the Church of St Martin at Dovor, now vacant, and to his collation of full right belonging by reason of the vacancy of the office of Prior of Dovor, and did canonically institute him rector of the said altar," etc. In

the register of Archbishop Arundel, Simon Passemer was described as "curator\* of the altar or *altarium* of St Nicholas in the Old Church of St Martin at Dover." He exchanged that position with John Flewe, who, for it, gave up the vicarage of St. John's in Thanet, August 26, 1400. In the year 1445 John Laseyngham was instituted by Archbishop Stafford "to the rectory, or portion, of the altar of St Nicholas in St Martin's, Dover." His successor John Skales resigned in 1447 the incumbency of St. Nicholas, which was given to a University graduate Master John Hunt (Stafford's *Register*, fol. 94<sup>b</sup>). Mr. Skales then accepted the incumbency of St. John the Baptist's altar with its cure of souls, which he retained until 1469. The entry in Archbishop Stafford's Register (folio 92<sup>b</sup>) employs these words:—  
 "... Dominum Johannem Skales, capellanum, ad altare Sancti Johannis Baptiste curatum, in ecclesia veteri Sancti Martini, Dovor. Cant. dioc., per liberam resignationem Domini Johannis Goldsmyth, ultimi curati ibidem, vacans .... Idemque admissus institutus fuit Rector sive curatus in eodem, cum suis juribus et pertinentibus universis .... Curam animarum," etc., etc.

In the Registers of the Mediæval Archbishops of Canterbury, every admission of a rector of St. Nicholas, Dover, or of a rector of St. John Baptist, Dover, is similarly worded. Not one such entry omits to mention the connection of these rectors with the Old Church of St. Martin.

About one-eighth of a mile south-east of Old St. Martin's Church, there remained in Bench Street, until the end of the last century, a mediæval house with a tower, connected with which was one of those vaulted basements, so common in mediæval houses, but by modern observers generally called a crypt. This in the last century was dubbed "St. Nicholas Church," and is so mentioned by Hasted in his *History*. That this building was not the church of St. Nicholas, the

\* Every entry of admission, to these peculiar parochial altars, contains phrases which connect the cure of souls with the incumbency. In Archbishop Bourghier's Register (folio 96<sup>b</sup>) it is fully stated that when Thomas Smale was instituted to the Rectory of the Altar of St. Nicholas in the Old Church of St. Martin, "the cure of souls of the parishioners was committed to him."

presentments of the churchwardens of St. Nicholas's Parish clearly prove. They allege, in 1511, that the default in reparation of St. Martin's Church does the Parish Church of St. Nicholas great hurt. This would have been impossible unless the walls of the two churches were contiguous, or common to both. In like manner, Hasted alludes to a building, which had stood in Biggin Street, as the church of St. John. The authentic records of the Archbishops, and the ocular testimony of Leland, prove that up to *circa* 1520 the churches of St. Nicholas and St. John were so contiguous to the ancient church of St. Martin-le-Grand as to justify the assertion that they were all three under one roof.

As three apsidal chapels, at the east end of the choir of Old St. Martin's Church, were surmounted by other three upon a higher level (that of the triforium), those beneath might well be distinguished as "sub volta." One of them seems to have been so. Probably the central, or easternmost, chapel of the three was a Lady Chapel, containing the altar of St. Mary-sub-volta. At all events, an "altar of St. Mary-sub-volta," in the Old Church of St. Martin, was dedicated by three bishops of Scotland. Pope Innocent III. spoke of it as very poorly endowed. Pope Honorius III., in A.D. 1226, granted an indulgence, for one-fourth part of their crimes, and half their venial sins, truly confessed, to all pilgrims visiting it on the anniversaries of its dedication (*Registrum Sci. Martini*, Dover, fol. 56<sup>b</sup>, in Lambeth MS. No. 241).

A century and a half later, in 1371, this chapel greatly needed repair, and Cardinal Langham, who had been Archbishop of Canterbury, and Pope Gregory XI., granted indulgences of 100 days to every benefactor to the repair of this altar (*Ibid.*, 55<sup>a</sup>, 56<sup>a</sup>). This needy chapel was sustained throughout the following century. In the year 1513, John Byngham, of the parish of St. John the Baptist, in Dover, made his will and desired to be buried within the church of St. John the Baptist, which (as we have seen) was beneath the same roof as Old St. Martin's. He bequeathed to the "Light of St. Hillary, before our Lady undercrofte 6 tapers, every of them weying three quarters of a pounce of wax, to be renewed yerely" during five years.



Wills of old inhabitants of Dover prove that within the precinct or area assigned to St. Nicholas's Parish Church there was an altar dedicated to St. John of Byrlyngton. In 1519 Thomas a Barrowe expressed his wish to be buried in St. Nicholas's Church, on the right hand of the altar of St. John of Byrlyngton. Probably the saint in question was St. John of Bridlington who was popular at the close of the fourteenth century; his translation took place on the 8th of May 1404. This saint is not often heard of in Kent.

In the Priory Register and in the Registers of the Archbishops, at Lambeth, I have examined records of the incumbencies of the following

RECTORS, CURATORS, OR PORTIONARIES of the ALTAR of ST. NICHOLAS in the Old Church of St. Martin, Dover.

|      |          |                                                                                                                |
|------|----------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1302 | .....    | Stephen de Polton, rector ( <i>Priory Reg.</i> 51 <sup>b</sup> ).                                              |
| 1308 | .....    | Tho <sup>s</sup> Clement ( <i>Wynchelse's Reg.</i> 51 <sup>a</sup> ).                                          |
| 1316 | Dec. . . | John de Sutton ( <i>Reynolds' Reg.</i> 18 <sup>b</sup> ).                                                      |
| 1318 | Aug. . . | Peter Scott ( <i>Ibid.</i> , 23 <sup>b</sup> ).                                                                |
| 1350 | Mar. . . | Richard of Woodstock ( <i>Islip's Reg.</i> 253 <sup>a</sup> ).                                                 |
| 1355 | June . . | Nic. Godaventure ( <i>Ibid.</i> , 269 <sup>b</sup> ), resigned<br>1376.                                        |
| 1376 | Oct. . . | Simon Passemer (exchanged in 1400).                                                                            |
| 1400 | Aug. 26  | John Flewe, vicar of St. John's, Thanet<br>( <i>Arundel's Reg.</i> ).                                          |
|      |          | Henry Bishop (exchanged in 1416).                                                                              |
| 1416 | Aug. 1   | Tho <sup>s</sup> Radford, vicar of Brynsete ( <i>Chichele's<br/>Reg.</i> 76 <sup>a</sup> ), exchanged in 1420. |
| 1420 | Jan. 11  | John Dalby, vicar of Codeham ( <i>Chichele's<br/>Reg.</i> 105).                                                |
|      |          | Richard Blake (resigned in 1445).                                                                              |
| 1445 | Aug. 18  | John Lascyngham ( <i>Stafford's Reg.</i> 84 <sup>b</sup> ).                                                    |
|      |          | John Skales (resigned in 1447).                                                                                |
| 1447 | June 19  | Master John Hunt ( <i>Stafford's Reg.</i> 94 <sup>b</sup> ).                                                   |
|      |          | Richard Blake (again) resigned in 1459.                                                                        |
| 1459 | Aug. 14  | William Fuller ( <i>Bourghier's Reg.</i> 74).                                                                  |
|      |          | Roger Hoose (resigned in 1467).                                                                                |
| 1467 | May 13   | Thomas Smale ( <i>Bourghier's Reg.</i> 96 <sup>b</sup> ).                                                      |
|      |          | John Kydde, died in 1480.                                                                                      |

- 1480 July 3 Ric. Multon (a Canon) by dispensation  
(Bourghier's *Reg.* 125<sup>b</sup>).  
Robert Smyth died in 1516.  
1516 June 19 John Gynor\* (Warham's *Reg.* 360<sup>b</sup>).

RECTORS, CURATORS, OR PORTIONARIES OF ST. JOHN BAPTIST'S  
ALTAR, in the Old Church of St. Martin, Dover.

- 1346 . . . . . Andrew, rector (*Priory Reg.* 51<sup>a</sup>).  
1349 Mar. . . Hen. Fraunkeleyn (Islip's *Reg.* 252<sup>a</sup>).  
Thomas Cokyl, exchanged in 1375.  
1375 Oct. . . Thomas Wit (Sudbury's *Reg.* 115<sup>b</sup>).  
Thomas Harry (exchanged in 1419).  
1419 Oct. 14 Milo Faunt, vicar of St. Nicholas, Thanet  
(Chichele 102<sup>a</sup>), died in 1426.  
1426-7 Mar. 6 John Goldsmyth† (Chichele 167<sup>b</sup>) resigned  
in 1447.  
1447 April 15 John Skales (Stafford's *Reg.* 92<sup>b</sup>) resigned  
in 1468.  
1468-9 Jan. 2 Stephen Willes (Bourghier's *Reg.* 99<sup>a</sup>).

The parish of St. Nicholas possessed some land in Dover during the fourteenth century. It seems always to have been better endowed than the similarly situated benefice of St. John the Baptist in this Old Church of St. Martin. At the Archbishop's visitation, in 1511, the procurations due to his Grace were from the church of St. Nicholas 2s. 6d., and from the church of St. John 1s. 8d. In like manner the pension payable to the priory of St. Martin of the New Work from the parish and "altarage" of St. John was only 6s. 8d. per annum; while the parish and "altarage" of St. Nicholas had to pay 11s. per annum to that priory.‡

It seems that, although the western portion of Old St. Martin's Church was pulled down in 1536, or soon after, its altars were not removed until 1546. At that time the Corporation began to let the site of the church and churchyard

\* Written "Joyner" in a contemporary deed.

† Styled "rector of St. John Baptist Parish" in a contemporary deed.

‡ Both parishes and churches had fallen into such decay, before 1536, that when the *Valor Ecclesiasticus* was compiled, it was therein distinctly stated that the pensions due to St. Martin's Priory were no longer exacted because the churches of St. Nicholas and St. John Baptist were so impoverished and decayed.

to tenants upon leases, reserving, however, "a sufficient and lawful way to approach the burying-ground from the market-place." This way of approach to the burial-ground was kept open as lately as the time of George IV.

The Corporation sold for £13 2s. 6d. the silver-gilt pyx and bells of St. Martin's Church, in September 1548. Their total weight was 52½ ozs.

In July 1875, our Kent Archæological Society visited the site of Old St. Martin's Church, and saw relics of the north aisle of the choir (in the yard of Mr. Gregory's house), the groined roof of the western bay of that aisle (in Mr. Humphrey's yard), and the north-east pier of the tower and chancel-arch, with the triforium passage through that pier.

Early in 1892, in Market Street, upon clearing away the floor and foundations of an old cottage, which stood on the south side of the street, two graves were found hewn out of the chalk. One grave was that of a priest, with whom had been interred a coffin-chalice, and a paten, of pewter. The date of these may be early in the thirteenth century, as Mr. Franks and Mr. De Gray Birch think.

Close to this grave, on its north side, was part of the north wall of the north chancel of Old St. Martin's Church. Its Norman masonry was uncovered when the cottage was removed. Further south, parallel with the two graves, was seen part of a Norman turret staircase. It stood south-east of the north transept of the Old Church, adjacent to the north wall of the choir-aisle. No doubt the graves and the stair-turret were at the west end of a small chapel or chancel, which projected eastward from the north transept. These features of the ancient church could not be seen in 1846, when the Rev. Dr. F. C. Plumptre, master of University College, Oxford, made a plan of the ruins, which will be found fully described in vol. iv. of *Archæologia Cantiana*, pp. 23-26. In fact, Mr. Plumptre wrote thus: "So far as could be ascertained, there were not any traces of projecting chapels in the transepts."

## GENERAL INDEX.

- "A. comitissa Aug.," 68 (*see* Eu).  
 a Barrowe, Thomas, 302.  
 Abbend', 66.  
 Abberton, Essex, 260.  
 Abel, Myghell, smith, 241.  
 Abergavenny, Lord, 272.  
 Abezun, Petrus de, 69.  
 Abingdon, 277, 278.  
 Abraham, Margaret, 42; Reginald, 42.  
 Acketts, Elizabeth, 31; John, 31.  
 Acknorth, Constance, 27; John, 27;  
     William, 27.  
 Ackworth, Elizabeth, 36; William, 36.  
 Acon, Thomas, plumber, 244.  
 à Court, James, 239.  
 Acourt *alias* Gardner, John, 42;  
     Matthew, 42.  
 Adams, Elizabeth, 5; Henry, 7; John,  
     13; Margaret, 7, 13.  
 Adcocke, Elizabeth, 34; John, 34.  
 Addams, Joane, 31; Richard, 31.  
 Addington, 4, 6, 9, 140 (2), 146, 189,  
     190 (2), 212, 276; Rector of, 189,  
     191.  
 Addison, Edward, 27; Joan, 27.  
 Adesham, Henry, 189.  
 Adgore, Bridget, 10; Francis, 10;  
     Thomas, 10; William, 10 (2).  
 Adisham, 65 (5), 161.  
 Adsall, *see* Hadsall.  
 Ady, Mrs., *see* Cartwright, Julia.  
 Adys, William, 5.  
 Africa, 90, 99.  
 Ager, Mr., 241.  
 Akhangre, 169.  
 Alard', Geruasius, 178 (3); Agnes,  
     his wife, 178 (3).  
 Alberry, Joan, 45; Richard, 45.  
 Albrooke, Jane, 13; Richard, 13.  
 Albury, Surrey, 150.  
 Alby, Petrus, 70.  
 Aldebarough, William, 263.  
 "Aldermannescherch," 67.  
 Aldham St. Clere, Ightham, manor of,  
     219.  
 Aldham, Thomas de, 171 (4); Kathe-  
     rine, his wife, 171 (2).  
 Aldington, 43 (2), 68.  
 Alfred the Great, King of England,  
     123.  
 Alhallowes, Langbourn, 76.  
 Alkham, xl, 169, 236, 245.  
 Alkham church, xl; visit of Archæo-  
     logical Society to, xl.  
 All Saints, Hoo, 15, 18, 44.  
 All Saints, Thames Street, 8.  
 Allchin, John, 191.  
 Allen, Edward, 23; Henry, 32;  
     Robert, grocer, Mayor of Faversham,  
     209 (2); Thomas, 35; William, 31,  
     38, 45.  
 Allen *alias* Jacob *alias* Spencer,  
     Elizabeth, 32.  
 Alleyn, Richard, 22.  
 Allhallows, Lombard St., 82.  
 Allington, 3; Castle, 18.  
 Allison, Elizabeth, 7; Robert 7.  
 Almayn, John, 108; Stephen the, *see*  
     Hashenperg, Steven von.  
 Aloesbridge, Hundred of, 240.  
 Amazon river, 99.  
 Amboyna, 91.  
 America, 82, 90, 92, 93.  
 Amherst, Earl, 274.  
 Amos, Anna, 42; Manasses, 42.  
 Amsterdam, 91.  
 Amyes, Thomas, 9; *and see* Cripps.  
 Andlove, William, 42.  
 Andover, 248 (2), 249 (2).  
 Andrew, —, rector of St. John the  
     Baptist's altar, St. Martin's, Dover,  
     303; John, 38.  
 Andrew *alias* Lashe, Alice, 1; Thomas,  
     1.  
 Andrewes, Joan, 37; Susan, 32.  
 Andrewes *alias* Delver, Elizabeth, 21.  
 Andrews, Elizabeth, 15; John, 14;  
     Mary, 14.  
 Anglia Sacra, Wharton's, 28i.  
 Anne of Denmark, Queen, 60.



- Annesley, Nicholas, 37.  
 Anselmus (Vicar of Wrotham), 69.  
 Antiquaries, Society of, 272.  
*Antiquities*, Buck's, 251; Grose's, 251 (2), 253.  
 Apeldrefelde, Henry de, 170 (2); John de, 170 (3); Johanna, his wife, 170 (2); Thomas de, 170; William de, 170.  
 Aplebye, Anne, 8; Thomas, 8.  
 Appledore, 34, 40, 161.  
 Appleton, —, 224.  
 Aprice, Jeffery, 191.  
 Apsley, George, 21.  
 Apuldre. *see* Appledore.  
 Aram, John (of London), 4.  
 Archaeologia Cantiana, references to, xxxvii–xlii, xlv, xlv, 203, 209, 210, 229, 269, 281, 284, 287, 295, 298, 304.  
 Archbold, Edward, M.A., 192 (3).  
 Archeboud, Mart n, 162 (3).  
 Archer, Anthony, 250.  
 Archur, Lucy, 17; Thomas, 17.  
 Arden, —, 225.  
 Arderne, Thomas, Mayor of Faversham, 208 (2); Alice, his wife, 208.  
 Ardingley, Sussex, 80.  
 Argol, Captain, 93.  
 Armados, Philip, 82.  
 Armestronge, John, 45.  
 Arnold, Mr. A. A., xlv, 54, 56, 74, 75; George M., F.S.A., 71; his *Life of Robert Pocock*, xxxvii; on the *Ruined Chapel of St. Katherine at Shorne, Kent*, 195–202.  
 Arrington, Agnes, 30.  
 Arundel, Earl of, 84.  
 Ash, 5, 37 (2), 40, 41, 48, 68 (2), 116 (2).  
 Ash by Wrotham, 11, 28.  
 Ashdowne, Joan (Johan), 7, 10; John, 7, 10 (2); Matthew, 10, 38; Robert, 38; *and see* Jesopp.  
 Ashe, Ed., 270.  
 Ashenden, Nicholas, 13.  
 Ashert, 29.  
 Ashford, 2, 9, 24, 32, 47, 76 (4), 80 (4), 81, 112, 193, 241, 245.  
 Ashford Church, 99; Liberty of, 240.  
 Ashley, Dorothy, 21; Ferdinand, 21.  
 Ashmore, Elizabeth, *see* Warwick.  
 Ashton, George, 36; *and see* Bish.  
 Ashurst, 14, 20, 27, 33, 36, 39.  
 Asia, 90.  
 Askelby, Thomas de, 177 (2).  
 Asplan, Humphry, 9; Lidia, 9.  
 Assheton, John, 189.  
 Assholt Wood (Hundr. of Folkestone), 239.  
 Astley, Dame Catherine, 45; Dr., xxxvii, xxxix, xlii (2); Thomas, 36.  
 Aston, Catherine, 20; William, 7.  
 A Streete, Richard, 17; *and see* Baylie.  
 A Streete, *see* Streete and Baker.  
 Athie, Edward, 40.  
 Athol, Countess of, 283.  
 Atkins, Elizabeth, 34; Humphry, 32 (2).  
 Atkinson, Thomas, 32.  
 Atnocke, *see* Couchman.  
 Atnoke, Margaret, 32, 41; William, 32.  
 Atnooke, Margaret, 26; Richard, 26.  
 Attwell, Anne, 38; John, 38.  
 atte Baynore, William, 181 (2).  
 atte Berne, Johanna, 163 (2), 167 (3); Stephen, 163 (4), 167 (2).  
 atte Bregge, Walter, 162 (2), 163.  
 atte Brok, John, 186.  
 atte Castel, Isabella, 164 (4); John, 164 (3).  
 atte Coulese, Juliana, 165 (3); Nicholas, 165 (2).  
 atte Dene, William, 188.  
 atte Gate, Thomas, 181 (3); Cecilia, his wife, 181 (2).  
 atte Gayole, Alice, 167; Henry, 167 (2); Robert, 167 (2).  
 atte Holdene, Richard, 176 (4); Matilda, his wife, 176 (3).  
 atte House, William, 171 (3); Celestria, his wife, 171 (4).  
 atte Med', Edmund, 184 (2); Gerarda, his wife, 184 (3).  
 atte Melle, Alice, 163 (3); Nicholas, 161; Richard, 161; Roger, 163 (4).  
 atte Melne, Godefridus, 161 (4); Isabella, 161 (3); Ralph, 161 (4).  
 atte Mersshe, John, 173 (2).  
 atte Nelme, Alice, 169 (2), 170; John, 169 (2).  
 atte Newehouse, Thomas, 163 (2), 180 (3).  
 atte Noke, Adam, 165 (2).  
 atte Ware, Anselmus, 171; Matilda, 171 (3); William, 171 (2).  
 atte Watere, John, 168 (2), 175 (2), 176 (2).  
 atte Welde, John, 185 (2).  
 atte Wode, Alice, 183 (3); Johanna, 185 (3); John, 184 (4); Juliana, 184 (3); Martin, 184 (3); Paul, 185 (2); William, 183 (3).  
 atte Woghelete, Simon, 170 (2).  
 at Tonge, Seman, Mayor of Faversham, 219.  
 Atwode, James, 217.  
 Atwood, Anthony, 12; *and see* Morlande.

- Aucher, Agnes, 161 (2); Henry, 161, 162; Isabella, 161 (2), 162 (2); Nicholas, 161.  
 Audele, Hugh de, 175.  
 Audenard, Egidius de, 69.  
 Audinton, 66.  
 Audley, Elizabeth, 81; Henry, 81.  
 Augmentations, Treasurer of, 208.  
 Austen, Edward, 29; Elizabeth, 26, 29; Francis, 24; Jane, 48; Jeffrey, 26; Joan, 29; John, 29, 35 (2); Margaret, 13; Margery, 24; Peter, 29; Thomas, 29.  
 Austen *alias* Thomas, Elizabeth, 29.  
 Austria, Archdukes of, 86 (2).  
 Averell, Dorothy, 11; Thomas, 11.  
 Awger, Henry, 8; Temperance, 8.  
 Ayler, George, 45.  
 Aylesford, 7, 17 (2), 32, 140, 143.  
 Aylisford, *see* Aylesford.  
 Ayloffe, John, Esq., 78; Isabel, his da., 78.  
 Aynscombe, Mary, 14; William, 14.  
 Aynsford, *see* Eynsford.  
 Ayres, John, carpenter, 113.  
 Bacheilde, *see* Bapchild.  
 Bachelor, Arthur, 12; Daniel, 11; William, 11.  
 Bacon, Margaret, 29; Sir N., 57; Thomas, salter, 241.  
 Bagley, Elizabeth, 24; Nicholas, 24.  
 Baily, John, 38; Thomas, 38.  
 Baines, Alice, 1.  
 Baiocis, Hen. de, 65 (2).  
 Bakechilde, *see* Bapchild.  
 Baker, Anne, 11, 45; Catharine, 77; Charles, B.A., 116 (4); Edward, 38; Elizabeth, 35; George, 22; Sir Henry, 77; Herbert, 71, 73; Jane, 36; John, 11, 22, 45; John Lewis, 22; Rev. John, 269; Katharine, 102; Lotty, 102; Margaret, 42; Margaret Lewis (Lodowick), 22; Mr., 224, 225; Richard, 3 (2), 42, 47; Robert, M.A., 269 (2); Rowland, 34; Thomas, 22, 35 (2), 45 (2); William, 273; William, Mayor of Folkestone, 246, 248; *and see* Cubberly.  
 Baker *alias* A Streete, Mary, 18.  
 Baker *alias* Burton, Grace, 42.  
 Baker *alias* Heath, Joan, 3; Henry, 3.  
 Bakere, John le, 164 (3), 165; Saer, 180 (4); Agatha, his wife, 180 (2).  
 Baldwin, William, 36.  
 Baldwyn, Barbara, 6; Bridget, 6; Elizabeth, 6; Henry, 34; Milon, 6; Ralph, 6; Thomas, 6.  
 Ball, Eleanor, 12; John, 12; Richard, 98.  
 Bampton, Oxon, 297.  
 Bancroft, Richard, 24.  
 Banes, Robert, Mayor of Faversham, 209, 210.  
 Banister, Dorothy, 23; John, 23; Thomas, 23.  
 Banister *alias* Budgeon, Ann, 23.  
 Bankyn, Edward, 25; Joan, 23, 25; John, 23.  
 Bapchild, 20, 178, 181 (2), 212.  
 Barber, Jasper, 40.  
 Barbour, Alice, 167 (2); John le, 172 (2); Roger, 167.  
 Bard', Custancia, 172 (2); Peter, 172 (3).  
 Bargrave, Angela, 112; Jane, 15; John, 15, 94; Robert, 15, 112.  
 Barham, 208; Downs, 133.  
 Barham, John, 23; William, 14; *and see* Hart.  
 Baristow (Bairstow), Ann, 193, 215; Paul, 193; Rev. Paul, 193, 216 (2).  
 Barker, Elizabeth, 17; Francis, 17; Jane, 8; William, 8.  
 Barkett, Elizabeth, 34; John, 34.  
 Barking, All Hallows, 276.  
 Barlow, Arthur, 82.  
 Barly, Richard, 42.  
 Barning, 20, 144.  
 Barnacle, Anne, 38; Thomas, 38.  
 Barnard, Rt. Hon. Elizabeth, Dowager Lady, 193; William, 38.  
 Barne, Dame Anne, 20; Robert, 20.  
 Barnes, Jane, 26; Phillip, 26; Robert, 20; Thomas, 20.  
 Barnesley, Dorothy, 16; Frances, 23; John, 16.  
 Barnham, Sir Martin, 45.  
 Barnston, Essex, 193.  
*Baronagium* (Seager's), 54, 55.  
 Baroun, Richard, 176 (2).  
 Barrey, Richard, Esq., 208.  
 Barrow, Maurice, Esq., 78.  
 Barrowe, Robert, 4; Susan, 4.  
 Barry, John, 179.  
 Barston, —, 226.  
 Bartholomew, Joan, 14; Thomas, 14.  
 Bartlett, William, 37.  
 Bartlett *alias* Holmeden, Catherine, 37.  
 Barton, —, 227.  
 Barton Farm, 134.  
 Bartton, "Master," 269.  
 Barusse, James, 56.  
 Basden, John, 9; Walter, 9.  
 Basingstoke, 131, 248 (2), 249 (2).  
 Bates, Abigail, 36; John, 36.  
 Bath, Bp. of, *see* Fitzjoceline, Reginald; Marquis of, 79.

- Batherst, Elizabeth, 23; Richard, 23.  
 Bathurst, Elizabeth, 8; Robert, 8.  
 Batt, Jane, 42; Richard, 17, 38, 42.  
 Battell, *see* Edwards.  
 Baud, le, Johanna, 169 (3); John, 169 (2); William, 169 (2).  
 Baydon, Wilts, 78.  
 Bayeux, Bishop of, 295.  
 Bayford, 54 (3).  
 Baylie, Anne, 23; John, 23.  
 Baylie *alias* A Streate, Sara, 17.  
 Bayls Wood, 238.  
 Bayly, John, 11, 16, 38; Mary, 11; Richard, 11; Thomas, 38.  
 Bayly *alias* Hoderne, Priscilla, 16.  
 Baynes, John, 19; Mary, 19.  
 Beach *alias* Beare, Elizabeth, 3.  
 Beache, Richard, 14; William, 3; *and see* Downish.  
 Beadon, Richard, Bp. of Gloucester, 116.  
 Beale, Ambrose, 26; Catherine, 21, 26; John, 12; Margaret, 27; Richard, 27.  
 Belmont, Robert, 8; Thomas, 8.  
 Beard, Richard, 36.  
 Beare, *see* Beach.  
 Beaufort, Admiral Sir Francis, K.C.B., 81; Emily Ann, 81.  
 Beaulowe, Henry, 163 (2); Johanna, 163 (3).  
 Beauxfeild *alias* Whitfeild, 113, 114.  
 Beche, de la (or *atte*), Robert, 261 (2).  
 Beckenham, 2, 5, 7 (2), 16, 19, 24, 27, 34, 35, 45.  
 Beckingham, *see* Beckenham.  
 Becknam, *see* Beckenham.  
 Bedford, John, Duke of, 219; Earl of, 84.  
 Bedinton, Petrus de, 67.  
 Bedle (Bedell), Robt., 158 (2), 159, 160 (2).  
 Beecher, Audry, 20; Edmund, 16, 42; Henry, 7, 20; Jane, 29; Jerome, 29; Joan, 7, 16, 42; William, 89.  
 Beeching, Mary, 18; Richard, 5; Thomas, 5, 18.  
 Been, Letardus de, 175 (2); John, his son, 175 (2).  
 Belcher, William, 42.  
 Belcher *alias* Hanbury, Rachael, 42.  
 Beliald, Clara, 41; John, 41; Thomas, 41.  
 Belke, John, 25; William, 25.  
 Bell, Elizabeth, 10; Thomas, 10; *and see* Bowden.  
 Belomie, Thos., 157, 158.  
 Bemonde, William, 190.  
 Bence, Joan, 5; John, 5.  
 Benenden, 5, 9, 21, 48, 68.  
 Benere, Walter le, 170 (3); Johanna, his wife, 170 (3).  
 Benet, Agnes, 13; Edward, 13; Nicholas, 13; Thomas, 13.  
 Bennett, Edmund, 29; Elia, 42; Robert, 42; Thomas, 29; Xp'ofor, 87.  
*Beowulf*, *Anglo-Saxon Poems of*, Richard Cooke, Esq., xlii.  
 Bere, Edward, 18.  
 Bereblock, James, 15.  
 Berechurch, Essex, 81.  
 Bereford, John de, 182 (2); Alice, his wife, 182 (3).  
 Berham, John de, 105.  
 Berhekre, Richard, 186 (4).  
 Berisford, Elizabeth, 22.  
 Berkel, Ernald de, 67 (2); Nich's, 67.  
 Berkeley, Sir T., 77.  
 Bermondsey, 262-266; Priory of St. Saviour's, 195; Monks of, 195.  
 Bermudas, 92 (4), 93, 95; Company, 95, 102; Treasurer and Consuls of, 102.  
 Berners, John de, 175 (3); Lora, his wife, 175 (3).  
 Berney, Elea or Eleanor, 5.  
 Berre, John, 157.  
 Berry, John, 38; Robert, 11; Thomas, 14; William, 14.  
 Bertelot, Isabella, 181 (3); John, 181; John, his son, 181 (4).  
 Besant, George, 45.  
 Besbeech, Daniel, 42; John, 38; Richard, 38, 42.  
 Besile, William, 184 (2).  
 Best, Alan, 6; Daniane, 5; Francis, 6; George, 5; John, 17.  
 Beswick, Arthur, 21; Sir Thomas, 90; William, 21.  
 Bettenham, Henry de, 177 (3); Dionisia, his wife, 177 (3); John de, 178 (4); Lucia, 178 (4); Peter, 5; Samuel, 5.  
 Betterton, Alexander, 42; Mary, 42.  
 Betteshanger, 109, 111 (4), 112 (3), 192 (2).  
 Bettliscumbe, Robert le, 176 (2); Cristina, his wife, 176 (3).  
 Betts, Ellen, 17, 32; Francis, 17; Jane, 17; John, 7, 32; William, 17, 32.  
 Bety, Walter, 181 (4).  
 Beverley, Elizabeth, 3; John, 3.  
 Beverley, Provost of, *see* Fitz-Robert.  
 Bewly, Elizabeth, 36 (2); James, 36 (2).  
 Bewsborough, Hundred of, 238.  
 Bexley, 2, 5, 8, 9, 10, 11, 16, 17, 23, 24 (2), 28, 47.  
 Bexlie, *see* Bexley.  
 Bexlie, Gabriel, 3.

- Bickerstaffe, Sir Charles, Bart., 272 ;  
     Frances, 272.  
 Bickley, Mr., of MSS. Dept., Brit.  
     Mus., 247.  
 Bicknor, 66, 144.  
 Bidborough, 76, 77 (3), 78 (3), 97 (2),  
     98, 100, 101, 102.  
 Biddenden, 18, 20, 48, 58.  
 Biddenden, John, 35 ; Thomas, 35.  
 Biddenham, Bedford, 79 (2).  
 Big, Mary, 20, 30.  
 Bigge, John, 20 ; Smalhope, 8.  
 Bikenor, *see* Bicknor.  
 Billiard, Daniel, 32 ; *and see* Hart.  
 Billingbere, Berks, 77 (2).  
 Billinge, Joseph, 15.  
 Billingsley, Edward, 23 ; Letitia, 112 ;  
     Lettice, 112 ; Nicholas, 112, 113 ;  
     Nicholas, M.A., 112 (3), 113.  
 Billio, Elizabeth, 24 ; John, 24.  
 Bilsington, 161.  
 Bilsynton, *see* Bilsington  
 Binenen, *see* Benenden.  
 Binge, Henry, 32 ; Robert, 32 ;  
     Sarah, 9.  
 Bingham, *see* Wilkinson.  
 Birch, Mr. de Gray, 304.  
 Birchett, John, 38 ; Joseph, 38.  
 Bircholt, Barony, 236 ; Franchise, 235 ;  
     Hundred of, 240.  
 Birling, 8, 9, 15, 21, 46 (2), 272.  
 Birmingham, John de, 65 (3).  
 Bise, Hester, 21 ; Thomas, 21.  
 Bish *alias* Ashton, Dorothy, 36.  
 Bishop, Anna, 18 ; Henry, 302 ; Mar-  
     garet, 15 ; Robert, 15 ; William, 18.  
 Bishopp, John, 17, 31 ; Love, 31 ;  
     Magdalen, 17.  
 Bisshopp, John, 44.  
 Bisshopp *alias* Jordan, Mary, 44.  
 Bishopric of London, *Custos* of, *see*  
     Bissopeston.  
 Bishopsbourne, 66.  
 Bissopesburn, *see* Bishopsbourne.  
 Bissopeston, Henr. de, 66 (4).  
 Bix, de, John, 166 ; Mabilla, 166.  
 Bixle, 65.  
 Black Prince, the, tomb of, in Canter-  
     bury Cathedral, 281, 290, 291.  
 Blackall, Thomas O., B.A., 274 (3).  
 Blackbourne, 238.  
 Blackheath, 134.  
 Blackmanstone, 31.  
 Blackwell, William, 1.  
 Blakchorle, John, 265.  
 Blake, Andrew, 38 ; Isaac, 38 ; Joan,  
     35 ; John ; 38 ; Richard, 302 (2) ;  
     William, 35.  
 Blanche, Bernard, 8 ; Margaret, 8.  
 Bland, Elizabeth, 45 ; Oliver, 45.  
 Blande, Christopher, 7 ; Mary, 11 ;  
     Thomas, 7.  
 Blatcher, Johan, 267 ; John, 22 ;  
     Thomas, 22.  
 Blatherwick, Northampton, 78, 103.  
 Blechenden, Ann, 29 ; Thomas, 29.  
 Blechyngleye, 174.  
 Blendon, Roger, 264.  
 Blessynton (Bilsington), 238.  
 Biincoe, Mary, 19 ; Richard, 42 ;  
     Stephen, 42.  
 Blogg, Rev. F. Babington, xxxix.  
 Bloome, Catherine, 9 ; George, 31 ;  
     Sara, 31 ; Thomas, 9.  
 Blount, Charles, Earl of Newport, 77 ;  
     Sir Christopher, 83 ; John, 77 ;  
     Sarah, 77, 82, 83 ; William, 77, 82,  
     83, 99 ; William, of Mauggarefield,  
     77.  
 Blower, *see* Darcy and Dixon.  
 Bloxam, *Principles of Gothic Ecclesi-  
     astical Architecture*, 144.  
 Blundell, Dorothy, 31.  
 Bobbing, 4, 10, 47.  
 Bobbynge next Middleton, 186.  
 Bocland, Gaufr' de, 65.  
 Bocton, *see* Boughton.  
 Bocton Mallard, 29.  
 Boddenden Wood, 238.  
 Bodley, Mr., 145.  
 Bodyam, Martha, 7 ; Richard, 7 (2) ;  
     Stephen, 7 (2).  
 Bogherst, John, 38 ; Parnell, 38.  
 Bois, Mr., of Denton, 236.  
 Bokeland, James de, 182 (2).  
*Bokerly Dyke and Wansdyke, Exca-  
     vations in*, by Lieut.-General Pitt-  
     Rivers, F.R.S., xlii.  
 Bokton, *see* Boughton.  
 Bolderyn, Anne, 21 ; Francis, 21.  
 Boleserhe, John, 185 (2) ; Isabella, his  
     wife, 185 (3).  
 Boll, John, 238.  
 Bolny, *see* Cotton.  
 Bolun, John, 190.  
 "Bona Esperanza," *see* Cape of Good  
     Hope.  
 Bonde, Richard, 190.  
 Bonisvill, Reymundus de, 69.  
 Bonner, Henry, 34.  
 "Bonnings Hothes," 237.  
 Booker, Elizabeth, 15 ; Mary, 15.  
 Booker *alias* Darling, Margaret, 15.  
 Boote, John, 10 ; Thomas, 10.  
 Booth, Wm., 218.  
 Borden, 30, 46, 153, 175, 177 (5),  
     186.  
 Bordeneshalle, John de, 177 (4) ;  
     Katherine, his wife, 177 (2) ; Philip  
     de, 177 ; Idonia, his wife, 177 (2).



- Borewaremershe, 163 (2); "next Romene," 180.
- Borkett, Thomas, 35.
- Borne, Edward, 12; Faintnot, 12; Henry, 12; James, 12 (2); Robert, 12; Thomas, 12; William, 12.
- Bosegate, John de, 180 (2).
- Bostocke, Elizabeth, 25; William, 25.
- Bosville, Anna, 31; Sir Henry, 19, 27; Dame Isabella, 27, 38; Sir Leonard, 25, 31; Dame Margaret, 31; Rachel, 19; Sir Ralph, 25; Thomas, 27; Sir Thomas, Kt., 36, 38; Sir William, 31.
- Boswell, *see* Bosville.
- Bosworth, Dorothy, 29, 32.
- Boteler, Alice, 79; Miss C., 118; Katherine, 79; Margaret, 79; Oliver, 79; Richard, 79; Thomas, 79; Ursula, 79 (2); William, 79; Sir William (Lord Mayor), 79.
- Botelers of Teston, 79.
- Botiller, Peter le, 174 (2); Robert, 174 (2); Margeria, his wife, 174, 175.
- Bottin, Johanna, 45.
- Bottinge, John, 24; Thomas, 13.
- Boues, Thom. de, 66 (2).
- Boughton, 2, 34, 45, 65, 66, 68.
- Boughton Aluph, 4, 8, 169.
- Boughton Aylofe, *see* Boughton Aluph.
- Boughton-under-Blean, 20, 26, 31, 40, 41, 42 (2), 170, 208.
- Boughton-Malherb, 167.
- Boughton Monchelsea, 4, 8, 182.
- Boughton, Anne, 8; Richard, 8.
- Boughton *alias* Finch, Elizabeth, 32.
- Boughtone Monchensy, *see* Boughton-Monchelsea.
- Bouhton, *see* Boughton.
- Bounde, Roger, 184 (2); Beatrix, his wife, 184 (3); Susan, 26.
- Bourchier, Sr. Thomas, Knt., 54.
- Bourne, Dorothy, 13; Henry, 36; Johanna de, 163 (3); John, 32 (2); Mary, 32; Richard de, 163; Stephen, 13; Thomas, 45; Thomas de, 186 (3); Thomazine, 45.
- Bowater, Humfry, 39; Thomas, 39.
- Bowden, Robert, 29.
- Bowden *alias* Bell, Mary, 29.
- Bowcher, Dame Frances, 8.
- Bowrey, John, 13; Simon, 13.
- Bowsfell, Bartholomew, 191 (3); Henry, 191 (2); Thomas, 191.
- Bowsfiede, Thomas, 191.
- Boyce, Thomas, 37.
- Boyce *alias* Gaell, Anne, 37.
- Boycott, Elizabeth, 26; Richard, 26.
- Boyd, Miss, xliii; Mr. Wm., 198.
- Boys, Edward, 8; Elizabeth, 5; George, 5; John, Esq., 111; John, M.A., 111 (2), 112 (2); Margaret, 17; Richard, 17; Robert, 5; Thomas, 8, 111; W., 93; Will., 110, 111.
- Boyse, Mary, 112.
- Box, Anne, 2; Elizabeth, 2; Godfrey, 2; Sara, 2.
- Boxle, *see* Boxley.
- Boxley, 6, 7, 8, 13, 29, 36, 40, 168, 172.
- Boxley Parish*, by Rev. J. Cave-Browne, xlii.
- Brabourne, "Bishop of Canterbury's wood" in, 238; Pound, 238.
- Brace, Ellen, 14; Richard, 14.
- Bradborne, 25, 31, 163, 168.
- Bradborne, John, 208 (2), 209; Margaret, his wife, 208 (2), 209; Nicholas, 209.
- Bradegare, *see* Bredgar.
- Bradel, Walterus de, 67.
- Bradewey, John de, 188.
- Bradford-on-Avon, 150.
- Bradley, Sarah, 34; Thomas, 34.
- Bradly, Mrs., 223, 224, 226, 227.
- Bradock, Elizabeth, 3; Thomas, 3.
- Bradshawe, Nicholas, 29; William, 29.
- Braggs, —, 90.
- Brampton, William de, 172; William, his son, 172 (3).
- Branche, William, 20.
- Brasnell, Margery, 6; Thomas, 6.
- Brasted, 2, 9, 13, 18, 22, 25, 28, 35.
- Bray, Mrs. Jane, widow, 114; Thomas, 36 (2).
- Braysteede, *see* Brasted.
- Bread, Sussex, 30.
- Bredengstone Hill, 135.
- Bredgar, 25, 153, 173 (4).
- Bremanangyr, William, 106.
- Brenchley, 2, 4, 10, 13, 18, 20, 30, 35, 36, 190.
- Brenle, de, Cristina, 170 (5); Gilbert, 170 (5).
- Brent, Algernon, Esq., xlii (2); Elizabeth, 19; Thomas, 7; William, 19.
- Brenzet, 40.
- Brett, Edward, 45; Giles, 45; Mary, 43; Thomas, 17; Thomas, LL.B., 192.
- Bretun, Rand's le, 66.
- Brewer, Frances, 8, 13; John, 13; Richard, 39, 42; Robert, 6, 8, 158; Thomas, 6, 8, 42 (2); William, 23.
- Brewer *alias* Read, Mary, 41.
- Brice, *see* Cranewell.
- Brickes, William, 34.
- Bridewell, 102.
- Bridge, Hundred of, 236.

- Bridges, John, 45.  
 Bridsell, John, 36.  
 Briggeford', John de, 181 (3); Alice, his wife, 181 (3); Thomas, 181 (2).  
 Bright, John, 29.  
 Bringest, Rich., 217.  
 Brinton, Norfolk, 77.  
 Brisenden, Joyce, 22; William, 22.  
 Brissenden, Elizabeth, 45; Nicholas, 45.  
 Bristoe, Robert, 42.  
 Britain, military occupation of, 135.  
 British Museum, xliii; Library, 88; Kentish Collection in, 232; Cole's MSS., 262; Harleian MSS., 228; *Illustrations of Kent*, Add. MSS., 251.  
 British Archaeological Association, xxxix.  
 Brito or le Bretun, Ralph, 66 (4).  
 Britt, Anne, 11; Joan, 18; John, 11; Thomas, 18.  
 Brizes, *see* Bryzes.  
 Broaker, Robert, 76.  
 Brock, E. P. Loftus, Esq., F.S.A., xxxix (2), xl (3), xlii; on *Whitfield Church*, xl.  
 "Brock Hill," 238.  
 Brockall, John, 34.  
 Brocke, Edward, 16.  
 Brograve, John, 24; Margaret, 24.  
 Brokes, Robert, 190.  
 Brokton', Adam de, 186; Matilda, his wife, 186 (3).  
 Bromfelde, Richard de, 170 (4); Johanna, his wife, 170 (3).  
 Bromfield *alias* Leedes, Anne, 22.  
 Bromidge, Dorothy, 17; Thomas, 17.  
 Bromley, xxxvii, 8, 10, 11 (2), 12, 16, 23, 24, 25, 32 (2), 35, 78, 192; Green, 245.  
 Bronston', Stephen de, 183 (2).  
 Brook Place, manor of, 103 (2).  
 Brooke, Agnes, 11 (2); Alice, 22; Ellen, 11; Francis, 45; James, 11 (4); John, 11 (3); Mary, 11 (2); Robert, 3, 22, 46; Sarah, 45; Thamar, 46; Thomas, 11 (2); William, 3.  
 Brooke Place *alias* Sutton Place, 99.  
 Brooke, 27.  
 Brooker, Alexander, 14; *and see* Levet.  
 Brooker *alias* French, Anne, 25.  
 Brooker *alias* Wallis, Mary, 41.  
 Brookland, 178.  
 Brooks, John, 42; Richard, 36; Robert, 36; Thomas, 42.  
 Broun, Robert, 170 (2).  
 Brounker, Thomas, 76; Joan, his da., 76.  
 Brounyng, Bartholomew, 168 (2); John, 175 (2); Sabina, his wife, 175 (3); Richard, 183 (1); Alice, his wife, 183 (2).  
 Browell, William, 95.  
 Brown or Browne, —, 225; Anna, 45; Anne, 45; Benedicte, *see* Spriver; Dr., 58; Edward, 11; Elizabeth, 11; Ellen, 35; G. T., 275; James, 2; John, 8, 11 (2), 16 (2); John, "vyttlar," 245; Marian, 16; Mary, *see* Clarke; Mr. Nicholas, 81; Robert, 38; Simon, 8, 11 (3); Thomas, 2, 35; William, 16.  
 Browne *alias* Rundell, Elizabeth, 16.  
 Brownrige, Thomas, 5; *and see* Rayton.  
 Broxbourne, 55.  
 Brundissch, Robert de, 214.  
 Brunswick, the, 222.  
 Bruton, Margaret, 11; William, 11.  
 Bryan, Judith, 12, 24; Terrell, 12.  
 Bryene, Sir William de, 262.  
 Brymsted, Edward, 9; Izan, 9.  
 Brynchesley, 185.  
 Brynsete, 302.  
 Bryzes, Elizabeth, 2; John, 2.  
 Buck, Margaret, 45; Maximilian, B.A., 271 (5), 273; Peter, 45; Rebecca, 271 (3).  
 Buck's *Antiquities*, picture of Sandgate castle, 251-254.  
 Buckhurst, Lord, 83.  
 Buckingham, Catherine, Dowager Duchess of, 193; George, Duke of, Warden of the Cinque Ports, 92, 94; Marquis of, 94.  
 Buckland, 138, 245; Church, 133.  
 Buckland, Berks, 25.  
 Buckler, Mr. John Chessell, 119, 122.  
 Buckley, Isabella, 27; Richard, M.A., 269; Thomas, 27.  
 Budgen, Thomas, 39.  
 Budgen, *see* Banister.  
 Bugler, Mr., xxxix (2); Mrs., xxxix.  
 Bukley, Alexander, 190.  
 Bukston', Andrew de, 186 (3).  
 Bukyngham, Will. de, 106.  
 Bulcher *alias* Grove, Anne, 10.  
 Bulford, Patrick, 22.  
 Bulkellie, Richard, 4; Catherine, 4.  
 Bull, Christopher, 31; Grace, 42; Thomas, 42; Thomas, S.T.B., 191.  
 Bullock, Thomas, 16; *and see* Walter.  
 Bully Hill, 17 (2).  
 Bullyng', Alice, 174 (3); John, 174 (2); William, 174.  
 Bulman, Ann, 6, 23; John, 6, 23.  
 Bunce, Mr., 269.  
 Bunnion *alias* Lee, Anne, 30.

- Buntinge, Richard, 156, 157 (4), 158, 159 (5), 160.
- Burbidge, Elizabeth, 11; Richard, 11; Thomas, 11.
- Burdett, Mary, 10.
- Burford, James, 10; Samuel, 10; William, bell-founder, 262.
- Burges, Charles, 22, 31, 45; John, 157, 159; Mary, 31, 45; Nathaniel, 45; Susan, 22, 24; William, 31, 45.
- Burges *alias* Philipps, Ursula, 7.
- Burghley, Lord, 58.
- Burgis, Henry, 42; John, 42.
- Burgo, H. de, 66 (3), 67.
- Burgundia, Hugo de, 70.
- Burham, 17, 20, 139, 153; Church, 154.
- Burial-places of the Archbishops of Canterbury*, by Canon Scott Robertson, 276.
- Buricche, Richard, 169 (2).
- Burke, Ellen, 81; Sir Thomas, 81.
- Burleton, Anne, 26.
- Burling, *see* Birling.
- Burly, Elizabeth, 42; Henry, 42.
- Burn', 67.
- Burns, Mr., 57.
- Burr, Anne, 22, 27; Elizabeth, 36; Robert, 22; Thomas, 27, 36; William, 22 (2).
- Burrell, Dorothy, 39; Robert, 39.
- Burridge, Catherine, 13; Robert, 13.
- Burrowes, William, 19.
- Burton, Francis, 45; John, 29; Winifred, 29; *and see* Baker and Eveleigh.
- Burvill, James, B.A., 113 (3).
- Busbridge, Thomas, 12.
- Busbridge *alias* Petley, Elizabeth, 12.
- Busbridge *alias* Weldish, Elizabeth, 2.
- Busfield, Thomas, M.A., 191.
- Bushell, Dorothy, 36; William, 36.
- Buskin, Ralf, 45; William, 45.
- Busshe, Thomas, Clerk of the Ledger of Works at Sandgate, 228, 235, 247, 248.
- Butcher, Anne, 7; Dionisia, 9; George, 16; Henry, 6; Mary, 6; Nicholas, 7.
- Butler, —, 94; Alice, 8; John, 8; Nathan, 36; Susan, 36; Ursula, 101, 102.
- Buxton, Elizabeth, 43.
- Byng, *see* Gunsley.
- Bynge, George, 10 (2).
- Byngham, John, 301; Mr., 235.
- Byrchington, 21, 25, 39.
- "Byrd of Chipstead," 61.
- Byrlinge, *see* Birling.
- Byrman, Sir Francis, 100.
- Cabot, Sebastian, 83.
- Cacott, Francis, 17.
- Cade's rebellion, 54, 219.
- Cadiz, Siege of, 79.
- Cadman, Judith, 15.
- Cadwell, Edward, 8; Thomas, 21; William, 8.
- Caen Stone, xli (5), 235, 250, 283.
- Cage, Christopher, 27; Sarah, 27.
- Cakebread, Mary, 16; Thomas, 16.
- Calais, 56 (3), 229; Captain of, 229.
- Calcraft family, 71.
- Caleen, Mr. Andrew, 102.
- Calehill, 81; Hundred of, 240.
- Calleys, *see* Calais.
- Callice, Edward, 26; Elizabeth, 26; Hannah, 26; Joel, 26; John, 26; Mary, 26; Priscilla, 26; William, 26.
- Callis, Alice, 6; Thomas, 6.
- Calton, Elizabeth, 4.
- Calvert, Anne, 44.
- Cambridge, 265; All Saints, 273; Clare Hall, 111, 116, 117; Corpus Christi Coll., 111, 192; Parker MS. at, 281 (2), 282, 288; Emmanuel Coll., 114, 115, 193; Jesus Coll., 116, 272, 273; Queen's Coll., 98 (2), 113, 192, 193; St. John's, 265; St. Mary's, 112; St. Peter's, 116; Trinity Coll., 194 (2), 271, 272.
- Camden Society's Publications, xlii.
- Camden, Marquess, 274; John Charles, Marquis, 275.
- Camilla, Thadisius de, 69 (3).
- Canterbury, xliv, 3, 4, 8, 13 (2), 20, 21, 23, 29, 30, 37, 39 (4), 47 (2), 48, 56, 58, 62 (3), 72 (2), 81, 128, 134 (2), 161, 167 (3), 168, 169 (3), 174 (2), 175 (2), 177, 179 (2), 181 (2), 183, 184 (2), 189, 214, 235 (2), 241, 244, 245 (5), 246, 248, 249, 272, 276-294.
- Canterbury, Archbishopric of, 65, 66, 67, 104, 276-294.
- Canterbury, Archbishopric of, Custos, 69.
- Canterbury, Archbishop of, 65 (4), 66 (7), 68 (7), 71 (4), 72 (8), 104 (9), 105 (2), 106 (12), 109 (3), 111 (3), 112 (2), 113 (4), 114 (3), 115 (2), 116 (5), 117 (2), 188 (3), 236, 263 (3), 272, 276-294, 296, 298, 303.
- Canterbury, Archbishop of, Official of, 65 (2), 66 (2), 68 (6).
- Canterbury, Archbishops of:—Abbot, George, 112 (2), 277; Ælfrie, 278; Agelmoth, 279; Alfsin, *see* Elsin; Anselm, 71, 72 (2), 279; Arundel, Thomas, 280 (2), 300; Athelard, 278; Athelm, 278; Athelred, 278;

- Augustine, 277; Baldwin, 71, 104 (2), 277; Bancroft, Richard, 276; Becket, Thomas, 279, 285 (2); Shrine of, 195, 279, 281, 291; Benson, Edward, 276 (2); Boniface, 277; Bourghchier (Boucher), Thomas, 292-300; "Bowehyr's Chauntry," 293; The "Bourghchier Knot," 292; Bourghchier's-mas, 293; Bradwardine, Thomas, 290; Bregwin, 277, 278; Brithwaid, 277; Ceolnoth, 278; Chichele, Henry, 291 (3), 292 (3); Corboil, William, 279, 296 (2); Cornwallis, Hon. Frederick, 276; Courtenay, William, 278, 290 (2), 291 (4), 297; Cranmer, Thomas, 71, 72, 109, 204, 276; Cuthbert, 277, 278; Dene, Henry, 280; D'Escures, *see* Turbine; Deusdedit, 277; Eadsy, 279; Elsin or Alfsin, 277; Ethelgar, 278 (2); Grant, *see* Wethershed; Grindal, Edmund, 276; Herring, Thomas, 276; Honorius, 277; Howley, William, 276 (2); Hutton, Matthew, 276; Islip, Simon, 279 (2), 299; his tomb, 279; Jambert, 277; Justus, 277; Juxon, William, 276; Kemp, John, 292; Kilwardby, Robert, 277; Lanfranc, 187, 279 (2); Langham, Simon, 276, 277, 301; Langton, Stephen, 65 (2), 104, 105, 282 (3), 288 (2); Laud, William, 276; Lawrence, 277; Living, 278; Longley, 276; Mellitus, 277; Mepharn, Simon, 213 (2), 214, 289 (2); Moore, John, 276; Morton, John, 293 (2); Nothelm, 277; Odo, 278; Parker, Matthew, 57, 276, 282; Peckham, John, 64, 283, 288, 296; Plegmund, 278; Pole, Reginald, 294 (2); Pontigny, St. Edmund of, 277; Potter, John, 276; Ralph, 72 (2); Reynolds, Walter, 282 (2), 288, 289 (3), 290; Richard, 24, 71, 72, 279, 296, 297; Robert [of Jumieges], 277; St. Dunstan, 278; St. Elphege, 278 (2); Sancroft, William, 277; Secker, Thomas, 115 (2), 276; Sheldon, Gilbert, 276; Siric, 278; Stafford, John, 280 (2), 300 (2); Stigand, 277; Stratford, John, 289; Sudbury, Simon, 290 (2); Sumner, John Bird, 276 (2); Sutton, Charles Manners, 276; Tait, Archibald, 276 (2); Tatwin, 277; Tenison, Thomas, 192, 276; Theobald, 279, 280, 281 (3), 282, 283, 296; Theodore [of Tarsus], 277; Tillotson, John, 276; Turbine, de, *or* D'Escures, Ralph, 279; Wake, William, 115, 276; Walter, Hubert, 65, 72 (3), 280 (4), 281 (3), 282 (7), 283 (2), 285 (4), 286, 289, 290; Warham, William, 109, 204, 293 (2), 294 (2), 298; Wethershed *or* Grant, Richard, 277; Whitgift, John, 111, 204, 276; Wilfrid, 278; Winchelsea, Robert de, 109, 288 (3), 289, 290, 291; Wittlesey, William, 279, 280; Wlfhelm, 278.
- Canterbury, Archdeacons of, 65 (10), 66 (7), 67 (14), 68 (10), 69 (14), 296.
- Canterbury, Archdeacons of:—Feringes, Rich. de, 296; Mort Mari, H. de, 68 (6), 69 (14); Sandford, Henry de, 65 (10).
- Canterbury, Archdeacons of, Official of, 66 (3), 67 (11).
- Canterbury, Benefices in, 64; Castle of, 110.
- Canterbury Cathedral, 58, 112, 114, 125, 276-294; Altars in, St. Benedict, 279 (2); St. Dunstan, 278, 289; St. Elphege, 292; St. Gregory, 278 (2), 288; St. John the Evangelist, 278 (2); St. Martin, 278 (2), 279; St. Mary, 279, 280; St. Stephen, 277, 278, 292, 293; The Trinity, in Ernulph and Conrad's Retro-choir, 278, 279 (2), 280, 282 (3), 290.
- Canterbury Cathedral, Archives at, 64.
- Canterbury Cathedral, Chapels in:—Crypt Chapel of St. Gabriel, 284, 287; Dean's Chapel, 112; Lady Chapel, 279, 293 (2); Old Trinity Chapel, 279, 280; of St. Anselm, 279, 289 (2), 290; St. John the Baptist, 277, 278; St. Michael, 282 (3), 288; SS. Peter and Paul, 279, 289 (2), 290.
- Canterbury Cathedral, Chapter House, 279; Dean and Chapter of, xliii; Library of, xliii; "Oxford Steeple," 291; Tomb of St. Thomas in, 279.
- Canterbury, Christ Church, 19, 57, 277, 278, 290, 291 (2); a monk of, 281 (2); Precinct of, 38 (2), 45, 46; Prior and Convent of, 235, 238, 289, 291 (2), 292, 293 (2); Priory of, 235, 296.
- Canterbury, Deanery of, 112.
- Canterbury, Diocese of, 2, 5 (2), 18, 274.
- Canterbury, King's School, 111.
- Canterbury, Mayor and Corporation of, 290.



- Canterbury, Metropolitan See of, 64, 71, 276-294.  
 Canterbury, Prerogative Court of, 110.  
 Canterbury, Recorder of (Launcelot Lovelace), 61.  
 Canterbury, St. Alphage, 43, 57 (2), 61; St. Andrew, 15, 46, 48; St. Augustine, Abbey of, 277 (5); Abbot of, 277; College of, 277; St. Gregory, Precinct of, 45; St. Margaret, 37; St. Martin, 44, 48; St. Mary Magdalen, 26, 45, 62; St. Mary Northgate, 45; St. Paul, 47, 63; St. Peter, 17.  
*Canterbury, Antiquities of*, Somner, Battely's edition, 280, 292.  
*Canterbury, Architectural History of Christ Church*, by Prof. Willis, 281.  
*Canterbury, Burial-places of the Archbishops of*, by Canon Scott Robertson, 276.  
*Canterbury Cathedral, Architectural History of*, by Prof. Willis, 277, 281, 282.  
*Canterbury, History of the Cathedral of*, Dart, 279, 280 (2), 281, 288 (2), 289 (3), 290 (3), 291, 292 (2), 293 (2), 294 (2).  
 Canute, King of England, 278.  
 Cape of Good Hope, 89, 90.  
 Capel-le-Ferne Church, visit of Archæological Society to, xl, xli; Figures of St. John and the Virgin in, xli.  
 Capell, 39.  
 Capell, by Tunbridge, 15.  
 Capell, Moses, M.A., 112 (3).  
 Cardyn, Humphry, 6; John, 6.  
 Care, Mary, 42; Thomas, 42.  
 Carell, Francis, 57; Thomas, 57.  
 Carey, Henry, Lord Hunsdon, 268.  
 Carlett, Maria, 17.  
 Carlisle Castle, Repair of, 246.  
 Carmarthen, Archdeacon of, 194.  
 Carpenter, John, 25.  
 Carpinter, Richard, LL.D., 190.  
 Carrier, Emma, 16; Valentine, 16; William, 21.  
 Carrington, Andrew, 29; Edward, 29.  
 Carter, Henry, 36; Isaac, 46; John, 5; Nicholas, M.A., 114 (2), 117; Elizabeth, his dau., 114; Robert, 36; Thomas, 5, 15.  
 Cartwright, Joseph, 39; Julia, 103; Mary, 39; William, 24.  
 Cartwrighte, Thomas, 190.  
 Carver, Michael, 235.  
 Casingall, Stephen, 10; *and see* Dalton.  
 Castelocke (Caslock), Abraham, 210; Alice, 210; Bennet, 210; Daniel, 210; Elizabeth, 210; John, Sen., Mayor of Faversham, 209, 210 (2); John, Jun., Mayor of Faversham, 210; William, 210.  
 Castile, Constable of, 86 (2).  
 Castle, John, 13 (2); Richard, 13.  
 Castleden, Anne, 19; Peter, 19.  
 Castleton, Anne, 22; Thomas, 22.  
 Caswell, Catherine, 14; John, 14, 24.  
 Caswell *alias* Dingsen, Mary, 24.  
 Catchman, Jane, 34; John, 34.  
 Cael, Hamo, 185 (2).  
 Caumbray, Henr. de, 67.  
*Caunterbyre, Polistorie del Eglise de Christ de* (Harleian MS.), 281, 288 (2).  
 Cave-Browne, Rev. J., *Boxley Parish*, xlii.  
 Cavell, Elizabeth, 7; John, 7.  
 Cavendish, Lord, 94, 95.  
 Cawsten, Anne, 29; John, 29; Mary, 29 (2).  
 Caxton, Jeremias de, 67.  
 Cayser of Hollingbourne, Mary, 62.  
 Cecil, Sir Robert, 58.  
 Ceham, Robert, 106.  
 Cericeaus, John, 172; Richard, 172 (3).  
 Cerring, *see* Charing.  
 Chace, Elizabeth, 27; Matthew, 27.  
 Chadburne, Blanch, 29; William, 29.  
 Chaford in Penshurst, 5.  
 Chaldane, 169.  
 Chalk, 45 (2), 61 (4), 170.  
 Chalke, Johanna, 166 (2); Thomas, 166 (3).  
 Challenger, Sir Thos., 88.  
 Chalnelope, 170.  
 Chaloner, le, John, 174 (2); Juliana, his wife, 174 (3); Walter, 174.  
 Chalons, Champagne, 80.  
 Chamberlaine, Godfrey, 29, 32; William, 36.  
 Chambers, Edward, 24, 30; Margaret, 24; Thomas, 13 (2), 20; William, 20.  
 Chancery, Court of, 93.  
 Chancey *alias* Greene, Elizabeth, 30.  
 Channel, the, xli.  
 Chaply, Thomas, 37.  
 Chapman, Alexander, 26; Elizabeth, 22; Henry, 11, 26, 31; Joan, 11; John, 22; Robert, 5, 6; Samuel, 24, 26; William, 23.  
 Chapman *alias* Lester, Anna, 39.  
 Chappell, John, 87.  
 Charing, xl, 2, 24, 66, 69, 70.  
 Charles I., King of England, 1, 112, 217, 276; Coronation of, 80.

- Charles, Prince of Wales, Secretary to,  
*see* Sir Rich. Fanshawe.  
 Charlett, Dr., 193.  
 Charlton, 17, 21, 26, 27.  
 Charlton near Dover, 116.  
 Charlton by Woolwich, 29.  
 Charlton, Sir Dudley, Governor of  
 Virginia, 93 (2).  
 Chart, Hundred of, 237, 240; Great,  
 59, 70, 192; Woods in Parish of,  
 237; Little, 67, 69, 81 (3).  
 Chartham, 6, 248; Court, beside Can-  
 terbury, 236.  
 Chatbourne, William, 209, 210.  
 Chatham, xlii, 6, 9 (2), 10 (2), 12, 13  
 (3), 14, 15 (2), 16 (2), 18 (6), 19,  
 20, 23, 25, 27 (4), 28 (5), 34, 37 (2),  
 38 (2), 46 (2).  
 Chaumpeneys, Hugh, 164 (4), 165 (3);  
 Isabella, 164 (4), 165; James, 164  
 (2), 165 (2); Nicholas, 164 (7),  
 165 (3).  
 Chaumpuent, Oto de, 69.  
 Chaunceler, Joan, 190; Richard, 189,  
 215.  
 Chauntler, Elizabeth, 42; Walter, 42.  
 "Cheape," 62 (2).  
 Cheekes, Eliz., 102.  
 Cheesman, Thomas, 42 (4).  
 Cheesman *alias* Senocke, Alice, 8.  
 Chelreye, John de, 164 (2).  
 Chelsea, 217, 218; College, 111.  
 Chelsfeld, 14.  
 Cheny, William de, 173 (3), 178 (4);  
 Margeria, his wife, 173 (2), 178 (3).  
 Chepsted', 180.  
 Cheriden, John, 8; Rebecca, 8.  
 Cheriton, 236, 238.  
 Cherring, *see* Charing.  
 Cherry, Sir Edward, 85; Sir Francis,  
 85 (2), 88.  
 Chertsey, Mr. Robert, 61.  
 Cheseman, John, 157, 159; Richard,  
 159.  
 Cheston, Dorothy, 4; Thomas, 4.  
 Chevening, xliv, 10, 11, 14, 15, 23, 26,  
 69.  
 Chewe, Edward, 10.  
 Cheyne, John, 188; Robert de, 186  
 (5).  
 Chicche, John, 172; Katherine, his  
 wife, 172.  
 Chichester, Bishop of, 262 (2).  
 Chiddingstone, 6, 7 (3), 9, 10, 12 (2),  
 17, 20, 28, 29 (2), 32, 41 (2), 43, 44,  
 165, 268.  
 Child, John, 26; Laurence, Bishop of  
 St. Asaph, 262; Margaret, 32; Tho-  
 mas, 26.  
 Children, Thom. de, 68.  
 Children, George, 98; Mary, 35;  
 Thomas, 35; William, 22.  
 Chilecumbe, Walterus de, 69.  
 Chileham, Henry de, 167 (2); Johanna,  
 167 (3).  
 Chillam, 28.  
 Chillenden, Prior, 288.  
 Chillyngden, 106.  
 Chilton, 169.  
 Chilton, James, 63.  
 Chiselhurst, 15, 23, 41, 70.  
 Chislett, 192.  
 Chitecroft, Roger, 175 (6); Thomas,  
 175 (4); Walter, 175 (6); Mar-  
 geria, his wife, 175 (5).  
 Chitting, Helen, 5.  
 Chowninge, Frances, 10; Reginald,  
 10.  
 Christian, Anne, 6; Capt. Edward,  
 102; Mr. Ewan, 117; John, 6.  
 Christ's Hospital, 102.  
 Church, Faith, 45; Thomas, 108.  
 Churchill, Charles, the poet, 296.  
 Chyvening, *see* Chevening.  
 Cimisinga (Kemsing), 258.  
*Cinque Ports, Barons of the*, by George  
 Wilks, Esq., xliii.  
 Cirene, Bishop of, 293.  
 Clapham, Ralph, 36; William, 36.  
 Clapshawe, John, 13.  
 Claptus, William, 179 (2), 180 (2).  
 Clarencieux (R. Cooke), 56.  
 Clark, Mr. John, M.D., 100; Re-  
 becca, 39; William, 39; *and see*  
 Freer.  
 Clarke, Anne, 26; Edith, 39; Edward,  
 26; Humphry, 15; John, 22 (2), 24,  
 39, 158, 160; Martin, 18; Robert,  
 36; Thomas, 26; William, 58 (2);  
*and see* Smith *and* Welby.  
 Clarke *alias* Browne, Mary, 16.  
 Claryngbold, John, 298.  
 Clavertigh in Elham, 236.  
 Clay, *see* Denton.  
 Clayborne, Sara, 3 (2); Thomas, 3 (2).  
 Cleapole, Elizabeth, 17; William, 17.  
 Cleark, James, 192.  
 Cleere, Margery, 34.  
 Clegent, Peter, 8; William, 8.  
 Clemence, John, 11; William, 11.  
 Clement, Thomas, 302.  
 Clements, Christopher, 9; Elizabeth, 9.  
 Clercke, John, 298.  
 Clergy in Kent in the reign of Henry  
 III., 69.  
 Clerk, le, John, 176; Thomas, 176 (2);  
 Anastasia, his wife, 176 (3).  
 Clerke, John, 7; Margaret, 7, 59 (2);  
 Ralph, 7; Sir Roland, Knt., 198,  
 199, 200; Thomas, 59; William, 7.

- Clerkenwell, 77; St. James's, 77.  
 Cleve Court, 51.  
 Clevett Well (Trottescliffe), 190.  
 Cleyworth, *see* Fugate.  
 Cliffe, 4, 8, 11, 16, 17, 22, 23 (2), 26,  
 27, 32, 35, 39, 41, 44, 47, 48.  
 Cliffe next Boughton, 20.  
 Clifford, Ric. de, 68.  
 Clifton, Richard, 102.  
 Clinte *alias* Parker, Joan, 17.  
 Clunn, Rebecca, 18; Thomas, 18.  
 Clynston, Sir John, 108.  
 Clynton, de, Juliana, 162 (4), 173 (3);  
 William, 162 (3), 172 (3).  
 Clyterowe, John, 189, 215.  
 Coates, Hanna, 45; William, 45.  
 Cob, *see* Philpot.  
 Cobb, Michael, Esq., 198, 199, 200;  
 Thomas, 26, 31.  
 Cobery, John, 31.  
 Cobham, 20, 22, 30, 34, 37, 39, 195.  
 Cobham, James de, 178 (2).  
 Cockayne, Sir William, 96.  
 Cocke, Arthur, 2; James, 39; John, 2.  
 Cockes, Thomas, 110, 228, 230, 233,  
 246 (2), 248; William, 109 (2).  
 Cockle, Alice, 19; Thomas, 19.  
 Cockman, Thomas, M.A., 193.  
 Codd, Catherine, 21; John, 34 (2);  
 Thomas, 42; William, 21; *and see*  
 Marriott.  
 Codeham, *see* Cudham.  
 Coggan, Margaret, 36.  
 Cogger, Ambrose, 34; Elizabeth, 34.  
 Coke, Bridget, 60; Ciriari, 60 (2);  
 Henry, 60 (2), 61; Jane, 60; Mar-  
 garet, 60 (2), 63; Richard, 60;  
 Robert, 60; Roger, 60.  
 Coker *alias* Maynard, Dorothy, 11.  
 Colbecke, Philip, 7.  
 Coldred, 65 (3).  
 Cole, Anna, 45; George, Esq., 103;  
 Priscilla, 45; Stephen, 45.  
 Colegate, Michael, 21.  
 Coleman, Henry, 48.  
 Colepeper, Sir Thomas, 80.  
 Colethurst, Anne, 23; John, 23.  
 Colham, 59, 60 (2).  
 Colier, William, barber, 177 (2).  
 Colkyn, Thomas, 172 (2); Alina, his  
 wife, 172 (2), 173.  
 Collard, Margaret, 21; Martha, 27;  
 Thomas, 27.  
 Colled, Thomas, 23.  
 Collet, Sara, 11; William, 11.  
 Collett, Rev. A. M., xxxix, xlii.  
 Colley, John, 248 (2), 249.  
 Collier, Henry, 8; John, 5; Wil-  
 liam, 8.  
 Collin, Israel, 27; James, 27.  
 Collins, George, 20; John, 16;  
 Thomas, 20.  
 Collisne, Eleanor, 25.  
 Collison, Agnes, 9; George, 9.  
 Collymore, Mr. James, 58; John, 58  
 (2); Mabel, his dau., 58.  
 Colmagro, Town of, 84.  
 Colman, Elizabeth, 31; Peter, 31.  
 Cologne, Church of St. Mary, 288.  
 Colongro, 88.  
 Columbus, Christopher, 82.  
 Columpna, J. de, 67.  
 Colyns, Richard, 175 (3); Johanna, his  
 wife, 175 (2).  
 Combe, John, 184, 185 (2); Isabella,  
 his wife, 184, 185; William, 184,  
 185 (2).  
 Comber, Matthew, 13.  
 "Comebe Wood," 237.  
 Comey, Abigail, 12.  
 Comport, Thomas, 4.  
 Comy, Abigail, 19; Anthony, 19.  
 Condon (? Cowden), 48.  
 Conghurst, 41 (2).  
 Congragh, Sir John, 108.  
 Constantinople, 81, 85; Agent at, 85;  
 Ambassador to, 81.  
 Cooke, Edward, Apothecary, 102;  
 Michael, 108; R. (Clarencieux),  
 56; Richard, Esq., *Anglo-Saxon*  
*Poems of Browulf*, xlii.  
 Cooke *alias* Grove, Catherine, 9.  
 Coolinge, 37.  
 Coomber, Christopher, 42; Joan,  
 42.  
 Cooper *alias* Pemberton, Alice, 27.  
 Cooper, Alice, 29; Darce, 45; Eliza-  
 beth, 22; John, 45, 192; Lidia, 34;  
 Mary, 45; Mrs., 118; Richard, 34;  
 Samuel, 26, 27, 29; Thomas, 22, 45;  
 William, 26.  
 Cop, John, 238.  
 Cope, —, "my Lord Chancellor's  
 servant," 248.  
 Coppinger, Anna, 31; John, 23.  
 Coppyns Rout, 236.  
 Cordwell *alias* Oliver, Mary, 26.  
 Corey, Elizabeth, 17; John, 17.  
 Cornell, Salamon de, 165 (2); Thomas,  
 246; *and see* Pumfret.  
 Cornewall's land, Blackbourn, 238.  
 Cornhull', Petrus de, 65; Regin. de,  
 65; Will. de, 65, 66.  
 Cornwall, Duchy of, 78 (2); Richard  
 and Thomas Smythe, Receivers for,  
 83.  
 Corp', Thomas, 184 (3).  
 Corsham, Wilts, 76, 78 (2).  
 Corynham, 169.  
 Cose, Amery, 67.

- Cosen, Henry, 16; Margaret, 6; William, 36; *and see* Lake.  
 Cotes, Joan, 30; John, 30; Martha, 30; Martin, 27, 42; Rebecca, 27, 42; Richard, 30 (2); Sarah, 30.  
 Cotting, Martha, 23.  
 Cottingham, 101.  
 Cotton, *Fasti Ecclesie Hibernicæ*, 262.  
 Cotton *alias* Bolny, Anne, 16.  
 Cotty, Ann, 29.  
 Couchman *alias* Atnocke, Johan, 39; Silvester, 39.  
 Coule, *see* Widger.  
 Coulston, James, 27; Mary, 27 (2); Thomas, 27.  
 Coult, Alice, 42; John, 42.  
 Coumbe, de Alice, 161 (2); John, 161 (3).  
 Country, Elizabeth, 45; Nicholas, 45.  
 Coupere, Gilbert, 179 (2); Isabella, his wife, 179 (3).  
 Coupere, le, Cecilia, 166 (3); Robert, 166 (3); Thomas, 166 (2).  
 Coupers, Thomas, 190.  
 Court, Prerogative, of Canterbury, 100; of Chancery, 100.  
 Courtehosse, Hamo, 179 (3); Alianora, his wife, 179 (3).  
 Courthopp, Thomas, 37; Walter, 37.  
 Courtney, Richard, 102.  
 Courtopp, Richard, 26; Rose, 26.  
 Coveney, Agnes, 42; Anne, 42; Henry, 42; Thomas, 42; William, 42.  
 Coveny, John, 45.  
 Coventry, Henry, 24; Roger, 24; Thomas, 37.  
 Coventry and Lichfield, Bp. of, 66.  
 Covert, Thomas, 80.  
 Cow Pastures, 134.  
 Cowchman, 'Xpoffor, 157, 158.  
 Cowden, 8, 9, 10, 12, 13, 16, 24 (2), 25, 27, 28, 31, 38, 44, 46, 48, 188, 217 (2), 268.  
 Cowdham, 12.  
 Cowdray, William, 4.  
 Cowdray *alias* Harbert, Margaret, 4.  
 Cowell, Dr., 73.  
 Cowper, Mr. J. M., 63.  
 Cox, —, 200; John, 37; Mary, 32; Susanna, 37; William, 32.  
 Coxden (Dorset), 55 (2).  
 Cozens, Mary, 21; Robert, 21.  
 Craiford, *see* Crayford.  
 Cranbrooke, Cranebrooke, *see* Cranbrooke.  
 Cranbrooke, 2, 4 (2), 6, 8, 10, 11, 12, 22 (2), 36 (2), 37, 38, 48 (2), 66, 68, 77 (2), 161.  
 Cranebourne, John de, 188.  
 Cranebrec, *see* Cranbrooke.  
 Cranewell, Edward, 13.  
 Cranewell *alias* Brice, Martha, 13.  
 Cranford, Lord, 91.  
 Cranmer, Archbp. of Canterbury, 71, 72, 109, 204, 276; Petition from New Romney to, 155; his answer to, 155, 156.  
 Craven, Earl of, 89; Sir William, 89.  
 Crawford, Rev. William, M.A., D.D., 194 (2), 216.  
 Cray, Foot's, 17, 23, 25, 190.  
 Cray, St. Mary, 7, 15, 16 (2), 26, 30, 31, 35, 38, 164, 174.  
 Cray, North, 5, 44, 214.  
 Cray, St. Paul's, 7, 8, 70.  
 Crayford, 2, 3 (3), 4, 5, 6, 8, 9, 12, 21, 22, 27 (2), 33, 35, 36, 43, 45.  
 Crayford, Sir Robert, 16; *and see* Haggett.  
 Crests, Anthony, 33.  
 Crioil, Will. de, 67.  
 Cripps, Thomas, 9; *and see* Greene.  
 Cripps *alias* Amyes, Susan, 9.  
 Crispe, Nicholas, 23; William, 23.  
 Cristean, James, 158 (2), 159.  
 Crixsey, Essex, 79.  
 Croft, Herbert, 16; Rogerus de, 68.  
 Crofton, William, 190, 215 (2); Margery, his wife, 190, 215, 216.  
 Crompton, Sir Thomas, 92.  
 Cromwell, Oliver, Lord Protector, 217 (2), 218; Thomas, Lord Privy Seal, 248, 249.  
 Crongebury, 172.  
 Cronk, William, 273; W., junr., 274.  
 Cropredy Bridge, 58.  
 Crosse, Andrew, 168 (2).  
 Crover, Alice, 39; Francis, 39.  
 Crowherst, Nicholas, 2; Susan, 2.  
 Croyden, Johan, 25; John, 25.  
 Croydon, 276.  
 Crud, Anthony, 13; John, 13.  
 Crundall, Sir W. H., Mayor of Dover, xxxvii, xxxix (2), xlii; Lady, xxxix.  
 Crundell, 47.  
 Crup, Elizabeth, 39; John, 39.  
 Cruttall, Dina, 42; Edward, 42; George, 209, 210.  
 Crychyrche (Christ Church), *see* Canterbury.  
 Cryse, Rev. John, 155.  
 Cubberly, William, 38.  
 Cubberly *alias* Baker, Jane, 38.  
 Cuckoe, Juliana, 39; *and see* Patten-den.  
 Cudestede, Richard de, 183 (2).  
 Cudham, 10, 22 (2), 37, 70, 164, 302.  
 Cukkelestane (Cuxton), 213.  
 Cullin, Edmund, 45; Elizabeth, 45.



- Culling, Elizabeth, 39; William, 39.  
 Cullynge, John, 110.  
 Culverden, Elizabeth, 43; Robert, 43.  
 Culverwell, Richard, 77, 82; Judith, his wife, 77.  
 Cumbridge, Andrew, 3, 6; John, 6; Sara, 3.  
 Cumryg', 180.  
 Cundicot, Hen. de, 67.  
 Curckbie (Linc.), 24.  
 Curde, Elizabeth, 11; John, 11.  
 Curgingall, Stephen, 25.  
 Curling, Henry, 43 (2); John, 43; Mrs., 226.  
 Curling *alias* Harding, Brigitt, 43.  
 Curteis, Thomas, M.A., 272 (2).  
 Curties (Curtes), John, 157 (2), 159.  
 Curtis, Edward, 13; Mary, 43; Nathaniel, 13; Norton, 43; William, 48.  
 Cutler, Richard, 264 (3).  
 Cutter, Francis, 14; Mary, 14; William, 14 (2).  
 Cuxton, 21, 213.
- Dabridgecourt *alias* Eltonhead, Eleanor, 23.  
 Dacre, Lady Avis, 32; Lord (Henry), 10; Mary, 32; Lord Richard, 10.  
 Dakenham, Thomas de, 178, 179.  
 Dalby, John, 302.  
 Dale, Anne, 29; Christopher, 29; Thomas, 268 (2); Sir Thomas, 93.  
 Dalton, Francis, S.T.B., 111 (2); James, 23; *and see* Wilcox.  
 Dalton *alias* Casingall, Joan, 10.  
 Dampont, Sir William, 267.  
 Dancy, Jane, 23.  
 Dane, Mary, 8; Robert, 22.  
 Dane *alias* Springett, Barbara, 22.  
 Dane Court, 113.  
 Danes, the, 84, 88; murder of St. Elphege by, 278.  
 Danes, Thomas, 46.  
 Danne, Alice, 43; James, 46; Martha, 46; Thomas, 46.  
 Danyell, Richard, 209, 210.  
 Darbshire, Oliver, 159 (2).  
 Darcy, Christopher, 11; Sir Edward, 7, 11; Sir Robert, 7, 11.  
 Darcy *alias* Blower, Dame Mary, 11.  
 Darenth, 2, 9, 10, 23, 25, 39, 100, 149, 153 (2).  
 Darford, *see* Dartford.  
 Darke, *see* Slograve.  
 Darknoll, Joan, 29.  
 Darling, *see* Booker.  
 Darrell, George, 81; James, 81; John, 81 (2); Mr., 237; Olivia, 81; Philip, 81.
- Dart, 231; *History of the Cathedral of Canterbury*, 279, 280 (2), 281, 288 (2), 289 (3), 290 (3), 291, 292 (2), 293 (2), 294 (2).  
 Dartford, 2 (3), 3, 6 (2), 7 (2), 11 (3), 14, 18 (3), 19, 23, 24, 30, 31, 32, 34, 36, 39, 45 (2), 48, 77, 162, 164, 179, 183; Early-Norman tower at, 113; Parish Church of, 54, 196.  
 Dartnoll, Jasper, 24.  
 Dauphin, the (1570), 230.  
 Davids, *see* Davies.  
 Davie, Robt., 158 (2).  
 Davies, Augustine, 26; Fuleo, 26; Hugh, 26; John, 26; Robert, 32; Sara, 26; Thomazine, 19.  
 Davies *alias* Davids, John, 19.  
 Davington, 6, 166.  
 Davis, A. Randall, Esq., xxxviii; Cover, 15; George, 15.  
 Davy (Davis?), Alice, 78; John, 79; Robert, 79; Mary, his wife, 79.  
 Dawlinge, John, 32; Mary, 32; Richard, 22; Thomas, 32.  
 Dawtry, Margaret, 39; William, 39.  
 Day, Alice, 12, 18; John, 18; Margaret, 39; Robert, 39; Roger, 60 (2); Thomas, 36; William, 12.  
 Day *alias* Mun, Dorothy, 36.  
 Deal, 9, 30, 33, 37, 38, 40, 42 (2), 114, 224, 230 (2), 247; Castle, 32; Chapel, 114.  
 Deane, 47.  
 Deane in Wingham, 28.  
 Dearson, 49 (4), 50 (5), 51 (2), 52 (16), 53; Roman Cemetery, 50, 52 (2); Farm, 49; Wood, 50.  
 Death, Charles, 34; Thomas, 34.  
 Debock, —, 227.  
 Debtford, *see* Deptford.  
 Debtlinge, 19.  
 Dedham, Robert de, 182 (2); Emma, his wife, 182 (3).  
 Deen, William de, senr., 170; William, his son, 170 (3).  
 Deerhurst, 150 (2).  
 Deeringe, John, 40.  
 Deeson, Elenor, 34; William, 34.  
 Delahay, Morgan, 19.  
 Delaney, —, 100.  
 De la Warr, Lord, Governor of Virginia, 92 (2), 93.  
 Delawne, Abraham, 27; Anne, 27.  
 Delse Magna, 37.  
 Delver, Alice, 21 (2); John, 21; Richard, 21; William, 21 (2); *and see* Andrewes.  
 Demechurche, *see* Dymchurch.  
 Den, John, 110.  
 Deuby, Sir John, 109.

- Denham, Thomas, 46 (2).  
 Denman, John, LL.D., 267 (2).  
 Denmark, King of, 87 (2).  
 Denne, Alice, 26; Aune, 26; James, 26 (2); John, 18, 26; Peter, 26; Thomas, 18.  
 Dennis, Edward, 44.  
 Dennison, Mr., 193.  
 Densall Bushes, 236; "Minnis," 236.  
 Denton, 40, 236.  
 Denton, Anne, 46; Sir Anthony, 9; Arthur, 46; Dame Elizabeth, 9; Francis, 16; Sir Henry, cur., 191; Susan, 16.  
 Denton *alias* Clay, Brigett, 46.  
 Denwood, Fr', 3; Stephen, 3.  
 Denynton, John de, 187 (2).  
 Deptford, 4 (2), 5 (2), 7 (2), 8 (2), 9 (3), 10 (2), 11, 12 (2), 13 (4), 14 (4), 15 (3), 16 (3), 17 (2), 18, 19 (3), 20, 21, 22 (2), 23 (2), 24 (4), 25 (5), 26, 27 (5), 28 (2), 29 (2), 30, 32 (3), 33 (4), 34 (3), 35, 36 (3), 37, 39 (2), 40 (4), 41 (3), 44 (2), 47, 48 (2), 91, 95, 96.  
 Deptling, 146.  
 Derby, John de, 173 (3); Cristina, his wife, 173 (2).  
 Deringe, Sir Anthony, 7, 20; Sir Edward, Bart., 43 (2); George, 5, 20; Richard, 5.  
 Detling, the Croft, xxxviii.  
 Detlyng' next Meidestan', 172.  
 Devonishe, Radulphe, 156, 157 (2), 158, 160.  
 D'Ewes, Sir Simonds, 55 (2).  
 Deysey, Alice, 190, 212.  
 Dickens *alias* Robinson, Appolina, 30.  
 Dieus, Humphry, 113 (7); Sarah, his wife, 113.  
 Dier, Roger, 39.  
 Digge, Roger, 213.  
 Digges, John, clk., 261.  
 Diggs, Sir Dudley, 19; Francis, 247; Mary, 19.  
 Dike, Thomas, 36.  
 Dingens, John, 24 (2); *and see* Caswell.  
 Ditchingly, Sussex, 35.  
 Ditton, 36, 140, 142, 146.  
 Dittone, John de, 260 (2).  
 Dixon, Edward, 37; Henry, 36, 37; Humphrey, 11, 18; John, 18, 46, 98; Mary, 36, 37; Thomas, 14; William, 11; *and see* Omer.  
 Dixon *alias* Blower, Mary, 11.  
 Dobbles, Benedict, 162 (3); Joan, 162 (4).  
 Dod, Johanna, 174 (3); Mrs., 159; Robert, 174; Thomas, 159 (6), 160 (2), 174 (4).  
 Dodd, Roger, 269.  
 Doddington, 173, 179.  
 Domesday Book, 187, 211, 295 (2).  
 Dominey, Edward, 43.  
 Dominey *alias* Steere, Mary, 43.  
 Dominican Convent of Moutargis in Picardy, 259.  
 Donestaple, John de, 184, 185.  
 Donne, Rev. C. E., M.A., author of *Arden of Faversham*, 208.  
 Dorinon, John, 43; Paul, 43.  
 Dorley *alias* Maydman, Dorothy, 39.  
 Dorly, Thomas, 39.  
 Dorman, Mary, 21; Millicent, 21.  
 Dornell, William, 157, 159, 160.  
 Dornford, dio. of Salisbury, 266 (2).  
 Dorrell, Joyce, 10; Nicholas, 10.  
 Dorrington, Fras., 76; Hawys, his wife, 76.  
 Dorset, Lionel, Duke of, 271 (2), 272 (4); Richard, Earl of, 270 (2), 271.  
 Dorset, Receivership of, 84.  
 Dossett, Richard, 39.  
 Doune, *see* Down.  
 Douorr', Henry de, 167 (4); Emma, his wife, 167 (2).  
 Dour, River, 133; Waterfall of, 129; Valley, 138 (2).  
 Dover, xxxix, xli, xlii, 15, 16, 17, 26, 29, 30 (2), 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37 (2), 38, 39 (3), 40, 41, 42 (2), 45 (2), 46, 47 (3), 48, 112, 128, 138, 232, 236, 238 (2), 241, 245, 248 (2); Basilica, 132; Bench St., 130, 300; Biggin St., 301; Bishop of, xxxvii, 117; Butchery Gate, 130; Canon St., 120, 130, 131; Carlton Club, 120; Castle, xxxvii, 69, 78, 132, 248 (4), 259, 295; Church of, 68; Constable of, 68; Governor of, *see* Smythe, Robert; Hill, 128, 135; Visit of Archaeological Society to, xxxix; Central Forum or Roman Market, 132; Chapel Place, 130; College, President and Council of, xlii; Collegiate Church of Secular Canons of St. Martin, 121; Connaught Hall, xxxix; Cow Gate, 130; Deal Road, 132; Dolphin Lane, 129 (2); Engraving of, in Roman times, 130; Fisherman's Gate, 130; Gate of Severus, *or* of the Merchants' *or* Beggars' Bench, 130, 131; Hadrian's Gate, 130, 131; Hospital S. Marie, 66; Imperial Hotel, 129; Lyon's *History of*, 234; Maison Dieu, *or* Town Hall, xxxvii, xxxix (2), xli, 132; Market Square, 120 (2), 121, 295; Street, 304; Mayor of, xxxvii, xxxix, xli, 130, 296, 303;

- Meeting of Archaeological Society at, xxxvii-xli; Museum, xl, 120; Northern or Biggin Gate, 133; Old Guildhall, 132; Pharos at, 128 *et seq.*; Portus Lemanis, xxxix, 128, 133; Prior of, 279, 293, 299 (2); Priory, xxxix; Roman, 128-136; Roman Baths, 120, 121, 295; Haven, 129; Wall, 130; Romano-British Church in Castle, 121; Russell St., 129 (2); St. Helen's Gate, 130, 131; St. James's, 69, 296, 297, 298; St. James's Street, 129; St. John the Baptist, 297-301; St. Martin's, 297; House, xlii; Postern, 130; St. Martin's le Grand, or Old St. Martin's, 121, 131, 295-304; Altar of St. Mary Sub-volta in, 301 (2); Canons of, 295, 296 (2); Excavations on site of, xxxix; St. Martin Newark, 296; Priory of, 296, 297 (2), 303 (2); St. Mary's, 296 (2), 297, 298; Visit of Archaeological Society to, xxxix; Churchyard, 130; St. Mary in the Castle, 132; St. Mary the Virgin, 119-128; St. Nicholas, 297-303; Altar of St. John of Byrlington in, 302 (3); St. Peter's, 67 (2), 296, 297; Snare Gate, 129, 130; Snargate St., 129; Stambrook, 130; Town Wall Street, 129, 130; Walls of, 296; Woolcomber St., 129; Wyck, 239.
- Dowble, John, 24, 46; William, 24, 46.
- Dowd, Ruined Chapel of, 144.
- Dowker, G., 49.
- Down, 14 (2), 28, 72, 164.
- Downe, David, 18; Helen, 24; John, 18; Richard, 24; Robert, 24 (2).
- Downes, Francis, 4; Robert, 33.
- Downishe *alias* Beache, Susan, 14.
- Downs, the, 247 (3), 248, 249.
- Draper, Catherine, 9; Henry, 9; Susanna, 43; Thomas, 43.
- Draper *alias* Walker, Joan, 2.
- Drax, William de, 177.
- Drew, John, 26, 238 (2); Margery, 26; William, 238.
- Drewry *alias* Drowly, Robert, 20; William, 20.
- Drinker, John, 158.
- Drinkwater, Edward, 41; Francis, 41; *and see* Russell.
- Dromant, Andrew, 21; Anne, 21.
- Dromore, Ireland, Viscounts Strangford of, 76, 79, 80.
- Drought, John, 31; William, 31.
- Drowly, *see* Drewry.
- Dryland, John, 17.
- Dryver, Samuel, 6; Thomas, 6.
- Duble, Richard, 171 (3).
- Du Cange, Glossary of, 247.
- Ducke, David, 22, 39; Joane, 31; Margaret, 4; Mary, 22, 31, 39; Richard, 11; Robert, 4; Sara, 11; William, 30, 34 (2).
- Duckett, William, 33, 35.
- Duffield, John, 32; Magdalene, 32.
- Du Lac, Rev. Père, 283.
- Dulwich Gallery, 56, 57.
- Duna, Dune, la, 71 (2), 72 (4), 73 (2).
- Duncan, Leland L., F.S.A., Editor of *Kentish Administrations*, 1604-1649, 1.
- Duncke, John, 29; Thomas, 29.
- Duncombe, Mr., 293.
- Dungesell, William de, 170 (2), 171; Leticia, his wife, 170 (2).
- Dunham, Hugh de, 173 (3), 178 (4), 179 (2).
- Dunker, 84.
- Duncombe, Joseph, 29; Margaret, 29; Susan, 5; Thomas, 5, 29 (2).
- Dunstall, 43.
- Dunwich, Suffolk, 236.
- Duppa, John, 16; Robert, 20.
- Duraunt, Richard, 260.
- Durham, Bishop of, 123.
- Durham, Mary, 37.
- Durobrivian ware, 53.
- Durrant, *see* Darenth.
- Dustentone, William de, 167 (2).
- Dutch, the, 84, 90 (2), 91 (2); Settlements, 90.
- Dvina Soccana, river, 88.
- Dyer, Anne, 14; John, 39; Richard, 14; Robert, 39; Sara, 18; Walter, 18.
- Dyke, Mr., 101.
- Dymchurch, 163.
- Dyne, Thomas, 189.
- Dyton, Cambs., 20.
- Ealderomene (Old Romney), 178.
- Ealdyng, 169.
- Earith, *see* Erith.
- Easday, John, 37.
- East-Bridge Hospital, Mastership of, 111.
- East-Church, 12, 33, 46, 68, 179.
- East India Company, 89-91; Charter of, 89; Dutch, 89, 91 (2).
- East Indies, the, 91.
- East Stewart, 33.
- East, Thomas, 19; *and see* Perch.
- Eastbourne "in com. Cantij," 42.
- Eastbregge next Romene, 163.
- Eastdowne, Walter, 190.
- Easterfield, Abraham, 43; John, 43 (2); Mary, 43.
- Eastling, 69.

- Eastre, *see* Eastry.  
 Eastry, 108, 110 (2), 116, 134.  
 Eastwell, 27, 169.  
 Eatenden *alias* Tumber, John, 7 (2).  
 Eaton, Richard, 34; William, 34.  
 Eatonbridge, Etonbridge, *see* Edenbridge.  
 Edenberie, —, 156 (2).  
 Edenbridge, 6, 8, 12, 15, 16, 19, 20, 23, 25, 28, 31, 32, 35, 37 (2), 46, 171; Annual Meeting of Archæological Society at, xlii, xliii.  
 Edenden, Francis, 14; Humphry, 14.  
 Edesham, *see* Adisham.  
 Edgeworth, Jane, 2; Margaret, 2.  
 Edlin, John, 24; Sarah, 24.  
 Edmeds, Henry, 26; John, 26.  
 Edmonds, Anne, 43; John, 43 (2).  
 Edmundus ("persona eccl. de Offeham"), 70.  
 Edolph, Margaret, 37; Mary, 15; Simon, 37.  
 Edridge, Joan, 39.  
 Edward', Idonia, 184 (2); John, 184 (4); William, 184.  
 Edward I., 259, 260.  
 Edward II., King of England, 105, 260.  
 Edward III., King of England, 105 (2), 106, 214.  
 Edward IV., King of England, 292 (2).  
 Edward VI., 201.  
 Edwards, Francis, 26, 46; Gwenne, 8; Henry, 8; Joan, 26; Johan, 46; John, 46; Mary, 7; Robert, 96; Thomas, 67, 246; Walter, 8; William, 6.  
 Edwards *alias* Battell, Elizabeth, 2; Margaret, 2.  
 Egerton, 38, 40, 48.  
 Egerton, —, 57; Lord, 83.  
 Egeryndenn', John de, 171 (2).  
 Eggesfield, Francis, 31; Maria, 31; Thomas, 31.  
 Eghteham, *see* Ightham.  
 Eglesfeild, Christopher, 5; Elizabeth, 5; Martha, 35; Thomas, 35.  
 Eitham, *see* Ightham.  
 Eketon, Stephen de, 66 (2).  
 Eld, John, Esq., 80.  
 Eldredge, Margaret, 27.  
 Eldyng, 176 (3), 182.  
 Eleys, *see* Elys.  
 Elgar, Thomas, 247.  
 Elham, 68 (2), 173, 236 (3), 238.  
 Elham, John de, 175 (2); Thom. de, Offic. Archiep. Cant., 65 (5).  
 Elizabeth, Queen of England, 83 (5), 84, 85, 88, 110, 162, 191, 198, 199 (4), 200, 201, 268 (2), 270, 276; Customer to, 76; Visit to Sandgate Castle, 253-256.  
 Ellfrythe, John, 209, 210.  
 Elliott, Mr. G. E., xxxix.  
 Ellis, Christopher, 113; Sir Edward, 43; Elizabeth, 31; Elizeus, 43 (2); Henry, 43; Jane, 113; John, 31; Mary, 46, 113; Mrs., 60 (2); Robert, 15; Samuel, 15; Thomas, 46 (2).  
 Elmele, 170.  
 Elmerston, 167.  
 Elmes, John, 25; Robert, 25.  
 Elmstede, Thomas de, 179 (3).  
 Elmstede, 35.  
 Elphie, Anne, 36; George, 36.  
 Elsingspittle, London, 190.  
 Elson, John, 158.  
 Elsyng', John de, 181.  
 Elsyngg', William de, 177 (2).  
 Eltam, *see* Eltham.  
 Eltham, 8 (2), 9 (2), 14, 15 (2), 17 (4), 23, 24, 41, 44, 45, 184.  
 Elton, John, M.A., 193.  
 Eltonhead, John, 23; Nicholas, 15, 24; William, 15, 24 (2); *and see* Dabridgecourt.  
 Eltonheade, Ann, 21.  
 Eltonhed, Ralph, 21.  
 Elvin, Mr., on "*The three Castles that keep the Downs*," 247; *Records of Walmer*, 253.  
 Elveryk, Richard de, 182 (3).  
 Elwood, Lidia, 46; Thomas, 46.  
 Ely, Bishop of, *see* Yorke, James.  
 Ely, Robert de, 177 (3); Alice, his wife, 177 (2).  
 Elys, Alice, 166, 167 (2); John, 163 (2), 166, 167 (3); William, 105.  
 Enbrook, the, Sandgate, 251, 253.  
 England, 86, 88, 95, 262, 281; Chancellor of (Hen. de Wengham), 68; Kingdom of, 86.  
 England and Wales, Jewell's *Apology* placed in all churches of, 270.  
 England, *Annals of*, Matthew of Westminster, 260.  
 Engleski, Bonacursus, son of, 67.  
 English, the, 90, 91, 93.  
 Englishh, William, 264 (2).  
 Ensham, 55.  
 Ensyng', John de, 165 (2), 166 (2), 168; Nicholas de, 165, 166 (7).  
 Ensyngg, John de, 179.  
 Eppse, Will., 157, 158.  
 Equimo', 84.  
 Erasmus, *Paraphrase of*, 270 (2).  
 Eriffe, 26, 45.  
 Erith, 2, 12, 16, 19, 20, 21 (2), 22, 26, 29 (3), 31, 32, 33 (2), 37, 44, 46.  
 Escomb, Durham, 150.  
 Eseling, *see* Eastling.



- Eshe, Esse, *see* Ashe.  
 Essewell, Hereb's de, 67.  
 Essex, 101, 217, 218.  
 Essex House, 83.  
 Essex, Earl of (1560), 82 (4), 83 (11);  
     Adam de, 65 (2); Henry, 39; Judith,  
     39.  
 Esshe, 176, 184.  
 Esshe next Wyngcham, 169.  
 Essthesford', 162.  
 Estchyrch, *see* East-Church.  
 Estgrenewyche, *see* Greenwich, East.  
 Esthall, de, John, 164 (4); Matilda,  
     164 (3).  
 Esthalle, 183.  
 Esthaw, Henry, 264 (2).  
 Esture, 76.  
 Etchingham, 4.  
 Etherton, Richard, 23.  
 Eu, Alix, Countess of, 68.  
 Eufemme, Thomas, 182; Alice, his  
     wife, 182 (2).  
 Evans, Griflin, 27; William, 27.  
 Eveleigh, William, 42.  
 Eveleigh *alias* Burton, Elizabeth, 42.  
 Everenden, Elizabeth, 18; Josia, 2;  
     Josias, 2; Mary, 18.  
 Everest, Bennette, 7; John, 24 (2);  
     Robert, 7.  
 Everest *alias* Kinge, Joan, 24 (2).  
 Evernden, William, 46.  
 Evernden *alias* Ramkin, Elizabeth,  
     46.  
 Eversfield, Robert, 39.  
 Everyng, John de, 188.  
 Evesham, 259 (2).  
 Evorunden, Catherine, 23.  
 Exchequer, Barons of, 199 (3).  
 Exeter, Cathedral, 290; Chancellor of  
     (Hen. de Wengham), 68; Diocese  
     of, 261; Prebend at, 193.  
 Eylding, 38.  
 Eyneford, 67 (4).  
 Eynsford, 5, 16, 25, 27, 34, 36, 38.  
 Eyre, Robert, Esq., 208.  
 Eythorn, 111.  
 Pageham, de, John, 162; Margeria,  
     162 (2).  
 Fagg, Robert, Esq., 208; Thomas, 245.  
 Faierbrother, Joan, 9; Thomas, 9.  
 Faierbrother, Anne, 16; Thomas, 16.  
 Faierchilde, Joan, 33.  
 Faierfeild, 22 (2).  
 Fairfax, Lord, 217.  
 Falke, in Seal, 266.  
 Falkener, Edward, 25; John, 25.  
 Fan, Nicholas, 156.  
 Fane, Thomas, 22.  
 Fanshaw, Joan, Lady, 101, 102;  
     Richard, 102; Thomas, 101 (3);  
     William, 101.  
 Fanshawe, Alice, 79; Sir Henry, 79;  
     Elizabeth, his wife, 79; Joan, 79;  
     Katherine, 79; Mary, 79; Sir  
     Richard, 79; Sir Simon, 79; Thomas,  
     79 (2); Sir Thomas, Baron and  
     Viscount Fanshawe of Dromore, 79;  
     William, 79.  
 Farleigh, East, 5, 27, 31 (2), 140,  
     153, 161, 162.  
 Farleigh, West, 22, 42, 140, 141, 142,  
     169, 194.  
 Farnaby, Sir Charles, Bart., 78; Sarah,  
     his da., 78.  
 Farnborough, 17, 20 (2), 44, 164.  
 Farnefold, Dame Dorothy, 16; Sir  
     Thomas, 16.  
 Farnham, 80, 248.  
 Farningham, 15, 17, 34 (2).  
 Farrington, Thomas, Treasurer of East  
     India Company, 90.  
*Fasti Ecclesie Hibernicæ*, Cotton,  
     262.  
 Fathers, Alice, 3; Anna, 34; John,  
     34; Simon, 3; William, 3, 6.  
 Fauconberge, Eustace de, 66.  
 Fawcunberg, Philip de, Archd. of  
     Huntingdon, 66.  
 Faunce, Bonham, 27.  
 Faunce *alias* Jenkyn, Mary, 27.  
 Faunt, Milo, 303.  
 Faussett, Bryan, xliii.  
 Faversham, 1, 3, 6, 7, 25, 27, 28, 29,  
     31, 32, 37, 38, 41, 47 (2), 48, 54, 65,  
     165, 166, 169 (4), 174, 181, 183, 192,  
     203-210; Abbey, 293; Abbey  
     Green, 208; Abbey St., 208; Church  
     mead, 208; Common Council held  
     at, 209, 210; Gold Treasures from,  
     xliii; Grammar School, 112, 203;  
     Mayors, 203-210, 219-221, 222, 227;  
     Parish Register, 112; Partridge  
     Lane, 209; St. Saviour's, Abbot of,  
     210; the Sextry, 209; the Thorne  
     House, 209; Wardmote, Book of  
     Corporation, 203; Wardmotes held  
     at, 203, 204, 206, 209, 219 (2).  
*Faversham, History of*, Jacob, 203;  
*Parish Clerks and Sexton of*, A.D.  
     1506-1593, by F. F. Giraud, Town  
     Clerk, 203-210; *Regulations for the*  
     *Town Porters*, 1448 (*ibid.*), 219-221.  
 Fawkham, 183.  
 Feeld, Richard, 3; Silvesta, 3.  
 Feider, George, 18; Susanna, 18.  
 Feilder, Alice, 16; Henry, 16.  
 Felton, Nicholas, 269.  
 Fennell, —, 225, 226; Joan, 20; John,  
     20.

- Ferour, John le, 180 (2); Petronilla, his wife, 180 (3).  
 Ferraers, Selina, Dowager Countess, 115.  
 Ferrier, Sam., 224.  
 Fetherby, Anne, 19; Henry, 19.  
 Few, Charles Edward, M.A., 274 (3), 275 (2).  
 Feyrefeld', Edmund de, 176 (3); Felicia, his wife, 176 (2).  
 Feysaunt, Thomas, 161.  
 "Ffeccham," dio. of Winchester, 189.  
 Field, Angel, 43.  
 Fielder, Francis, 39; Mark, 39; Thomas, 39.  
 Figg, Mary, 43; Richard, 43.  
 Figgett, Henry, 45.  
 Filmer, Jane, 27; Reginald, 27.  
 Filmer *alias* Mosse, Mary, 10.  
 Finch, Hon. Francis, 34; Sir John, Kt., 34 (2); Prior, 280; Richard, 11; William, 32; *and see* Boughton.  
 Finche, Will., 160.  
 Findall, Anne, 29; Geoffry, 31; Thomas, 29, 31.  
 Findall *alias* Luckine, Ann, 31.  
*Fines, Kent, 4-7 Edw. III.*, 161-186.  
 Fineux, John, 76; Elizabeth, his da., 76.  
 Firminger, David, 3.  
 Fishcocke, Anne, 10.  
 Fishcocke *alias* Acrotey, Jane, 10.  
 Fisher, Anne, 22; Bennett, 37; Cardinal, 196; Joan, 4; John, Bp. of Rochester, 265; Thomas, 4, 37.  
 Fishere, Richard, 102.  
 Fitch, William, 31.  
 Fitchett, Elizabeth, 16; William, 16.  
 Fitz, John, 59.  
 Fitzjoceline, Reginald, Bp. of Bath, 276.  
 Fitzrichards, Joan, 2; Thomas, 2.  
 Fitz-Robert, Simon, Archdeacon of Wells, Provost of Beverley, 65.  
 Fitz Thomas, John le, 174.  
 Flambar, Simon, 169 (3).  
 Flainstead, Anne, 37; Edward, 37.  
 Flashby, Alexander, 34.  
 Flekene, John de, 179 (3); Katherine, his wife, 179 (4).  
 Fleming, Richard, 43; Susan, 43.  
 Flent, Edward, 15; Robert, 15.  
 Flesher, John, 36.  
 Fletcher, Anthony, 21; Giles, 21; Henry, 22; Nathaniel, 6; Phebe, 6; Rose, 4; Thomas, 4.  
 Flete next Sandwich, 167.  
 Flethe, John de, 166, 167.  
 Flewe, John, 300, 302.  
 Flinder, John, 43.  
 Flinder *alias* Knight, Mary, 43.  
 Flittenden, 45.  
 Flood or Fludd, Thomas, 58 (2).  
 Fludd, Bridget, 16; Henry, 12.  
 Flyn, Catherine (of Greenwich), 3.  
 Fogge, Mr., 113; Richard, 113.  
 Foleswych', John de, 183 (3); Margeria, his wife, 183 (2); Michael de, 183.  
 Folkestan', *see* Folkestone.  
 Folkestone, xli, 2, 4, 139, 169, 192, 232 (2), 234, 241 (2), 247 (2), 248, 250 (2), 251, 252; Hundred of, 236 (2), 239, 240; Kiln at, 236; Or-grove, in Manor of, 236; St. Eans-with's Chapel, 236, 242, 243.  
 Forbes, Francis Augustine, 275 (2).  
 Ford in Wrotham, 58.  
 Ford, Ruth, 20.  
 Fordell, John, 18.  
 Fordwich, 220.  
 Foreman, Mr., 118.  
 Forman, Thomas (of Eastwood), 3.  
 Foster and Andrews, Messrs., of Hull, 275.  
 Foster, Hopestill, 20; John, 20; Margaret, 15; Mary, 20, 39; Patience, 20; Richard, 20, 39; Thomas, 33; *and see* Nightingale.  
 Fotherby, Dr., 112.  
 Founders' Hall, 89.  
 Fountayne, Anne, 10; Hugh, 10.  
 Founteyne, Katherine, 54 (2), 63; William, 54.  
 Fouwys, William, 179; Lucia, his wife, 179 (2), 180.  
 Fowbery, Christian, 29; John, 29.  
 Fowle, —, glazier, 225.  
 Fowler, William, 30.  
 Foxe, John, *Acts and Monuments*, 56.  
 Frampton, Rev. Thos. Shipdem, M.A., F.S.A., 64, 214, 217; *Fifty-eight Rectors of Trottescliffe*, 187-194; *Forty-five Vicars of Tilmanstone*, 104-118; *List of Incumbents of St. Peter's Seal (Held with St. Mary's, Kemsing, until 1874)*, 258-275.  
 Framyngham, Dio. of Norwich, 263.  
 France, 86; Ambassador to, *see* Tuke, Sir Bryan; King of (1570), 230; War of Edward I. with, 260.  
 Franche, Dorothy, 13; Edmund, 13.  
 Francis, John, 48.  
 Franklyn, Mary, 37; Thomas, 37.  
 Franklin, Mary, 6; Richard, 6.  
 Franklyn, Richard, 78; Mary, his da., 78.  
 Franks, Mr., 304.  
 Fratres Hospitalis S. Marie, Dover', 66.

- Fraunceys, Constance, 173 (5); Margeria, her sister, 173; Matilda, 186 (2); Robert, 186 (2); Roger, 173 (2); Simon, 186 (3).  
 Frauncheleynes, Will. de, 69.  
 Fray, Selwyn, 13.  
 Freeman, Richard, 39.  
 Freer, Leonard, 22.  
 Freer *alias* Clark, Joan, 22.  
 Freezer, Alice, 17; Ingram, 17.  
 Fremelyn, Robert, 260.  
 French Company, the, 96.  
 French King, the, 85.  
 French, Henry, 25; A. D. Weld, Esq., *Index Armorial*, xlii; and *see* Wilcox, Brooker.  
 Frenche, Agnes, 11; Magdalen, 20; Richard, 20; Robert, 11.  
 Friend, Richard, 178 (2); Alice, his wife, 178.  
 Freningham, Rad. de, 69 (2).  
 Frensbury, *see* Frindsbury.  
 Frensshe, William le, 167 (2).  
 Frenthstede, Johanna de, 168 (2); John de, 168 (4).  
 Frenyngham, 164.  
 Frere, John, 180 (2).  
 Fressingfield, 277.  
 Freynshe, John, 177 (2); Sara, his wife, 177 (3); William, 177 (2).  
 Friday, Thomas (of St. Margaret's, Rochester), 4.  
 Frig, John, 176 (2); Johanna, his wife, 176 (3).  
 Friland, William, 176 (2).  
 Frindsbury, 3, 10, 11, 13, 17, 18, 22, 27, 31, 33, 39, 180, 194; Church of, 153.  
 Frittenden, 44.  
 Fry, Mr. Alderman, xxxix (2), xlii; Anne, 33; Edward W., Esq., xlii, 298; Richard, 33.  
 Fryenson, Mary, 43.  
 Fryer, Dr., 266.  
 Frythynden, 177 (2).  
 Fugate *alias* Cleyworth, Agnes, 9; John, 9.  
 Fuller, Meriell, 14; William, 302.  
*Funeral Monuments*, Weever, 261.  
 Furnes, Thomas, 191.  
 Fygge, Tho., 108.  
 Fykeys, Robert, 180 (2); Alice, his wife, 180 (3).  
 Fynchecok, Robert, 188.  
 Fynes, Sir James, Lord of Saye and Sele, 264.  
 Fynmore, Mr. R. J., of Sandgate, 232, 257.  
 Fynningley, Francis, 25; Mary, 25.  
 G., "Magister," Rector of Elham, 68.  
 Gaddi, Taddio, Florentine artist, 118.  
 Gaell, John, 37; and *see* Boyce.  
 Gage, Sir John, Knt., 219; Eleanor, his wife, 219.  
 Gale, Francis, 26; Leonard, 26.  
 Galeys, William, 164 (3).  
 Galfr', Rob. filius, 65; Rog. filius, 67.  
 Galion, Robert, 157 (2), 159 (2).  
 Gamage, Henry, 31.  
 Gamage *alias* Rigden, Catherine, 31.  
 Gardiner, Brian, 34; Richard, 11; William, 34.  
 Gardner, Alice, 43 (2); Christopher, 43; Edward, 33; Thomas, 33, 43; and *see* Acourt.  
 Gardner-Waterman, Rev. Waterman, xli, xlii, xliii, 145.  
 Gargrane, Christopher, 6; Michael, 6.  
 Garland, Alexander, 24, 25; Ann, 23; Augustus, 25; Edward, 23; Joan, 24, 25; John, 25; Timothy, 25; William, 25.  
 Garland *alias* Tapsfield, Joan, 25.  
 Garrard, Dame Jane, 44; Richard, 159 (2).  
 Garrett, Anne, 45; Elizabeth, 11; Henry, 11; John, 39; Thomas, 39.  
 Garwynton, Alice de, 161; Hamon de, 161.  
 Gasson, Susan, 43; William, 43.  
 Gate, Catherine, 6; Stephen, 6.  
 Gateman, Elizabeth, 54.  
 Gates, Thomas, 14 (2); Sir Thomas, 92 (3).  
 Gatford, George, 6; Rose, 6.  
 Gauelkynde, Custom of, 56.  
 Gaunt, George, 17; Nicholas, 17.  
 Gavanti, 285.  
 Gavelkind, Heirs in, 103.  
 Gaylor, Thomas, 6; William, 6.  
 Gaythorne, John, 96.  
 Geale, Dionis, 26; Jane, 26.  
 Geffray, Rich., 158.  
 Gellibrand, Edward, 3.  
 Gemetica (Jumièges), 277.  
 Gennyns or Jenyns, Gilbert, 269 (2).  
 George I., King of England, 192, 234.  
 George II., King of England, 272, 273.  
 George III., King of England, 116.  
 George IV., King of England, 304.  
 George, Richard, 33.  
 Ger, Edith, 5.  
 Gerneys, Isabella, 162 (2); William, 162.  
 Gervase of Canterbury, 151; on *the Tombs in Canterbury Cathedral*, 277 (2), 278 (4), 279.  
 Gibbes, Francis, 25; William, 25.  
 Gibbon, Arthur, 46; Leonard, 46;

- Robert, 46; Susan, 46; William, 46.  
 Gibbons, Margaret, 46; Richard, 46; *and see* Trott.  
 Gibbs' Collection, xliii.  
 Giffard, Adam, 66.  
 Gifford, Thomas, M.D., 38.  
 Gilbert, John, 188.  
 Gilbertus fil. Alex', 68.  
 Gilbourne, Martha, 27; Thomas, 27 (2).  
 Giles, Daniel, 27, 43; German, 16.  
 Giles *alias* Goddyn, Elizabeth, 16.  
 Giles *alias* Haselden, Mary, 43.  
 Gilham, John, 46; William, 46.  
 Gillingham, Simon de, 176; James, his son, 176 (2).  
 Gill, Mr., Beadle of Sandwich, 224.  
 Gillet, Alice, 4; Emanuel, 4; William, 4.  
 Gillingham, 2, 3, 4, 5, 7 (2), 8, 9 (2), 10, 11 (3), 12 (3), 13, 14, 16, 17, 18 (2), 21, 22, 25, 30 (2), 31 (2), 33, 34 (2), 36, 37, 38, 39, 40 (4), 42, 43 (2), 153, 176.  
 Gillingham, Joh's de, 66 (2); Thom. de, 66 (2).  
 Ginnes, Baldwin de, 65.  
 Giraud, F. F., Town Clerk of Faversham, *On Parish Clerks and Sexton of Faversham*, A.D. 1506-1593, 203-210; *Faversham, Regulations for the Town Porters*, 219-221.  
 Girdler, Richard, 18.  
 Gladewyne, Hamo, 166 (2); Johanna, 166 (3); Robert, 166.  
 Gladwyn, Mary, 43; Thomas, 43.  
 Glasgow College, 116.  
 Glasier, Robert, 33.  
 Glen Magna, Dio. of Lincoln, 103.  
 Gleydell, Judith, 18; Reginald, 18.  
 Gloucester, Bishops of, *see* Johnson, James; Beadon, Richard.  
 Gloucestershire, Masons brought from, to Sandgate, 235.  
 Glover, Charles, 39; John, 22, 39; Mary, 22; *and see* Stevens.  
 Godalming, 151 (3).  
 Godaventure, Nic., 302.  
 Goddard, William, 29 (2).  
 "Godden," Seal, 265.  
 Godden, James, 17; Susan, 17.  
 Goddens, John, 190.  
 Goddin, Jane, 40.  
 Goddyn, Bertylmewe, 238; *and see* Giles.  
 Godfrey, Catherine, 43; Edward, 6; Elizabeth, 11; Oliver, 6; Susan, 15; William, 11, 15; *and see* Shork.  
 Godlok, Alice, 165 (3); Peter, 165 (2).  
 Godmersham, 40, 42, 67, 173.  
 Godstone near Reigate, 153.  
 Godwin, Nicholas, 27; Susan, 27.  
 Godwot, Alice, 175 (3); Ralph, 175 (2); Thomas, 175 (2).  
 Godwyn, Bishop, 281 (2).  
 Godwynston', 173.  
 Goffe, Joan, 33; John, 33.  
 Goger, Isaac, 2.  
 Goldhurst, 3, 6, 9, 10 (2), 22, 23 (2), 31 (2), 33, 44.  
 Goldinge, Anne, 31; John, 31.  
 Goldock, Alice, 39; William, 39.  
 Goldock *alias* King, Agnes, 25; Jane, 22 (2); Mary, 22 (2).  
 Goldsmyth, John, 300, 303.  
 Goldwell, William, 18.  
 Golson, Patrick, 41.  
 Goodall, John, 46.  
 Gooday, Christopher, 14.  
 Gooden, Thomas, 40.  
 Goodenough, Lieut.-General, C.B., xlii (2).  
 Goodfrey, Mary, 31; Thomas, 31.  
 Goodgroom, Thomas, 30; William, 30.  
 Goodinge, Stephen, 13.  
 Goodnestone, 54; next Wingham, 46.  
 Goodson, Margaret, 13; Mr., 50, 51; Mrs., 51; Thomas, 13.  
 Goodwin or Godwyn, Mary, 193.  
 Goodwyn, Alice, 19; Elizabeth, 19; James, 19; John, 19; "Master," 269; Robert, 19.  
 Gore Court, Otham, 58.  
 Gorram, John, 157, 158, 159.  
 Gorsage, Rev. John, 58.  
 Gorsich, John, 264 (2).  
 Gorton, William, 48.  
 Goseburne, Thomas de, 171 (3).  
 Gosse, George, 60.  
 Gotely, Lawrence, 12; Thomas, 12.  
 Goudherst, *see* Goldhurst.  
 Goulder *alias* Steed, Catherine, 44.  
 Gourney, Nicholas, 2; Thomazine, 2.  
 Gowtherst, *see* Goldhurst.  
 Gracious Street, 82, 83 (2).  
 Grafton Royal, Northants, 248 (2).  
 Graine, 193, 216.  
 "Gramsom" (Grandison), Tho., 261 (2).  
 Grandison, Arms of, 259; Otho, 258 (2), 259, 260; Peter, 260 (2), 261; Thomas, 261; William, 260 (2).  
 Gransden, James, 25; *and see* Hand.  
 Grauesende, Stephen de, Bishop of London, 167 (2).  
 Graunt, Nicholas, 16.  
 Graves, James, 11.  
 Gravesend, 2, 3, 4, 8 (2), 9, 10 (2), 13, 14, 16, 20, 25 (3), 30 (2), 31, 37, 47,



- 48, 61, 68, 88, 91, 93, 196, 248, 249 ; Mayor of, 74.  
 Gray, Marv., 46 ; Walter de, Archbishop of York, 65 (3) ; Walter de, Archdeacon of Totnes, 65 (2).  
 Gray, *see* Smithe.  
 Grayne, 2, 7, 15, 31.  
 Gray's Inn, 3, 33, 216 (2).  
 Green, James, 4.  
 Greene, John, 48 ; Margaret, 7 ; Robert, 30 ; Thomas, 7, 46 ; *and see* Chancey.  
 Greene *alias* Cripps, Tamar, 9.  
 Greene *alias* Steres, Eleanor, 4.  
 Greenhive, *see* Greenhithe.  
 Greenland, Augustine, 43.  
 Greenwood, Dorothy, 46 ; Silvanus, 46.  
 Greengrass, Francis, 12 ; Giles, 12.  
 Greenhithe, 10.  
 Greenhill, Thomas, 36.  
 Greenwell, William, Deputy Governor of East India Company, 90.  
 Greenwich, 2, 3, 4, 5 (2), 6 (2), 8 (2), 9 (4), 10, 11 (3), 13 (2), 14 (3), 15, 16 (2), 17 (2), 18, 19 (3), 20 (2), 21 (4), 22, 23, 24 (2), 25 (3), 26 (4), 27 (2), 29, 30 (3), 31 (2), 32, 33 (2), 34, 35 (3), 36, 37 (2), 38, 39 (2), 40 (5), 41, 43 (4), 45, 46 (2), 48 (2), 278 ; East, 6, 12 (2), 14, 27, 40, 46, 59, 185 (2), 201 ; Parish Church of St. Elphege at, 278 ; West, 172.  
 Gregory, Mr., 304.  
 Grent, John, 14 ; William, 14.  
 Gresham, James, 25 ; Sir Thomas, 84.  
 Gretton, Abraham, 30 ; Daniel, 30.  
 Grey, Peter, 200.  
 Greyne, 12, 27, 31.  
 Grey's In (Gray's Inn), 190.  
 Greysyn (Gray's Inn), 216.  
 Gricesen, Nicholas, 16.  
 Griffin, Frances, 16 ; John, 16.  
 Griffin *alias* Griffith, Christopher, 37 ; Margaret, 37.  
 Griffin *alias* Hare, Grace, 17, 21.  
 Griffith, Edward, 27 ; John, 27 ; *and see* Griffin.  
 Grittenham, Wilts, 78.  
 Grofherst, William de, 165 (4).  
 Grombridge, Hellena, 9 ; Thomas, 9.  
 Grose's *Antiquities*, View of Sandgate Castle, 251-2.  
 Grosstête, Bp. of Lincoln, 259.  
 Grove, Frances, 31 ; Francis, 34 ; Henry, 31 ; Mary, 10 ; Matthew, 9 ; *and see* Bulcher and Cooke.  
 Grym, Albina, 168 (3) ; Robert, 168 (2), 172 (2).  
 Grymes, Richard, 20.  
 Gudlesfelde, 72.  
 Guido, eliens Regin. de Cornhill, 65.  
 Guildford, 151, 248, 277 ; St. Martha's near, 151 ; St. Mary's, 151 ; Pilgrim's Way, near, 151.  
 Guilty, Margaret, 46.  
 Guldeford, George, 7 ; Henry Guldeford, Kt., 7.  
 Gunne, Peter, 14.  
 Gunner, Thomas, 218.  
 Gunsley *alias* Byng, Rebecca, 39.  
 Gunsley *alias* Phipps, Dorothy, 39 (2).  
 Gunsley *alias* Tomlin, Sarah, 39.  
 Gurley, Elizabeth, 18 ; John, 18.  
 Guston Church, 134.  
 Gwilliams, John, 41.  
 Gwynnupp, Gartrude, 33 ; Nicholas, 33.  
 Gybbys, Tho., 108.  
 Gyeles, Daniel, 209, 210.  
 Gynor (Joyner), John, 302.  
 Haberdashers' Company, 82.  
 Hacke, Christopher, 12.  
 Hacket, Elizabeth, 24 ; James, 24 ; Thomas, 47 ; William, 159 ; *and see* Jeffery.  
 Hackington, 25.  
 Hadde, John le, 182 (4) ; Johanna, his wife, 182 (2) ; Robert le, 182 ; Robert, his son, 182 (2).  
 Haddenham, Linc. dio., 187.  
 Haddock, Owen, 5.  
 Hadham, Great, 169.  
 Hadloe, *see* Hadlow.  
 Hadlow, 12 (3), 18, 29, 39.  
 Hadlow, Thomas, 267.  
 Hadsall *alias* Adsall, Thomas, 43.  
 Hadsoll, Dorothy, 21 ; Thomas, 21 ; William, 21.  
 Haffenden, John, 20 ; Robert, 20.  
 Haggett *alias* Crayford, Dame Anne, 16.  
 Haies, 20.  
 Haile, Thomas, 7.  
 Halden, 5, 10, 14, 44, 48.  
 Hales, Martha, 23 ; Samuel, 23 ; Samuel, Esq., 198, 199, 200.  
 Halfepenny, Alice, 6 ; Edmund, 6.  
 Halfpenny, John, 8.  
 Halfpenny *alias* Stephenson, Anna, 8.  
 Halke *alias* Taylor, Elizabeth, 35.  
 Hall, Anna, 43 (2) ; James, 36 ; John, 36 ; Richard, 6 (2) ; Thomas, 244 ; Stephen, —, his servant, 244 ; William, 23.  
 Halle, Thomas, 213 (2).  
 Hallen in Cuckston, 5.  
 Hallestowe, *see* Halstow.

- Hallett, John, 209, 210.  
 Halliday, Mr. Alderman, 91.  
 Halling, 9, 20, 48, 140, 213 (5), 214, 215, 264; Manor House, 214.  
 Hallywell, Rebecca, 271.  
 Halsnod, Robert, 25; Susanna, 25.  
 Halsnode, Stephen, 36.  
 Halsted, 15, 273 (2).  
 Halsteede, Robert, 29.  
 Halstow, 7, 8, 177 (2).  
 Halwele, Manor of, 172.  
 Ham, 114 (2).  
 Hames, Elizabeth, 32.  
 Hames *alias* Lewis, Elizabeth, 32.  
 Hamfrey, Johanna, 180 (3); Thurstan, 180 (2); William, 180.  
 Hammond, —, 224; Eliza, 36; Josephus, 36.  
 Hamo, 66 (4).  
 Hamon, Margery, 61; Richard, 177 (2); Thomas, 241 (2).  
 Hamond, Dorcas, 21; Henry, 108; John, 106; Richard, 45; William, 21.  
 Hampsheire, Francis, 14; Nicholas, 14.  
 Hampshire, 138.  
 Hampton Court, 249.  
 Hanbury, *see* Belcher.  
 Hancrett, John, 15.  
 Hand *alias* Gransden, Alice, 25.  
 Haneketon *alias* Launston, Richard, 261 (2).  
 "Hanger Wood" (Colham), 60.  
 Hanningfield, West, dio. of London, 263.  
 Hanneye, John de, 188.  
 Hansa League, 88.  
 Hanson, Lancelot, 8.  
 Hanvill, Ely, 39; Thomas, 39.  
 Hanyton, John de, 172 (2); Margeria, his wife, 172 (3).  
 Harbaldowne, *see* Harbledown.  
 Harbert, *see* Cowdray.  
 Harbettle, William, 46.  
 Harbledown, 42, 199, 200.  
 Harbord, Hon. Alice, 275.  
 Harborow, Margaret, 3; Robert, 3.  
 Harbur, Elizabeth, 18; William, 18.  
 Harde, Dr., 58.  
 Harden, Elizabeth, 30; John, 30.  
 Harding, Edward, 252 (3); Eleanor, 39; Peter, 21; Robert, 39; Simon, 79; Ursula, 79; *and see* Curling.  
 Harding *alias* Pope, Elizabeth, 21.  
 Hardinge, Elenora, 37; Robert, 37.  
 Hardres, Lower, 188.  
 Hare, Alice, 14; Oliver, 14; Robert, 9; Thomas, 9; William, 17, 21; *and see* Griffin.  
 Harlakenden, Thomas, 238, 239.  
 Harlakinden, Zacheus, 2.  
 Harling, George, 46; Magdalen, 46.  
 Harlinge, Anne, 15; Richard, 15.  
 Harnden, Thomas, 158 (2).  
 Harris, Alice, 79; Anne, 39; Arthur, 79, 101; Dora, 79; Edward, 16, 36; Elizabeth, 10; Thomas, 79; Walter, 39; William (*afterwards* Sir Will., Knt.), 79.  
 Harrison, Valentine, 3.  
 Harry, Thomas, 303.  
 Harst, *see* Hurst.  
 Hart, Francis, 39; James, 39; Joan, 19; Richard, 19.  
 Hart *alias* Barham, Elizabeth, 23.  
 Hart *alias* Billiard, Anne, 32.  
 Harte, George, Esq., 198.  
 Harte *alias* Oliver, Sarah, 28.  
 Hartes land, 238.  
 Hartey, 12.  
 Hartley, 17, 28.  
 Hartley, Lieut.-Colonel, xxxix (2), xlv.  
 Hartlip, 5, 7.  
 Hartridge, James, 43 (2); Mary, 39; Thomas, 39.  
 Hartridge *alias* Sherington, Sarah, 4.  
 Harvell, Richard, 32.  
 Harvey, Bennet, 13; Henry, 226; John, 13; Captain John, R.N., Mayor of Sandwich 1774-5, *Extracts from Account Books of*, by Thomas Dorman, 222-227; John James, Esq., 222.  
 Harvy, Richard, will of, 106.  
 Harward, John, 39; John N., M.A., 274 (3).  
 Harwood, George, 4; John, 39; Thomas, 4.  
 Haselden, Edward, 31; William, 31; *and see* Giles.  
 Haslewood, Edmund, 200 (2), 201 (2).  
 Hashenperg, Steven von, engineer, Master of Works at Sandgate Castle, 242, 246 (4), 247 (3).  
 Haslocke, John, 34.  
 Haspal, Galfrid, de, 68.  
 Hasted, 61, 72, 301; his *History*, 300; concerning Sandgate Castle, 229; overlooks Chapel at Shorne, 196.  
 Hastingley, 7, 14.  
 Hastings, xli.  
 Hatch, Mr., 226; William, 216.  
 Hatcher, Catherine, 43; Henry, 43.  
 Houghton, Thomas, 30.  
 Haukherst, *see* Hawkhurst.  
 Haukins, William, 31.  
 Havering, 65.  
 Havering, John, 260.  
 Haviland, Bartholomew, 16; Robert, 16.

- Hawe (Parish of Herne), 76.  
 Hawes, Agnes, 12; Andrew, 9; Robert, 12; Thomas, 2.  
 Hawkhurst, 4 (2), 9, 12, 22, 29 (2), 30 (3), 31, 33, 41, 46.  
 Hawkins, Agnes, 12; Grace, 37; James, 37; John, 12; William, 44.  
 Hawkins *alias* Thorne, Mary, 44.  
 Hawling, *see* Halling.  
 Hawly, 37.  
 Hav, Alexander, 43, 46; John, 46; Walter, 46.  
 Hayes, 7, 22.  
 Hayes, Alice, 22; Robert, 22.  
 Hayman (Heyman), Henry, 33; Peter, 156; Sir Peter, Knt., 33.  
 Hayne, 235; Hundred of, 236, 240.  
 Hayne, Daniel, 58; John, 169 (2).  
 Haynes, Elizabeth, 14; Robert, 12, 14; Roger, 189.  
 Hayte, Christopher, 20.  
 Hayte *alias* Tirrell, Mary, 20.  
 Hayward, Alice, 79; Anne, 79; Frances, 30; George, 79; John, 10, 30, 37, 79; Katherine, 79 (3); Mary, 79; Michael, 40; Sir Rowland (Lord Mayor), 79; *and see* Mills and Robinson.  
 Hazard, Thomas, 3.  
 Hazlitt, Mr., 58.  
 Head, John, 192.  
 Headcorn, 17, 33, 74.  
 Heardson, Fr., 2; Thomas, 2.  
 Hearne, *see* Herne.  
 Heart's Delight, 49.  
 Heath, Jane, 14; Richard, 14; Thomas, 102; *and see* Baker.  
 Heatherington, Mildred, 27; Nathaniel, 27.  
 Heaver, *see* Hever.  
 Hedecone, 177.  
 Hedecone, 68.  
 Hedicrone, 167.  
 Hedley, Elizabeth, 13; Margaret, 13; Robert, 13.  
 Hegg', Richard, 174 (2).  
 Hegham, 180 (3).  
 Hegham, Roger de, 186 (2).  
 Helby, Mary, 2; Moyses, 2.  
 Helham, *see* Elham.  
 Hellele, George, 34; Rebecca, 34.  
 Heminge, Grace, 16.  
 Hemnam, John, 10; *and see* Thurston.  
 Heneage, Thomas, 13.  
 Henfeld, 31.  
 Henr. ("persona eccl. de Stoting"), 70.  
 Henrietta Maria, Queen, 61, 112.  
 Henry I., King of England, 295.  
 Henry II., King of England, 280.  
 Henry III., King of England, 68, 104 (3), 258, 259.  
 Henry IV., King of England, 229.  
 Henry VI., King of England, 220.  
 Henry VII., King of England, 293 (3); Lady Margaret, his mother, 293.  
 Henry VIII., King of England, 71, 201, 228, 229, 230, 234, 248, 249, 288, 296, 297; Loan to (1542), 267; Suppression of Religious Houses by, 126.  
 Henry, Thomas, 177 (4); Johanna, his wife, 177 (6).  
 Herbalidon', 184.  
 Herbaudon, 67.  
 Herbert, John, 40; William, 40.  
 Herdson, John, 4; Thomas, 4.  
 Here, John le, 184 (3); Alice, his wife, 184 (3).  
 Hereford, Diocese of, 260, 261, 263.  
 Heremannus ("Vic. eccl. de Tenham"), 70.  
 Herenden, Stephen, 23.  
 Herietesham, 68.  
 Herleston', William, 165 (2).  
 Hermitage, the, 217, 218.  
 Herne, 17, 19, 39, 41, 44, 45, 48, 76.  
 Herne Hill, 41, 45, 47.  
 Hersey, Mary, 46; Robert, 46.  
 Hert, le, Johanna, 165 (3); William, 165 (2).  
 Herteye, 181.  
 Hertlep, 66.  
 Hery, John, of "Barfeld," 107.  
 Heryng', Walter, 172; Margaret, his wife, 172.  
 Hese, 164.  
 Hesnes, Mr., 237.  
 Hest, Thomas, 22; William, 22.  
 Heth, 41, 43.  
 Heth, Thomas, 55.  
 Hether, 42.  
 Heved', Dionisia, 175 (2), 176 (2).  
 Heure, Michael de, 164 (3), 174 (2); Katherine, his wife, 164 (2), 174 (3).  
 Hever, 4, 9, 11, 13, 14, 30, 38, 42, 43, 54 (2), 58.  
 Hevyr, *see* Hever.  
 Heyn, Cecilia, 169 (3); Robert, 169 (2).  
 Heyton, Anne, 24; Francis, 24; Richard, 24 (2); Sara, 24; Thomas, 24.  
 Heyward, Joan, 6; Peter, 8; Samuel, 9.  
 Heywarde, Mary, 10; Richard, 10.  
 Heywood, Lady Catherine, 102.  
 Hicklyng, Thomas, 267, 268 (2).  
 Hickman, Dorothy, 14; *and see* Webbe.  
 Hickmott, Anthony, 43; Francis, 43; John, 43 (2).  
 Hicks' Hall, 217, 218.

- Higgons, Gabriel, 40; Theophilus, 40.  
 High Halstowe, 12, 13, 23.  
 Higham, 16, 26, 37.  
 Hildenboro', 100.  
 Hill, Jane, 40; Richard, 272; Robert, 31; Susan, 31; Walter, 40.  
 Hill *alias* Weekes, Susan, 31.  
 Hilles, Thomas, 4.  
 Hillingdon, Middlesex, 61 (2).  
 Hills, Dan., 96; John, 37; Oliver, 40; Richard, 114; William, 37, 40.  
 Hindley, George, 46; Mary, 46.  
 Hindon, Wilts, 200.  
 Hithe, 40, 44, 45 (3).  
 Hixon, Humphrey, 21; Mary, 21.  
 Hobbs, Joan, 77, 82; William, 77, 82.  
 Hobday, James, 42.  
 Hobkyng, Will., 106 (2).  
 Hobson, Rev. W. F., M.A., xl.  
 Hodges, Anne, 43; George, 27; John, 43.  
 Hodgkin, Daniel, 30; Thomas, 30.  
 Hoderne, William, 16; *and see* Bayly.  
 Hodsall, John, 16; Thomas, 16.  
 Hodson, John, bell-founder, 270.  
 Hoe, *see* Hoo.  
 Hoke, Thomas de, 174 (2).  
 Hokyngiour, William, 181 (4); Johanna, his wife, 181 (6).  
 Hole, Will., 92.  
 Hollamby *alias* Nicholas, Margaret, 24.  
 Holland, Anthony, 33; Canon Francis, 283 (2), 288; Mary, 33; William, 35.  
 Holland Magna, Essex, 268.  
 Holland, States of, 91 (2).  
 Hollanders, the, 91.  
 Hollingbourne, 112, 260.  
 Holloway, Alice, 21; Henry, 21.  
 Hollumby *alias* Nicholas, Dorothy, 43; Silvester, 43.  
 Holman, Anne, 23, 24, 26; Emma, 23; Mary, 23, 24, 26; Nicholas, 23, 24; Richard, 23; Thomas, 23, 24, 26; William, 23, 24, 26.  
 Holmden, Alice, 43; Martin, 43 (2); Peter, 43 (2); Sarah, 14; *and see* Jones.  
 Holmeden, Jasper, 37 (2); Mary, 37; *and see* Bartlett.  
 Holmes, Anne, 6; Richard, 6.  
 Holt, William, 34, 46.  
 Holt *alias* Walker, Sara, 46.  
 Holton, Gregorie, 157 (3), 158 (2), 160 (2).  
 Holy Cross, Light of, at Trottescliffe, 189.  
 Holyerde, John, 9.  
 Holyngburn', 178.  
 Homes, John, 28.  
 Homewood, Joan, 10; Richard, 10.  
*Homilies, First Book of*, 270 (2).  
 Honebergh' [? de], Alice, 180 (3); James, 180 (2); John, 180 (3).  
 Honeywood, Thomas, Baron for Hythe, 54.  
 Hoo, 5, 8, 41, 45; All Saints in, 5; Hundred of, 216.  
 Hoo, de, Johanna, 165 (2); Thomas, 165 (3).  
 Hoonle [?], John, 156.  
 Hoose, Roger, 302.  
 Hope, Isabella de, 172 (3); John de, senr., 172 (3); John de, junr., 172 (3); Thomas de, 260 (2); Mr. W. H. St. John, 281.  
 Hope All Saints, Rectory of, 111.  
 Hope, Romney Marsh, 160; [Sir William] parson of, 159.  
 Hopkins, John, 30; Margaret, 30; *and see* Terrey.  
 Hopper, Elizabeth, 46; John, 46.  
 Hopswood, George, 20, 31; Joan, 20, 31; John, 31.  
 Hore, le, Mabilla, 162 (3); Walter, 162 (3); William, 162 (2).  
 Horn, Nicholas, 161 (2).  
 Horne, —, 238.  
 Horneblowe, Richard, 9.  
 Horsepool, Elizabeth, 76 (2); Hawys, 76; Joane, 76; Simon, 76 (2); Thomas, 76; William, 76.  
 Horsley, Bishop, 194.  
 Horsemonden, 26, 29, 169 (2), 182.  
 Horsmundenne, *see* Horsemonden.  
 Horthfeeld, 4.  
 Horton, 2, 237, 238; Priory of, 235 (3), 237, 238, 244 (2), 250; Wood, 237 (2).  
 Horton Kirby, 6, 16, 18, 22, 24.  
 Hortone, John de, 166 (2).  
 Hoskins, Acia, 31; Thomas, 31.  
 Hosmer, Anne, 20, 30; Mary, 20, 30.  
 Hothfield, 239.  
 Hotten, T. C., 93.  
 Houghton, Adam, Bp. of St. David's, 262; Walter, of King's Cliff, Northampton, 61.  
 Hovenden, John, 6, 10 (2), 11 (2); Mary, 10, 12; Mr., 62; Richard, 4, 10, 12; Robert, 4, 6, 10, 12; Thomas, 12; William, 10.  
 Howard, Lord, 84.  
 Howe, *see* Hoo.  
 Howe, Robert, 4; Thomas, 4.  
 Howell, Edward, 46; Elizabeth, 7; John, 9; Mary, 7.  
 Howes, Thomas, 32.  
 Howse, Thomas, 24.  
 Howtinge, Joseph, 43; Richard, 43.  
 Hoyer, Huldricus de, 68.



- Hubberd, John, 25.  
 Huckling, 145.  
 Huckstepp, Joan, 46; Nathaniel, 46.  
 Hudicote, John de, 182 (2).  
 Hudsford, Richard, 40.  
 Hudson, Clara, 46; George, 46; John, 34.  
 Hudspeth, Henry, 109 (5).  
 Huett *alias* Randall, Margaret, 44; William, 44.  
 Huggins, Stephen, 31; Susan, 31.  
 Hughes, Alexander, 40; Bartholomew, M.A., 193.  
 Hughes *alias* Urricke, Dorothea, 40.  
 Hughes and Ward, Messrs., 194, 214, 216.  
 Hukeley, Peter, 14; Thomas, 14.  
 Hulcote, Ralph de, 105 (2).  
 Hull, 275.  
 Hull, John, 3; Richard, 3.  
 Humble, Thomas, 44.  
 Humbrichesho, 170.  
 Humfry, Margaret, 29; Peter, 22; Thomas, 22, 29 (2); William, 29.  
 Humphrey, Mr., 304.  
 Humphreys, Mat., 217.  
 Humphry, William, 273 (2).  
 Humphryes, Thomas, 46.  
 Hungerford House, Strand, 80.  
 Hunsdon, Lord, 269; *and see* Carey, Henry.  
 Hunt, George, 25; Henry, 5 (2); Henry, Esq., 78; James, 46; Joan, 7; Master John, 300, 302; Mary, 22; Nicholas, 249; Oliver, 32; Richard, 22; Robert, 32; William, 13.  
 Hunt, le, Agnes, 169 (3); Thomas, 169 (2).  
 Huntingdon, Archd. of, 66.  
 Huntington, *see* Hutton.  
 Huntynghon, 182.  
 Hunton, 8, 23, 40.  
 Hunton *alias* Huntington, 5.  
 Hurst, 237 (3), 238; Wood, 237.  
 Hurst, Anthony, 24; Mary, 24; Thomas, 59.  
 Hurt *alias* Potter, Elizabeth, 7.  
 Hussey, John, 19 (2).  
 Hutchinson, Anne, 30; Charles, 30.  
 Hyde Abbey, Winchester, 59.  
 Hyfield, 71.  
 "Hygh Fryght," or "Frytht," 237, 239.  
 Hyngeston, John de, 185 (4).  
 Hynton, John, 25.  
 Hythe, 145, 232 (2), 234, 235 (2), 236 (3), 237 (2), 241, 243, 245 (2); Haven, 244; West, Church of the Virgin Mary at, xliii.  
*Hythe, Early History of*, by George Wilks, Esq., xliii.  
 Icham next Wyngham, 166.  
 "Ichene" (Dio. of Winchester), 188.  
 Ickham, 49, 50.  
 Iden, 5.  
 Iden, Dorothy, 13; Richard, 13.  
 Ifeld, John de, 171 (2).  
 Ifield, 26.  
 Ifield, John, 30; Martha, 30.  
 Ightham, 16, 21, 22, 30, 32, 67, 179, 184, 219 (2), 261.  
 Iken, Anne, 17; James, 17.  
 Ildinge, 42.  
*Index Armorial* (for family of French), by A. D. Weld French, Esq., xlii.  
 India, 89, 90 (3).  
 Indian People, 90.  
 Indies, the, 91.  
 Ingle (as Christian or surname), 63.  
 Ingould, Elizabeth, 27; Robert, 27.  
 Inmyth, Edward, 246.  
 Inner Temple, 34 (2), 40, 103.  
 Insula, Roger de, 104.  
 Ireland, 80, 86, 262 (2).  
 Ireland, George, 47; Mary, 47.  
 Irvine, Mr., 150.  
 Isabella of Angouleme, Queen of England, 259.  
 Isely (Issely), Agnes, 165 (3); Martin, 164 (3), 165 (4).  
 Islington, 192.  
 Italy, 138, 277.  
 Itchen, Valley of the, 138.  
 Itgham, *see* Ightham.  
 Iuech[irch'], 178.  
 Iuichirch, Ivechurch, *see* Ivychurch.  
 Ivychurch, 40, 67 (2).  
 Iwad', 67.  
 Jackson, Alice, 13; Edmund, S.T.P., 192 (2); Edmund, his son, 192; George, 3; Nicholas, 13; Peter, 3; Thomas, 46.  
 Jackson *alias* Wiseman, Audrea, 3 (2).  
 Jacob, Alice, 37 (2); Elizabeth, 48; John, 37 (2); John, M.A., 115 (2); *and see* Allen.  
 Jagger, Thomas, 3.  
 Jagger *alias* Thomson, Francis, 3.  
 James I., King of England, 1, 83, 85 (7), 86 (8), 87, 88 (5), 89 (3), 91 (3), 93, 94 (3), 95 (2), 96, 111 (2), 112; described as the Great Pawatan, 92; Consort of, 96.  
 James, Rector of Trottescliffe, 187.  
 James Town, 92 (2), 93.  
 James, Andrew, 44; Daniel, 14; Frances, 19; James, 2; Jane, 2; Martin, 19; Mary, 19, 44; Richard, 14, 21; Susan, 21.  
 Jaquet, James Henry, M.A., 117 (2).

- Jaroslav, 88.  
 Jeale, Richard, 6; Sara, 6.  
 Jefferies, Lucretia, 217.  
 Jeffery, Elizabeth, 44, 47; John, 44 (3), 47 (2); Martha, 44.  
 Jeffery *alias* Hackett *alias* Treape, Jane, 47.  
 Jenkin, Richard, 40.  
 Jenkins, Adam, 14; Frances, 14 (3); Michael, 14 (2); Rev. Michael, 98.  
 Jenkyn, William, 232; *and see* Faunce.  
 Jenner, Robert, 16.  
 Jennings, William, 47.  
 Jenyus, *see* Geunyns.  
 Jephson, Anthony, 80; Mary, his da., 80.  
 Jerusalem, Knights Hospitallers of, 104 (2), 105; Grand Master of, 105.  
 Jesopp, Menasses, 35.  
 Jesopp *alias* Ashdowne, Susan, 38.  
 Jessopp, Jane, 40; John, 40.  
 Jewell, Dorothy, 37; John, 37; John, Bishop of Salisbury, 57; his *Apology for the Church of England*, 270 (2).  
 Joade, Martha, 47.  
 Joblyn, Elizabeth, 40; Richard, 40.  
 Joce, John, 163 (4), 168 (6); Margaret, 168 (2).  
 Joene, John le, 170 (4); Johanna, his wife, 170 (5).  
 Johannes (Vicar of Tenham), 69.  
 Johannis, Simon fil., 69.  
 John, King of England, 44, 65 (2), 124, 280; Eleanor, his daughter, 258 (2).  
 John, Rector of Trottescliffe, 187.  
*John of Downwithie*, the, 236.  
 Johnson, Alderman, 94 (2); Charles, 22; Elizabeth, 40; James, Bishop of Gloucester, 115; Mary, 33; Robert, 33; Thomas, 2, 22, 33; "Widow," 102; William, 2, 22 (2), 40.  
 Jolif, William, 175 (2); Johanna, his wife, 175 (3).  
 Joncok, Andrew, 238.  
 Jones, Edward, 3; Richard, 16; William, 47.  
 Jones *alias* Holmden, Jane, 14.  
 Jordaine, William, 13.  
 Jordan, David, 44; Henry, 47; Jane, 44; John, 263 (2); Rose, 47; William, 106 (3); *and see* Bishop.  
 Jordane *alias* Luce, Elizabeth, 10.  
 Jordan, Margaret, 10.  
 Jorwood, Alexand., 237.  
 Joseph, Robert, 30.  
 Joy *alias* Stacy, Lucy, 17.  
 Joyce, Philipps, 10; Robert, 10.  
 Joye, Geoffrey, 181 (2).  
 Jud, Ralph, 175; Thomas, 175 (2).  
 Judd, Sir Andrew, 76, 82, 84, 96; Alice, his da., 76; Mary, 30; Thomas, 30.  
 Juger, John, 40; William, 40.  
 Jumièges, 277.  
 Karl, Patricius de, 67, 68.  
 Katherine of Arragon, Queen of England, 61, 229.  
 Keble, Henry, 12; John, 34; Solomon, 12; Susan, 34; William, 21.  
 Keble *alias* Wickham, Mary, 21.  
 Kedwall, John, 22.  
 Kedward, John, 21 (2).  
 Keeler, —, 227.  
 Keleshill, Gilbert de, 260 (2).  
 Kelleseye, Robert de, 179 (3), 180.  
 Kemesinge, Richard de, 259 (4).  
 Kempe, Mr., 160 (2); Dame Dorothy, 3; Sir Thomas, 3, 19; Sir William, 238.  
 Kemsall, Ellen, 27.  
 Kemsing, 70, 258 (3), 259 (4), 260, 263; Church, 261 (2), 262, 264 (2), 271; Glebe House at, 273; Manor, 262; Seal separated from, 269, 274.  
 Kemsing with Seal, 271; Highways of, 266; Living of, 258-275; Parishioners of, 266; Rectory of, 268; last Rector of, 263; *Valor Ecclesiasticus*, 267; transferred from Diocese of Rochester to that of Canterbury, 274.  
 Ken, le, Laurence, 183 (4); Gunnora, his wife, 183 (2); Richard, 183; William, 183 (2); Mariota, his wife, 183 (3).  
 Kendall, Mary, 40; Nicholas, 40; Robert, 10; Susan, 10.  
 Kenewy, Alice, 168, 169 (4), 179 (2); John, 168, 169, 179 (3); Margeria, 179 (3); William, 178.  
 Kenewye, Joan, 161 (2); William, 161 (2).  
 Kennard, Azariah, 24; Katherine, 24.  
 Kennett, Mr. E., 257.  
 Kennington, 44.  
 Kensington, 81; South, xliii.  
 Kent, xlv, 9, 16, 37, 38, 39, 47, 51, 58, 59 (3), 60, 62, 74, 98, 101, 120, 192, 217, 218 (2), 260, 262, 302; Commission of the Peace for, 58; Commission as to concealed lands in, 198; Deputy Lieutenant of, 80; Sheriff of, 233; Weald of, 73.  
*Kent, Church Bells of*, by Stahlschmidt, 262; *Fines*, 4-7 Edward III., 161-186; *Illustrations of*, British Museum (Add. MSS.), 251; *Perambulation of*, by Lambarde, 229.

- Kent, Dionise, 2; Henry, 2.  
*Kentish Administrations*, 1604-1649,  
 edited by Leland L. Duncan, F.S.A.,  
 1-48; *Benefices, Early Presentations*  
 to, by Rev. T. S. Frampton, M.A.,  
 64-70.  
 Kenward, Francis, 47.  
 Kenyntone, 173.  
 Kepell (Kebell), Alexander (Sandr.),  
 157, 159 (2).  
 Kerbroke, Rodelandus, 263 (3).  
 Kerlie, John, 19; Thomas, 19.  
 Kersbrok', Thomas de, 166 (2).  
 Ketham, William, 44 (2).  
 Kettell, John, 5; Judith, 5.  
 Kettle, Ann, 37; John, 2; Robert, 2,  
 36.  
 Kettle *alias* Villyers, Barbara, 2.  
 Keys, Richard, Esq., 228 (2), 230, 233  
 (2), 246 (2), 247, 248 (6), 249 (5),  
 250.  
 Kibbett, Thomas, 17.  
 Kidden, Edward, 32.  
 Kidder, Thomas, 34.  
 Kightly, Sir Valentine, 88.  
 Kilbrew, 80.  
 Kilmore, Ireland, 262 (2).  
 Kilroan, 80.  
 Kilthorpe in Rutland, 61.  
 King, Alexander, 76; Elizabeth, his  
 wife, 76; John, 2; Phebe, 2; *and see*  
*Goldock*.  
 Kinge, Alice, 7; Anna, 26; Arnold, 7;  
 Catherine, 9; Edward, 9; George,  
 26; Henry, 7, 16; Jane, 15, 21;  
 Joan, 16; John, 15; Mary, 15, 21;  
 Nicholas, 3, 7; Rebecca, 21; Robert,  
 15, 21, 22; William, 7; *and see*  
*Everest*.  
 Kingesdon, Kyndesdowne, *see* Kings-  
 down.  
 Kingeston, 68.  
 Kingstone, Dio. of Hereford, 261.  
 Kingham, Henry, 47; Joseph, 47.  
 Kingsdown, 54 (5), 55, 56, 58, 61 (2),  
 173.  
 Kingsdown cum Maplescomb, 192.  
 Kingsey, John, 40.  
 Kingsnothe, 5.  
 Kingston, 6.  
 Kintbury Eaton (Berks), 58.  
 Kippington, 78.  
 Kippes, Joan, 28; John, 28; Stephen,  
 28; Susan, 28; Thomas, 28; Wil-  
 liam, 269.  
 Kirby, John, 21.  
 Kirkham, John, 22; Thomas, 22.  
 Kirton, John, 25; William, 25.  
 Kirtons (Bedford), 79.  
 Kite, John, 40.  
 Kittham, John, 47; William, 47.  
 Knatchbull, John, Esq., 78.  
 Knevit, Thomas, 79.  
 Knight, —, 225; Anne, 36; Elizabeth,  
 44; Joan, 24, 44; John, 6, 44;  
 Margaret, 19; Mary, 47; Richard,  
 44; Thomas, 6; Ursula, 6; Walter,  
 19, 47; William, 237; *and see*  
*Flinder*.  
 Knipe, James, 23; *and see* Page.  
 Knockholt, 17, 19, 31.  
 Knole, 293.  
 Knole, Rt. Hon. Baron Sackville of,  
 275; Lord of the Manor of, 275.  
 Knolle, Alex. de la, 68.  
 Knolton', 168, 182.  
 Knott, Richard, 107, 108.  
 Knowe, Margaret, 11; Roger, 11.  
 Knowles, Agnes, 20; Henry, 20;  
 James, 20; Richard, 20; Thomas, 2.  
 Knowlton, 116.  
 Kon, Serjeant, *see* Acon, Thomas.  
 Kydde, John, 302.  
 Kymberlee, Thomas, 106.  
 Kynge, Ellen, 24; Jane, 25; Robert,  
 24; *and see* Goldock.  
 Kyngesfelde, de, Matilda, 163 (3);  
 Peter, 163 (2).  
 Kyrkbye, William, 109.  
 Kysingbir', N. de, 104 (2).  
 Kytely, John, 22.  
 Ladde, Stephen, 238.  
 Ladmore, Joan, 47; John, 47.  
 Lainham, 42.  
 Lake, John, 36, 47; Thomas, 47.  
 Lake *alias* Cosen, Marian, 36.  
 Lamb, Charles, B.A., 193 (2); Cle-  
 mencia, 167 (3); John, 167 (2).  
 Lambarde, *Perambulation of Kent*, 229.  
 Lambe, Christopher, 32; Dorothy, 32;  
 Mary, 32; Thomas, 32.  
 Lambeth, *see* Lambeth.  
 Lamberhurst, 3, 8, 14, 16, 18, 30.  
 Lambert, Anna, 35; Cassandra, 169  
 (3); Edward, 47; Elizabeth, 40;  
 Joan, 47; John, 169 (2), 246, 247;  
 Peter, 169 (2); William, 35.  
 Lambeth, 15, 45, 68, 156, 162, 276,  
 302; Bishop of Rochester's Resi-  
 dence at, 290; Palace Library, 64,  
 104, 113, 115, 116; Wharton's MS.  
 Collections for his *Anglia Sacra* in,  
 281; Lollard's Tower, 291.  
 Lame, Robert, 209, 210.  
 Lamham, 48.  
 Lamheth, *see* Lambeth.  
 Laming, Mr. Christopher, 102.  
 Lamparde, Henry, 3; John, 3.  
 Lamprier, John, 19.

- Lancaster, Duchy of, 78.  
 Lancaster and Leicester, Thomas, Earl of, Lord Steward of England, 288.  
 Lance, John, 20.  
 Lance *alias* Walter, Susan, 20.  
 Lane, Anne, 7; Ellen, 37; Hestor, 37; James, 37; Jane, 9; Mary, 37; Richard, 9; Thomas, 7, 37 (3); *and see* Stephenson.  
 Langbourn, 76.  
 Langb'rd, Elizabeth, 43.  
 Langdon, East, 236; West, 28.  
 Langeb[er]ge, Phil. de, 66.  
 Langedon', Roger de, 168 (2).  
 Langele, William de, 168 (2), 178, 182 (3); Cristina, his wife, 168 (2), 182 (2).  
 Langley, 41.  
 Langston, Francis, 42; John, 38, 42.  
 Lanier, Clement, 15; Innocent, 15.  
 Lansell, Severania, 43.  
 Lant, Edward, 17.  
 Lapyn, Robert, 181 (3); William, 183.  
 Larget, John, of Chalons, 80; Anne Elizabeth, his da., 80.  
 Larkin, Hester, 33; Thomas, 33.  
 Larkyn, Juliana, 10; William, 10.  
 Lascyngham, John, 300, 302.  
 Lashe, *see* Andrew.  
 Latten, Edmund, 20.  
 Lauderdale, Charles, Earl of, 114.  
 Launston, *see* Haneketon.  
 Laurence, Sergeant of Sandwich, 225.  
 Laver Parva, Essex, 193.  
 Lawrence, Abraham, 33; Anne, 21; Edmund, 21; Mary, 34; William, 34.  
 Laynham, 44.  
 Laysdowne, Sheppey, 38.  
 Layton, Anne, 77.  
 Lea, Sir Richard, Knt., 85.  
 Leadbeter, Emanuel, 16; Mary, 16.  
 Leadenhall Street, 89.  
 Leaver, Richard, 7.  
 Ledes, 178.  
 Lee, *see* Leigh.  
 Lee, Alexander, 30; Anna, 26; Anne, 23; Deborah, 31; Rev. E. H., xliii; John, 23, 26; Richard, 19, 37; *and see* Newman *and* Bunnion.  
 Leech, Samuel, 13; Thomas, 13.  
 Leeds, 138, 139, 166; Castle, 19, 21, 78 (2); Church, 78; Prior and Convent of, 187.  
 Leedes, William, 22; *and see* Bromfield.  
 Leeke (Leke), James, 217 (3); Katherine, his wife, 217 (2).  
 Leghe, la, 185.  
 Leghe, de, Ann, 169 (2); William, 169 (5).  
 Leghton, de, Walter, 162 (7).  
 Leicester, Earl of, *see* Sidney.  
 Leigh, 3, 6, 11, 18, 38, 41, 44, 47, 268 (2).  
 Leigh next Tonbridge, 3, 35.  
 Leigh, Egerton, 115 (3); Rev. Thomas, 115.  
 Leighton, William, Secretary of East India Company, 90.  
 Leland, 288, 290, 297, 301.  
 Leneham, 21, 39.  
 Lennox Castle, 81.  
 Lennox, John Kincaid, 81; Margaret, 81.  
 Lenox, Duke of, 94.  
 Lenthall, John, 33; Philip, 33.  
 Lenthe, Anthony, 7; John, 7, 8 (2).  
 Lenton Abbey, 56.  
 Lesnes, 177, 181 (2); Abbot of, Richard, 187.  
 Lesser Stour, 49.  
 Lester, *see* Chapman.  
 Lester and Pack, Messrs., of London, 272.  
 Leston, Margery, 3; William, 3.  
 Lethieullier, Sir John, 78.  
 Leuesham, *see* Lewisham.  
 Leveson, Sir John, 9 (2).  
 Leveson-Gower, Mr., xlv.  
 Levett *alias* Brooker, Catherine, 14.  
 Levison, Sir John, 59.  
 Lewes, 68.  
 Lewes, Elizabeth, 28; Geoffrey de, 105 (2); William, 28.  
 Lewis, Rev. S. S., 285, 286; Thomas, 32; *and see* Hames.  
 Lewisham, 2, 13, 15, 16, 17, 19, 21, 26, 34 (3), 35, 59, 101, 172, 185.  
 Lewkenor, Anthony, Esq., 198.  
 Lewknor, Dame Joan, 37.  
 Lewyn, Anna, 2; Anne, 1, 2; Catherine, 2; John, 1, 2; Judith, 2; Justinian, 2.  
 Leybourne, 140, 146, 162.  
 Leybourn', Henry de, 173 (2).  
 Leycroft, Robert, 46.  
 Leysdon', 179.  
 Lid, Lidd, *see* Lydd.  
 Lidging, 4, 10.  
 Light, Mary, 15; William, 15.  
 Lightfoot, John, 32; Thomas, 32.  
 Lilford, Thomas, 110 (3), 111 (2).  
 Lillengestan, Milo de, 69, 104 (2).  
 Lilly, Alice, 34; John, 34.  
 Lime Street, 90.  
 Lince *alias* Spranger, Mary, 34.  
 Lincksteed, 32.  
 Lincoln, Bishop of, *see* Grosstête;



- Meeting of Archaeological Institute at, 144.  
 Lincoln, Earl of (1609), 92.  
 Lincoln, Laurencius de, 69; William, M.A., 265.  
 Lindestede, 179.  
 Linstead, 81.  
 Lisle, Lord Commissioner, 217; Viscount, *see* Sidney, Robert.  
 Lisney, Anne, 20; John, 20, 21; Thomas, 21.  
 Litelman, Richard, 263.  
 Little, William, 12.  
 Littlebourne next Canterbury, 166.  
 Liverpool, xliii.  
 Livett, Rev. Grevile M., xl (4), xli, xlii, xliii; *Early-Norman Churches in and near the Medway Valley*, 137-154.  
 Llandaff, Bp. of, 262 (2).  
 Lloid, Griffiths, 28; Richard, 28.  
 Lloyd, Francis, M.A., 194; Dr. John, Canon of Windsor, 78; Elizabeth, his da., 78.  
 Lloyd ap Richard, John, 28.  
 Locke, Mary, 25; Thomas, 25.  
 Loe, William, 8.  
 London, 4, 5, 9 (3), 12, 14, 17, 23, 31, 33, 35, 56, 57, 62, 76, 80 (2), 81, 82 (3), 84, 88, 89, 91, 92, 101, 102, 131, 133, 179, 184, 185 (3), 186, 192, 217, 218 (2), 232 (3), 237, 239, 241 (2), 243 (7), 245, 246 (3), 247, 248 (2), 249 (5), 262, 267, 271, 272 (2), 275; Bishops of, 68, 83, 116, 276; *and see* Grauesende, Stephen de; Segrave, Gilbert de; *and* Wengham, Henry de; Diocese of, 263; Friday St., Parish of St. Matthew, 200; Grosvenor Place, xxxvii; Lime St., 77; Expedition against Pirates, 99; Port of, 92; St. Augustine's, 100; St. Bartholomew the Great, 21; St. Bartholomew the Less, 267; St. Bride's, 58, 218; St. Dionis Backchurch, 100, 111, 272; St. Faith, 297; St. Lawrence, Jewry, 276; St. Martin's, Dean of, 68; St. Martin's in the Fields, 80; St. Pancras, 186; St. Paul's, 278, 297; St. Thomas Apostle, 58 (3); Sufferers by Fire, 217; The Tower, 61, 83, 153.  
 London, John, 15; Richard, 15; Richard de, 187.  
 Long, Richard, 57.  
 Longbridge, Hundred of, 236, 237.  
 Longe, Alice, 24; William, 27.  
 Longport, Hundred of, 240.  
 Long's Corner, 58.  
 Longstone, Anna, 16; Thomas, 16.  
 Loose, 27, 32, 45.  
 Looze, *see* Loose.  
 Lord *alias* Naunton, Mary, 25; Robert, 25.  
 Loriman, Margaret, 44; Martin, 44.  
 Lorkin, Susan, 44; Thomas, 44.  
 Lossenhamme, 161.  
 Lone, John, 186 (4); Johanna, his wife, 186 (3).  
 Loveday, Anthony, 24.  
 Loveit, Richard, 57.  
 Lovelace, Mr., 58, 59, 63; Mrs., 57; Adrian, 56; Agnes, 61; Alice, 55-61; Anne, 58; Captain, 58; Edward, 61; Elizabeth, 58-61; Francis, 63; Goldwell, 63; Henry, 61-63; "Byrd of Chipstead," his sister, 61; Ingle, 63 (2); Jane, 60; John, 54-63; of Bethersden, 63; Pedigree of, 63; John, of Kingsdown, 56, 58, 61, 63; Katherine, 54-63; Lancelot, 61 (2), 63 (2); Lancelot, of Gray's Inn, 62 (3); Mary, his wife, 62 (2); Laura, 54; Leonard, 59-63; Mabel, 57, 58; Margaret, 59, 61, 63; Margery, 61; Mary, 55, 57 (2), 61; Richard, 54 (2), 56, 59 (4), 60 (4), 61 (3), 62 (4); Mercer of London, 54; of Kingsdown, 60, 63; of London, Kingsdown, and Sittingbourne, 63; the Poet, 58, 63; Sir Richard, 55 (2); Marshal of Calais, 54, 56 (6), 63; Robert, of Bethersden, 63; Thomas, 57, 58, 61-63; Thomas, of Kingsdown, 62, 63; Thomasina, 54; William, 54-58, 63; of Bethersden, 55 (2), 56, 63; of Bethersden and Canterbury, Serjeant at Law, 56 (4), 57 (6), 61, 63; of Canterbury, 63 (2); of Faversham, 55; of Faversham and Bethersden, 63; of Kingsdown, 55; of Kingsdown and Queenhithe, 54; of London, 63; of London and Kingsdown, 63; of Merton, 54; Sir William, 57 (2), 58 (3); of Bethersden and Canterbury, 63; of Woolwich, 63.  
 Lovelace, Canterbury family of, 61, 62 (2).  
 Lovelace and Eynsham, Arms of, 55-6.  
 Lovelace, *Kentish Family of, No. II.*, by Rev. A. J. Pearman, M.A., 54-63.  
 Lovelace Place, 56, 58.  
 Lovelas, Loveless, *see* Lovelace.  
 Lovell, Edward, 47; Theodore, 47.  
 Lovell *alias* Milner, Anne, 12.  
 Lowe, Richard, 40; Sir Thomas, 96.  
 Lucas, capellanus, 66.  
 Luce, John, 10; *and see* Jordane.  
 Lucke, Thomas, 31.

- Luckine, George, 31; *and see* Findall.  
 Luda, Margaret de, 164 (2); Robert de, 164 (2); Thomas de, 164 (3).  
 Luddenham, 33.  
 Luddesdown, 29, 74; Church, 194, 216; Rector of, 194.  
 Ludenham, 186.  
 Ludgate, 83.  
 Ludnam, *see* Luddenham.  
 Luffe, Beatrice, 5; William, 5.  
 Lull, Emiline, 44; Joan, 44.  
 Lullingstone, Lullington, 25 (2).  
 Lunne, Joan, 47; William, 47.  
 Lupo, Lydia, 12.  
 Lushyngton, John, 238.  
 Luther, Richard, 2.  
 Luttenden, Anne, 14, 20 (2); Anthony, 20; Edward, 20; Henry, 14, 20.  
 "Lyckwood Oke in Ovyngstone Wood," 238.  
 Lydd, 2, 14, 40, 41, 43, 47, 48, 158, 240.  
 Lydden Hill, 133.  
 Lye, 44.  
 Lyell's *Principles of Geology*, 138.  
 Lyghe, 219.  
 Lygon, John, 76.  
 Lyme St., London, 100.  
 Lyminge, 40, 70, 238; Park, 236.  
 Lymne, 128, 133.  
 Lynchefore, 164.  
 Lyndestede, 173, 181.  
 Lyne, Anne, 38 (2).  
 Lyneham, Oxon, 200.  
 Lynfield, 13.  
 Lynford, William, 79; Ann, his da., 79.  
 Lyngesfelde, Peter de, 180 (2).  
 Lynsted, Robert, Master-Mason, 235, 246, 247.  
 Lynton, 10, 25, 164.  
 Lyon, *History of Dover*, 234.  
 Lyons, John, 26; Nicholas, 26; Susan, 26.  
  
 Mabbe, Anne, 47; Ralph, 47.  
 Mabsden, Margaret, 20; Thomas, 20.  
 Mabsdon, Edward, 21; Elizabeth, 21.  
 Macklingon, Hugh, 3.  
 Madox, Benjamin, 44; Howard, 44.  
 Maer *alias* Rogers, Jane, 40.  
 Magellan, Straits of, 90.  
 Magewyn, Anne, 23; John, 23.  
 Maghefeld, Elizabeth, 181 (2); Isabella, 181 (3); John, 169 (2); John de, 181 (3).  
 Maidenestan, *see* Maidstone.  
 Maidenestan, Osbertus de, 68.  
 Maidstone, xxxvii, 5, 6, 7 (2), 8 (2), 9 (2), 10 (2), 12, 13, 17, 19, 20, 26, 27, 28, 29, 31, 32, 33, 36 (2), 38, 40, 41, 42 (3), 45 (3), 48, 65, 67, 162, 164, 165 (2), 167 (3), 168 (4), 172, 175 (3), 176, 178, 217, 290; All Saints, 192, 290; Archaeological Society's Collections at, xxxvii, xxxviii (2); Rooms, xli; Archdeacon of, xxxvii, xli; Church, 280, 290, 293; Library, xxxviii (2); Museum, xli; Larking MSS. in Museum, 261.  
 Makalan, Thomas, 106.  
 Makenhade, Peter de, 181; William, 181 (4).  
 Makyn, Richard, 23.  
 Malcomb, T. P. (Author of *London*), 90 (2).  
 Mallet, John, 10; Thomas, 10.  
 Malling, 11, 65; Abbey, xliii, 214; Dean of, 264, 265; Deanery of, transferred from Diocese of Rochester to that of Canterbury, 274.  
 Malling, East, 2, 4 (2), 18 (2), 24, 28, 37, 42 (2), 43, 44 (2), 65, 138, 143, 152 (3), 170, 193.  
 Malling Town, 214, 268.  
 Malling, West, 11, 12, 31, 139, 143, 152, 174, 194; St. Leonard's Tower at, 143, 148, 152.  
 Malton, Andrew, 189.  
 Malyce, Richard, smith, 240.  
 Man, Bartholomew, 10; Edward, 14; Isabella, 14; John, 10.  
 Manchester, Bishop of, 119.  
 Maninge, Elizabeth, 20; George, 20.  
 Mankyn, John, 189.  
 Mann, Susanna, 28.  
 Manninge, Elizabeth, 32; Jeremiah, 32.  
 Manwood, Chief Baron, 57; Sir Peter, 268; Sir Roger, Knt., 199.  
 Manyng, Bartholomew, 14; Mary, 14.  
 Maplescomb, 54, 61, 192.  
 Maplesden, Mr., 196 (2); Family, 196; Elizabeth, 47; George, 48; Mary, 47; Peter, 47; Richard, 18; Robert, 47 (2).  
 Marays, John, 169 (2).  
 Marberer, Benedicta, 168 (2); John, 168 (4).  
 Marble, John, 238.  
 Marche, Thomas, 265 (2).  
 Marcoll, John, 236.  
 Marcy, Thomas, 18.  
 Marden, 7 (2), 8, 13, 18, 33, 39, 43, 44, 45.  
 M'den, Adrian, 157, 158 (2), 160.  
 Marescallus, Gileb[ertus], 66.  
 Margate, 37, 115; St. John's, 115, 193.  
 Margett, *see* Margate.  
 Marisco, Adam de, 259.  
 Markes, John, 166 (3); Matilda, 166 (2); Simon, 166 (2).

- Markewick, Mary, 47; Thomas, 47.  
 Marlen, Francis, 24; Susan, 24.  
 Marler, Edward, 3.  
 Marriott *alias* Codd, Martha, 42.  
 Marsh, Ann, 47; Peter, 47.  
 Marshalsea, the, 90.  
 Marston, Elizabeth, 44; Francis, 44.  
 Marten, "Master," 269 (3); Anne, 8;  
     George, 6; Joan, 8, 44; John, 41,  
     44; Judith, 17; Margaret, 8; Mary,  
     6; Richard, 17; Thomas, 15; Wal-  
     ter, 41; *and see* Thurston.  
 Martin, Edmund, 40.  
 Martyn, Robert, 40.  
 Mary, Queen of England, 84, 110, 191,  
     201, 268 (3).  
 Maryns, Roger de, 186 (2); Thomas  
     de, 186; Matilda, his wife, 186 (5).  
 Mason, *see* Whary.  
 Master, Robert, 13.  
 Masters, Henry, 30; Thomas, 30.  
 Mathew, William, 263.  
 Mathewes, Henry, 40.  
 Matlock, Derbyshire, 137.  
 Matson, —, 226, 227; Christopher, 15;  
     J., 227 (2); Lydia, 15.  
 Mauggerfield, Glo'ster, 77.  
 Maunder or Mander, Thomas, M.A.,  
     113, 114 (2); Anne, his wife, 114.  
 Maundy, Henry, 25; Levie, 25.  
 Maunsel, Joh's le, 67.  
 Maurice, *see* Pointz.  
 Mawle, Duke, 29.  
 Mawling, *see* Mallng.  
 May, Henry, 23; Phillipp, 23; Regi-  
     nald, 5; Thomas, 18; Walter, 18.  
 Maycott, Sir Cavalier, 30.  
 "Mayden's Way" (Newchurch), 238.  
 Maydenstan', Ralph de, baker, 178 (4);  
     Johanna, his wife, 178 (3).  
 Maydenestane, *see* Maidstone.  
 Maydman, *see* Dorley.  
 Mayer, Edward, 40.  
 Mayfield, 214.  
 Maylin, Edward, 44; Elizabeth, 44.  
 Maynard, Daniel, 11; *and see* Coker.  
 Mayne, John, 25; Lucy, 25.  
 Meadows, Joseph, 98.  
 Meany, Richard, 261 (3).  
 Mears, T., of London, 116.  
 Medders, Joseph, 97.  
 Medhopp, Henry, 28; John, 28.  
 Medhurst, Agnes, 28; Alice, 12;  
     Daniel, 28; Edward, 4; Jane, 4;  
     Reginald, 12.  
 Medilton, James, 107.  
 Mediterranean, 81.  
 Medley, Mary, 32; Richard, 32;  
     Thomas, 32 (2), 246.  
 Medway, the, xlii, 143.  
*Medway Valley, Early - Norman,*  
*Churches in and near the*, by Rev.  
     Greville M. Livett, 137-154.  
 Melbourne, Derby, 150.  
 Melwore, John le, 167 (2).  
 Mell, Davies, 33; Leonard, 33.  
 Mennes, Frances, 12; Matthew, 12.  
 Menstre, Sheppey, 162, 179.  
 Meopham, 4 (2), 14, 18, 21, 26, 30, 33,  
     36, 43, 44.  
 Mephani, *see* Meopham.  
 Merati, Book by, 285.  
 Mercer, Robert, 13; Mr. Samuel, xliv.  
 Merchant Adventurers, 82, 83, 85,  
     96; of London, 89.  
 Merchants of London trading with E.  
     Indies, Governors and Committee of,  
     102.  
 Merden, *see* Marden.  
 Merdenne, 182.  
 Meredith, Anne, 8; William, 8.  
 Mereworth, 7, 9, 13, 191, 213, 264.  
 Mereworth', John de, 182 (2); Mar-  
     geria, his wife, 182 (3).  
 Mericke, John, 88 (2).  
 Merriam, Henry, 47; Judith, 47.  
 Merrick, *see* Meyric.  
 Merry *alias* Richman, Sarah, 41.  
 Mersh, Elizabeth, 40; Stephen, 40.  
 Mersham Hatch, 36.  
 Merstham, 67, 260.  
 Merston', 180.  
 Mervyn, Henry, Esq., 198.  
 Messenger, John, 33; Rev. John, 33.  
 Messingham, Awdrie, 40; Richard, 40.  
 Metecalf, Nicholas, 265.  
 Meyric, Sir John, 89 (3).  
 Michell, Anne, 10.  
 Micklethwaite, Mr. J. T., 148, 149,  
     150, 154; on *The Growth of English*  
     *Parish Churches*, 144.  
 Mico, Samuel, 34.  
 Middele, 178.  
 Middleton, 165.  
 Middeltone, William de, 187.  
 Middlesex, 82, 217, 218 (3); Arch-  
     deacon of (Hen. de Wengham), 68.  
 Middleton, Anne, 38; Eliabzeth, 4;  
     Gregory, 33; Henry, 38; John, 34;  
     Nicholas, 4; Robert, 84; Thomas,  
     28, 30 (2); William, 33, 34.  
 Middylton' (Milton), 189.  
 Midep', 69.  
 Middleton, Anne, 42; Henry, 42.  
 Mildele, 69.  
 Mildmay, Sir Henry, 94; Walter, 250.  
 Miles, Ann, 36; John, 36, 47;  
     Nicholas, 47; William, 47.  
 Miller, Gregory, 4; Mary, 4; Peter,  
     25; Randal, 25.

- Miller *alias* Oliver, Jane, 14.  
 Milles, Edward, 41.  
 Milles *alias* St. Nicholas, Elizabeth, 41.  
 Mills, Charles Henry, 275; Charles William, 275; Edward, 48; Elizabeth, 48; Mary, 48; Michael, 37; Samuel, 47.  
 Mills *alias* Hayward, Mary, 37.  
 Milner, Olive, 12; *and see* Lovell.  
 Milstead, 10, 65, 68 (3), 170.  
 Milton, 30 (2), 31, 46, 194.  
 Milton by Gravesend, 4, 14, 15, 18, 21, 24, 26, 30, 34.  
 Milton next Sittingbourne, 2, 5, 27.  
 Milton, Maria, 30; Thomas, 30 (2).  
 Milward, John, 37; Rev. Matthew, 37.  
 Minchen, William, 47.  
 Minster, Shepey, 115.  
 Mint, the, 90.  
 Minter, Mr., 50.  
 Mogier, Thomas, 268.  
 Moise, Joseph, 7.  
 Molland, —, 225.  
 Molyneux, Sir John, of Notts, 59.  
 Monford, Henry, 24.  
 Mone, Guido, 262.  
 Monekeston, 67.  
 Mongeham, Great, 112; Little, 114.  
 Mongeham, Andrew, 237.  
 Monger, John, 199.  
 Moninges, Frances, 59.  
 Monins, John, 116.  
 Mouke, Francis, 60; Jane, 60 (3).  
 Monks Horton, 10.  
 Monkton, 165.  
 Monox, Edward, 17; Elizabeth, 17; Roger, 17; Thomas, 17.  
 Montargis in Picardy, Dominican Convent of, 259.  
 Monte Acuto, William de, 172 (2); Katherine, his wife, 172 (2).  
 Montfort, Simon de, 68, 258, 259; Eleanor, his wife, 258 (2), 259 (3); *her Household Roll*, 259.  
 Moody, Edward, 11.  
 Moore, Elizabeth, 10; Jane, 28; John, 10; Robert, 34.  
 More, Hunting, 17.  
 Moraunt, Johanna, 163 (4); William, 163 (5); 165 (3).  
 Morelake in Kent, 16.  
 Morgison, Edward, 47; *and see* Younge.  
 Morlande *alias* Atwood, Margaret, 12.  
 Morley, Rev. Geo., M.A., 275.  
 Morris, John, 157 (2), 159.  
 Morrice, John, 28; Mary, 28.  
 Morris, Henry, 28; John, 39; Rev. J., F.S.A., 283; Richard, 28; Thomas, 28.  
 Mortimer, 131.  
 Mortimer, Elenor, 273.  
 Mortlake, 299.  
 Mortuarin, Lands not to be put to, 198.  
 Morton, Lady Ann, 33; George, 33; John, 241.  
 Mortuo Mari, II. de (Offic. Cant. Archiep'i), 68 (6); (Archid. Cant.), 69 (1+).  
 Mortymer, John (Cade), 219.  
 Mortymer, le, Alice, 162 (2); Robert, 162.  
 Moscovia, Great Duke of, 99.  
 Moscow, 88.  
 Moseley, Sir Nicholas, Lord Mayor, 82.  
 Mosse, John, 10; *and see* Filmer.  
 Mostock Wood, 237.  
 Motterum, Adam de, 262.  
 Moulton, Deborah, 35; Robert, 35.  
 Mount Hazel, co. Galway, 81.  
 Mounte, John, 174 (2); Margeria, his wife, 174 (3).  
 Mounticleare, Benden, 34; Mary, 34.  
 Mownslowe, William, 200.  
 Mowys, Richard, 261 (3).  
 Moygallon Castle, Cork, 80.  
 Moyse, Alice, 6; Andrew, 6.  
 Moyses, John, 4; Rose, 4.  
 Mucking, Essex, 4.  
 Multon, Ric., Canon, 302.  
 Mummery, Thomas, 114.  
 Mun, Joan, 37; *see* Day and Wilcox.  
 Munchelsea, 2.  
 Munday, Moses, 47.  
 Mundy, Edward, M.A., 111 (3).  
 Munn, Elizabeth, 28; Richard, 28; *and see* Russell.  
 Munne, Anne, 47; Richard, 47.  
 Muntgom[er]y, Petrus de, 67.  
 Manus *alias* Thorne, Philippa, 44.  
 Murky, *see* Wilton.  
 Murston, 10, 115 (4).  
 Muscovia, 89; Company, 84-91, 96, 102; Governor of, 102; Consuls and Assistants of, 102.  
 Muscovye, Emperor of, 85 (2).  
 "Muskoo" (Russia), 88.  
 Mustre Oke, 266.  
 Mynge, John, 3; Judith, 3.  
 Myrian, John, 7; William, 7.  
 Nacolt (Knockholt), 237.  
 Nairne, Mr., 226.  
 Naplested, 9.  
 Napleton, Dorothy, 44; Joseph, 44.  
 Narve, the, 87 (3), 88.  
 Nash, Grizill, 44; John, 44.  
 Neale, Anne, 37; Martin, 24; Robert, 37; William, 30, 113.  
 Neketon, Rad. de, 67.



- Nether Hardres, 164.  
 Netherlands, the, 84.  
 Nethersole, 40.  
 Nethersole, Edward, 4; Frances, 40;  
 Johan, 55; John, 55; Robert, 238  
 (2).  
 Nettleston, 3 (2), 69, 70, 78, 79.  
 Netter, Elizabeth, 32; Richard, 23,  
 24; William, 32; Woollet, 23, 24.  
 Neuchirch, *see* Newchurch.  
 Neve, le, 66.  
 Neville, Elizabeth, Lady, 77, 102; Sir  
 Henry, 77.  
 New England, 94.  
 New York, 80.  
 Newchurch, 17, 68 (2), 176 (2); Hun-  
 dred of, 238 (2).  
 Neweclriche, *see* Newchurch.  
 Newell, Robert, 9; Thomas, 34.  
 Newenden, Hugh, 17 (2), 20; *and see*  
 Swan.  
 Newenham, 173.  
 Newenton, 69, 169 (2), 175.  
 Newenton next Bordene, 177.  
 Newington, 34, 40, 153.  
 Newington next Sittingbourne, 116.  
 Newington, John, 15; Thomas, 15, 17  
 (2).  
 Newman *alias* Lee, Dame Sibil, 19.  
 Newnam, Edward, 26; Elizabeth, 26;  
 Henry, 26; Maria, 26; Mary, 26;  
 Thomas, 26.  
 Newnden, 13.  
 Newton (Newington), 239.  
 Newport, Abraham, 28; Captain  
 Christopher, 92 (2); Elizabeth, 28.  
 Newport, Earl of, *see* Blount.  
 Newsom, George, 28.  
 Newton, James, 17; Robert, 17.  
 Nich., nepos domini Pape, 67 (2).  
 Nicholas, *see* Hollamby.  
 Nicholas of Sowolde, the, 236.  
 Nicholles *alias* Shorte, Dorothy, 3.  
 Nicholls, John, 23.  
 Nichols, Writer of the Royal Pro-  
 gresses, 232; W. J., Esq., xxxvii.  
 Nicholson, James, 109 (2); Thomas,  
 21; William, 21.  
 Nicolin, Gregory Euannovich, 88.  
 Nicolson, Mr. George, 269; Mistress  
 Mary, 269.  
 Nightingale, Margaret, 46; Robert, 46.  
 Nightingale *alias* Foster, Mary, 15.  
 Nisbett, Rev. Nehemiah, 116 (3).  
 Nockholt, *see* Knockholt.  
 Nodeham, John, Knt., 2.  
 Nodes, John, 13; Mary, 13.  
 Nods, John, 30.  
 Noers, Ralph de, 67.  
 Nonington, 110.  
 Norborne, High Altar of, 108.  
 Nordash, Thomas, 4.  
 Nordash *alias* Northash, William, 4.  
 Norden, Edward, 13; John, 13.  
 Noreman, Gadrifidus, 69 (2).  
 Norfolk, 217.  
 Norman, William, 44.  
 Normandy, 277.  
 North, Edward, Esq., Clerk of the  
 Parliament, 208; Sir Edward, 208;  
 Elizabeth, 47; Nicholas, 47.  
 North Ash, 77, 79.  
 North Pole, 84, 88.  
 North-West Passage, 84 (2), 99.  
 Northbourne, 109, 114.  
 Northcourt, 236.  
 Northe, Thomas, Esq., 209; Edward,  
 his son, 209.  
 Northfleet, 1, 6, 8 (2), 9 (2), 13, 15,  
 16 (2), 18, 22 (2), 24, 31, 33, 38, 42  
 (2), 71, 72, 74 (2), 171, 174, 216;  
 Church, 71 (4), 72 (2), 197.  
 Northfleet, *Old Rectory at*, by George  
 M. Arnold, F.S.A., 71-75.  
 Northfolk, Richard de, 161 (2); Sarra,  
 161 (2).  
 Northwode, de, Agnes, 174 (2); John,  
 174; Matilda, 161 (3); Richard,  
 161 (2); Sir Robert, 214; Thomas,  
 173, 174 (3).  
 Norton, 178, 192.  
 Norton next Faversham, 264.  
 Norton, Henry, 36.  
 Norton *alias* White, Benjamin, 24.  
 Norwich, Dio. of, 263.  
 Norwich, George, Earl of, 80.  
 Note, James, 9; John, 9.  
 Nottingham, 56.  
 Nottingham, Lord, 83.  
 Nouo castro, Richard de, 172 (2).  
 Nowell, John, 47; Sarah, 47.  
 Nower, Daniel, 24, 32; John, 24 (2), 32.  
 Nun, Edward, 41.  
 Nunney, 249 (2).  
 Nycolson, Sir James, 109.  
 Nyghteham (Ightham), 184.  
 Oatlands, 84.  
 O'Brien, Colonel, xxxix, xlii.  
 Oddo, nepos J., Tit. S. Praxedis Presb.  
 Card., 66.  
 Odiham, 6, 259.  
 Odo, nepos J. de Columpna, 67.  
 Odyarne, Thomas, 21 (2).  
 O'Ferrell, Farroll, 3.  
 Offa, King of Mercia, 187 (2), 211.  
 Offham, Simon de, 67, 68.  
 Offham, 22 (2), 23, 24, 33, 70, 264.  
 Okebourne, John, 106 (2).  
 Okendon, Essex, 78.

- Okholte (Knockholt), 164.  
 Olantigh in Wye, 3, 292.  
 Olentighe, 19.  
 Oliver, Edward, 14; John, 26; Mary, 28; Richard, 69, 70; Thomazine, 28; *and see* Cordwell, Harte, Miller.  
 Olkumbe, 167.  
 Olyver, Alice, 265; Maryon, 267; William, 265; William, of Falke, 266; William, his son, 267.  
 Omer, Andrew, 40.  
 Omer *alias* Dixon, Martha, 40.  
 Orbinton', Dec. de, 65.  
 Ordmer, Alice, 166 (3); John, 166 (5).  
 Orgrove, 236.  
 Orpington, 16, 20, 164.  
 Orreby, Philip de, 180 (2).  
 Orwell, Elizabeth, 40; George, 9 (2); John, 36 (2); Nicholas, 40; William, 9.  
 Osborne, Edward, 7, 14; Joan, 28; John, 7, 14; Philip, 47; Robert, 7; Thomas, 28, 31, 44.  
 Osprenge, 66 (2), 67, 165 (2), 168, 169, 173, 183.  
 Ospringe next Faversham, manor of, 219.  
 Ostenhanger, 81; manor of, 80.  
 Otterden, 41.  
 Otford, 6, 7, 21, 22, 25, 32, 48, 67, 70, 181 (4), 262, 266; Park, 59, 101 (2).  
 Otham, 43, 58, 175.  
 Otterinden, 1, 2.  
 Otton, 58.  
 "Ovyngstone Wood," 238.  
 Owen, Elizabeth, 78; Hugh, 272; Thomas, 78.  
 Owre, 8.  
 Owseby, John, 21.  
 Oxenbridge, Barbara, 57; Richard, 2.  
 Oxford, 36, 38, 276, 285; John, Bishop of, 24.  
 Oxford, Colleges at:—All Souls, 155, 291, 292 (3); Christ Church, 274; Exeter, 97; Magdalen, 114, 119, 273; Queen's, 56; St. John's, 192, 276 (2); Trinity, 272; University, 115, 193, 304; Worcester, 274.  
 Oxinden, Henry, 28; Mary, 28.  
 Oxleys Wood, 237 (2).  
 Padli'm, John, 157, 158, 159, 160; Marten, 157, 158 (3), 160; Symon, 158 (2), 159 (2); William, 160.  
 Padlesworth near Snodland, 145; Church, 153; cum Dowd, 146.  
 Page, Edward, 33; Dame Ellianor, 15; George, 22; John, 30; Thomas, 33; Sir William, 15; *and see* Riggs.  
 Page *alias* Knipe, Elizabeth, 23.  
 Page *alias* Shobre, Jane, 22.  
 Pageham, Sussex, 104.  
 Paine, Agnes, 2; Edward, 2; John, 2.  
 Painter, Mildred, 36; Richard, 36.  
 Pallmer, John, master-carpenter, 239 (2), 244, 246, 247, 249.  
 Palmer, Henry, Esq., 198.  
 Palude, Gwido de la, 68 (3).  
 Pamfield Manor, Essex, 293 (2).  
 Panckhurst, Robert, 31.  
 Pandolfe's Grove, Harbaldowne, 199, 200, 201.  
 Panter, Richard, smith, 245.  
 Panton, Agnes, 37.  
 Pantry, Anna, 40; Thomas, 40.  
 Paramor, —, carpenter, 225; Henry, 12; Thomas, 12.  
 Paramore, Margaret, 24; Mary, 47.  
 Parish Clerks and Sexton of Faversham, A.D. 1506–1593, by F. F. Giraud, Town Clerk of Faversham, 203-210.  
 Parker, Edward, 40, 47; Elizabeth, 11, 26; Jane, 26; John, 17, 22, 158, 160; Lionel, 22; Margaret, 17, 22; Priscilla, 15; Richard, 26; Robert, 22, 26 (2); Sir Selwyn, 40; Susan, 17; Thomas, 11; William, 22, 35; *and see* Clinte and Poulter.  
 Parkhurst, Martha, 47; Robert, 47; Sir William, 19.  
 Parks, Arthur, 19; Elizabeth, 19.  
 Parlet, Mr., 224, 225, 226.  
 Parmestede, 164.  
 Parnell, Hester, 32; William, 32.  
 Parr, Ralph, 20.  
 Parran, Robert, S.T.B., 271 (4), 272 (2).  
 Parres, Thos., 157 (3), 158 (2), 159, 160 (2).  
 Parrett, Richard, Esq., 208.  
 Parrys, Elizabeth, 11; Peter, 11.  
 Parsons, Alice, 7; Anna, 24 (2), 27; Robert, 27; William, 7.  
 Partrich, John, 264.  
 Partridge, William, 156 (2).  
 Pashiowe, Edward, Mayor of Gravesend, 74.  
 Pashly, Thomas, 33.  
 Passemmer, Simon, 299, 302.  
 Paston Letters, 55.  
 Patmore, Ellen, 11; Ralph, 11.  
 Patrickborne, 7, 15.  
 Pattenden, Stephen, 39.  
 Pattenden *alias* Cuckoe, Ellen, 39.  
 Pattison, Catherine, 22.  
 Paul's Cross, 112; Hastings, 82.  
 Paul's Gate, Watling Street, 100.  
 Pawatan, the Great, 92.  
 Pawley *alias* Trice, Dorothy, 18.  
 Pawson, Joan, 28; John, 28.

- Payforer, John, 162 (2).  
 Pryn (Sir John Fastolf's Servant), 55.  
 Payne, George, Esq., F.S.A., xxvii, xli, xlv (5); Jane, 17; William, 17.  
 Paynter *alias* Allington, Eleanor, 25; John, 25; William, 25.  
 Pearch, George, 44.  
 Pearch *alias* Phillipps, Joane, 44.  
 Peare, Alice, 6.  
 Pearman, Rev. A. J., on the Lovelace family, 54.  
 Pears, John, 8.  
 Pearce, Mark, 28; Mary, 28.  
 Pearson, Anna, 10, 40; Bernard, 10; John, 40.  
 Pensmarsh, Sussex, 30.  
 Pecchyngg, Ralph de, 179.  
 Pecham, *see* Peckham.  
 Peckett, John, 38.  
 Peckham, 68 (4), 164; St. Michael's, 66; East, 3, 15, 28, 30, 32, 34, 35, 42 (2), 44, 264; Grent, 2, 22, 34; West, 18, 25, 34, 182.  
 Peckham, Laura, 54; Margaret, 12; Reginald, 12.  
 "Pecottsole," 264.  
 Pedley *alias* Perry, Elizabeth, 44 (2).  
 Pekeham, *see* Peckham.  
 Pekham, Peter de, 165 (2).  
 Peirce, John, 33, 35; Richard, 35; Simon, 33.  
 Peirson, Edward, 11; Hester, 11; Richard, 28; Winifred, 28.  
 Pelford, 36.  
 Pelham, Thomas, 209, 210.  
 Pelland, Thomas, 156, 159, 160.  
 Pelsant, George, 4; Thomas (of Market Bosworth), 4.  
 Pelset, John, 268.  
 Pemberton, Thomas, 29; *and see* Cooper.  
 Pemble, Stephen, 44.  
 Pembroke, Earl of, 84, 92, 258.  
 Pembury, 11, 19, 22, 24, 30, 43.  
 Pende, William de, 178 (3).  
 Penebrugge, William de, 261.  
 Penecestre, 69.  
 Penenden Heath, General Assembly at (1076), 187.  
 Pennington, Rev. Montagu, 114.  
 Penny, Alice, 7; Richard, 19; Robert, 7.  
 Penros, John, 8; Sara, 8.  
 Penshurst, 2, 3 (2), 4, 5 (2), 6 (3), 7, 14, 19 (4), 23, 29, 32, 34, 35 (2), 38, 40, 42, 48, 101, 180, 268; Manor of, 219; Place, 103.  
 Penshurst, Baron Sidney of, *see* Sidney, Robert.  
 Peny, John, 176 (3); Anabilla, his wife, 176 (2); Margaret, 166 (3); Thomas, 166 (3).  
 Peper, William, *see* Pepyr.  
 Pepper, Catherine, 16.  
 Pepyngbery, 175 (2).  
 Pepyr, William, Vicar of Shorne, 197 (2), 198 (2).  
 Pepyr's Place, Shorne, 197, 198.  
 Peraches, John de, 69.  
 Perch *alias* East, Catherine, 19.  
 Perd', Thomas, 261 (2).  
 Perkins, Elizabeth, 44.  
 Perouges, Joh. de, 70.  
 Perry, Dorothy, 44; Elizabeth, 44; *and see* Pedley.  
 Petty, Mary, 7; Robert, 7.  
 Pesendenne, William de, 182 (4); Juliana, his wife, 182 (3).  
 Pesyndenne, Robert de, 163 (2).  
 Petham, 41 (2), 173 (2).  
 Petlie, Edward, 16; Elizabeth, 16.  
 Pett, Dorothy, 14; Richard, 20.  
 Pette, de, Agnes, 181 (3); John, 165 (2), 181 (2); Margeria, 165 (3); Maurice, 165.  
 Pettenden, John, 30.  
 Petter, Elizabeth, 30; John, 30.  
 Pettus, Catherine, 34; William, 34.  
 Pettyward, Alice, 31.  
 Peuerel, Edmund, 186 (2); Johanna, his wife, 186 (4).  
 Peyntour, Edmund, 183 (2); Matilda, his wife, 183 (3).  
 Peyteyvn, Petrus le, 67; Ric., 67.  
 Peyton, Sir Tho., 113.  
 P'gate, Thomas, 249.  
 Phelippe, —, 80.  
 Philipot, *Villare Cantianum*, 229.  
 Phillipps, Elizabeth, 47; Hannah, 44; John, 28, 40; Margery, 28; Richard, 29; Thomas, 7, 27, 47; Ursula, 7; *and see* Pearch.  
 Phillips, Alice, 4; Cecilia, 9; Henry, 15; Joan, 12; Roger, 12; Thomas, 9; Walter, 4.  
 Phillipson, John, 15; Margaret, 15.  
 Philpot *alias* Cob, Anne, 12.  
 Philpot Lane, Sir Thos. Smythe's House in, 98.  
 Phipps, *see* Gunsley.  
 Phylpot, William, 264 (2); Joan, his wife, 264.  
 Phylpys, Edward, 238, 239.  
 Pickard, Frances, 33; Joseph, 33; Margaret, 33; Richard, 33.  
 Pickes, Alice, 27; Elianor, 27.  
 Pidgeon, Henry, 30; Joel, 30 (2); John, 30.  
 Pigeon, Elizabeth, 17; Jane, 47; John, 17; Robert, 47.

- Pike, Edmund, 17; Martha, 17.  
 Pilgrim Fathers, 63.  
 Pipe, John, 13.  
 "Pipe's Place," Shorne, 196 (2).  
 Piper, Edward, 40; Katherine, 47;  
     Susan, 40; Thomas, 47.  
 Pitcher, *see* Poyner.  
 Pitman, Edward, 34.  
 Pitt-Rivers, Lieut.-General, F.R.S.,  
     *Excavations in Bokerly Dyke and*  
     *Wansdyke*, xlii.  
 Pittok, John, 108.  
 Place, Thomas, 20.  
 "Plain," the, Sandgate, 251.  
 Plaister, Dorothy, 40; James, 40.  
 Platt, Maria, 5.  
 Playford, George, 9; William, 9.  
 Plesset, Will. de, 67.  
 Plomstead, *see* Plumstead.  
 Plowden, Mr., 57.  
 Pluckie, 5.  
 Plummer, Elizabeth, 47; John, 47;  
     Margaret, 47; Phebe, 47; Thomas,  
     47 (2).  
 Plumptre, Rev. Dr. F. C., 298, 304 (2).  
 Plumstead, 5, 7, 8, 10, 15 (2), 17 (2), 21,  
     23 (2), 27, 37, 43, 46, 177, 183 (2).  
 Plymouth, Mary, Countess Dowager  
     of, 274.  
 Pocahontas, Daughter of Powhattan,  
     93 (4).  
 Pocock, Joan, 15; John, 15.  
*Pocock, Robert, Life of*, by G. M.  
     Arnold, Esq., xxxvii.  
 Podio, Barthol. de, 66.  
 Pogrella, Theodore, 84.  
 Poinant, Alanus, 66.  
 Pointer, Elizabeth, 27; John, 27.  
 Pointz *alias* Maurice, Sir James, Kt.,  
     78; Mary, his wife, 78.  
 Pole, Cardinal, 268.  
 Polley, Alice, 27; Robert, 27.  
 Polton, Stephen de, 302.  
 Pomfrey, Joan, 10; Thomas, 10.  
 Pomtes [*? Pointes*], Leonard, 160.  
 Pond, Robert, 15; William, 15.  
 Pontesbury, Salop, 297.  
 Pontigny, 277.  
 Ponyng, Michael de, 173; Michael, his  
     son, 173, 174 (2).  
 Pope, Andrew, 8; Arnill, 8; Elizabeth,  
     13, 18; Dame Elizabeth, 15; George,  
     18; John, 30 (2); Laurence, 13;  
     Mary, 30; William, 30; Sir Wil-  
     liam, 15; *and see* Harding.  
 Pope *alias* Rumsey, Lydia, 37.  
 Popes, Gregory XI., 301; Gregory  
     XII., 280; Honorius III., 301;  
     Innocent III., 285 (2), 301.  
 Porchester, 259 (2).  
 Porchet, Stephen, 263 (2).  
 Port Said, 81.  
 Porter, George, 80; Lady Diana Gor-  
     ing, his wife, 80; Mary, their da.,  
     80; John, 27, 267, 271; Thomasine,  
     27.  
*Portus Lemanis*, 128, 133.  
 Postling, 236.  
 Poteman, Stephen, 171 (2); Alice, his  
     wife, 171 (3).  
 Potten, Elizabeth, 40; Surah, 40.  
 Potter, Ambrose, 4, 7; Ellen, 4; Helen,  
     7; Mary, 22; Thomas, 7; *and see*  
     Hurt.  
 Potter *alias* Rivers, Dorothy, 7.  
 P[o]uche (?), Bernard, 183 (4);  
     Johanna, his wife, 183 (2); John,  
     183 (4).  
 Poulehurst, 58.  
 Poulter, John, 2; Nicholas, 2.  
 Poulter *alias* Parker, Elizabeth, 26.  
 Poulton, 37, 236.  
 Powell, Messrs., of Whitefriars, 118;  
     C. W., Esq., J. P., xliii; Thomas, 10.  
 Powerson, Captain, 91.  
 Powhattan, Daughter of, 93 (2).  
 Powltn (Poulton), 238.  
 Pownall, Bridget, 48; John, 48.  
 Powte, Barnabe, 37; James, 37.  
 Poyner, Thomas, 40.  
 Poyner *alias* Pitcher, Anna, 40.  
 Pratt, Bridget, 3; Jeremiah, 3.  
 Prebbel, William, 185 (4); Johanna,  
     his wife, 185 (2).  
 Prend, Anne, 37 (2); Mary, 37; Wil-  
     liam, 37.  
 Prentice, John, 26.  
 Preston, 20, 49 (6), 50, 51, 52; Church,  
     49 (2), 50 (2), 51; Court, 49 (2),  
     50 (3), 52 (3), 53; Forstal, 50, 53.  
 Preston by Faversham, 212.  
 Preston near Wingham, 49-53, 162,  
     167, 176.  
 Preston, Robert de, 184 (2).  
 Prestre, Walterus le, 69.  
 Pretty, Catherine, 28; Thomas, 28.  
 Price, Agnes, 15; Edward, 13; Evan,  
     4; Mr. F. G. Hilton, 51 (3); Joan,  
     13, 22; John, 22; Ralph, 40;  
     Walter, 15.  
 Priestly, John, 33; Joseph, 33.  
 Prior, Joan, 18; John, 18; Mary, 18.  
 Promecke, Giles, 7 (2); John, 7.  
 Provoe, Hester, 40; John, 40.  
 Puckle, Rev. Canon, xxxix (2), xlii,  
     295; *Church and Fortress of Dover*  
     *Castle*, xxxvii, 138; *Ancient Fabric*  
     *of Church of St. Mary the Virgin,*  
     *Dover*, 119-128; *Vestiges of Roman*  
     *Dover*, xxxix, 128-136.



- Pudsey, Mary, 40.  
 Puleston, Leonard, 14; Roger, 14.  
 Pullin, Henry, 40.  
 Pullinger, John, 7 (2); Susan, 7.  
 Pumfret, Thomas, 9.  
 Pumfret *alias* Cornell, Sara, 9.  
 Punccheon, Thomas, 23 (2).  
 Punnet, Catherine, 24.  
 Purbeck marble, 283, 292.  
 Purchin, Mildred, 5; Thomas, 5 (2).  
 Purton, Dio. of Salisbury, 272.  
 Putteneve, John, 189.  
 Pyard, Edward, 39.  
 Pyerce, Richard, 209, 210.  
 Pyle, Alice, 13; John, 13.  
 Pym, Stephen, 20; William, 20.  
 Pymble, Stephen, 6; William, 6.  
 Pyner, John, 25.  
 Pyner *alias* Wilson, Cicily, 25.  
 Pynke, Thomas, 173 (2), 178 (2).  
 Pypel, Cecilia, 173 (3); John, 173 (3); William, 173 (2).  
 Pyttock, Nicholas, 108; Thomas, 109.  
 Queenborough, 47.  
 Queenhithe, 54, 83.  
 Quested, Ada, 34; Tobias, 34.  
 Quinborough, *see* Queenborough.  
 Quintyne, Millicent, 30; Richard, 30.  
 Quittenden, John, 36.  
 Rabbet, Agnes, 8; Thomas, 8.  
 Racolue, 68 (2).  
 Radcliffe, Middlesex, 79.  
 Radford, Thomas, 302.  
 Rage, William, 176 (2); Agatha, his wife, 176 (2).  
 Ragley, Elizabeth, 25.  
 Raindean, 239 (3).  
 Rainer, Margaret, 41.  
 Rainham, 7 (2), 10, 22, 25, 38, 45.  
 Raleigh, Sir Walter, 82.  
 Ramkin, *see* Evernden.  
 Ramsey, David, 37; Robert, 37; Sarah, 37.  
 Randall, *see* Huett.  
 "Randolph Annuity," the, (seal), 275.  
 Randolph, Anne, 20; Edmund, 20; Capt. Francis, R.E., 274, 275; Frances, his wife, 275; Thomas, 84.  
 Randulf, Stephen, 188.  
 Rapkin, John, 6.  
 Raundes, Robert de, 105 (6); Eleanor, his wife, 105.  
 Raven, Anne, 3; John, 33; Lambert, 25; Mary, 25, 33; William, 3.  
 Ravynstone Dale, Westmorland, 191.  
 Rawlens, Elizabeth, 19; John, 19.  
 Rawlins, Brigett, 25; Richard, 25.  
 Rawson, Thomas, 38.  
 Rayneden, *see* Raindean.  
 Rayneham, *see* Rainham.  
 Raynes, Elizabeth, 23; Thomas, 17 (2).  
 Raynoldes, John, 11.  
 Rayton *alias* Brownrigg, Elizabeth, 5.  
 Read, John, 44 (2); *and see* Brewer.  
 Reade, Anne, 13; John, 13, 23; Matthew, 23; Nathaniel, 41; Robert, 13; William, 13 (2).  
 Reader, Helkiah, 6; Margaret, 6; Richard, 34 (2); Thomas, 34.  
 Record, Abraham, 13.  
 Reculure, de, Mary, 164 (4), 174 (4); William, 164 (2), 174 (4).  
 Reculver, 39.  
 Rederiffe, 37, 39, 47.  
 Reede, Rob., gent., 265.  
 Reeve, Edward, 48; Joanna, 48; John, 29; Margaret, 41; Mary, 32; Nathaniel, 32; Simon, 21; William, 41.  
 Reformers, English, 213.  
 Reigner, Thomas, 183 (2); Juliana, his wife, 183 (3).  
 Remecorde, Robert, 182 (4); Matilda, his wife, 182 (2).  
 Renham, Matilda de, 168 (3); Robert de, 168 (2).  
 Rescod, Robert, 47.  
 Reve, John, 209, 210.  
 Reynes, Thomas, 17.  
 Reynoldes, Elizabeth, 4; Joseph, 4; Richard, 4.  
 Reynolds, Edward, 31; John, 18, 30, 48; Mary, 38; Sarah, 48; Thomas, 45; Tobias, 38; William, 30.  
 Rhodes, Henry, 9.  
 Riarth (Ryarsh), 47.  
 Rice, Admiral, 118; David, 12, 21; Edward Royd, 116 (2), 117; Elizabeth, 21; Richard, 12; Lady Winchilsea, 116.  
 Rich, Elizabeth, 38; Richard, 42; Robert, 1st Earl of Warwick, 77, 103; Lady Isabella, his daughter, 77, 103; Samuel, 38.  
 Richard I., King of England, 280 (2).  
 Richard II., King of England, 229, 290; Thomas Rushook, Confessor to, 262.  
 Richard's Castle, Hereford, 76.  
 Richardson, David, 38; Martha, 38; Mr. William, 101.  
 Richborough, 134 (3); Excavations at, xlv.  
 Richman, Alexander, 3; Elizabeth, 41; Richard, 3; Rochell, 3; Silvester, 3; William, 3 (2); *and see* Merry.  
 Ridge, Roland, 12.  
 Ridlyngton, Thomas, 262 (2).

- Rie, *see* Rye.  
 Rigden, *see* Gamage.  
 Riggs *alias* Page, Jane, 15.  
 Rignell, John, 44 (2).  
 Rikeman, Harman, 8.  
 Riley, Mr., 56.  
 Ringingham (York), 101.  
 Ripley, 22.  
 Rither, Thomas, 191.  
 Rivers, Family, 62; Dorothy, 3; Edward, 3; Dame Elizabeth, 7; George, 5; Richard, 62; William, 62; *and see* Potter.  
 Roach, Elizabeth, 38; John, 38.  
 Robartes, Lord, of Truro, 77, 103; Isabella, his wife, 77, 103.  
 Roberts, David, 44; Elizabeth, 15, 44; John, 15, 102.  
 Robertson, Canon W. A. Scott, xxxvii, xxxviii (2), xxxix, xliii, 283; *Burial-places of the Archbishops of Canterbury*, 276-294; *Old Church of St. Martin, at Dover*, 295-304; *Trottescliffe Church*, 211-218; retires from Editorship of *Archæologia Cantiana*, xxxviii, xxxix.  
 Robins, John, 13; Mary, 15; Thomas, 15.  
 Robinson, James, 40; Robert, 30; *and see* Dickens.  
 Robinson *alias* Hayward, Alice, 40.  
 Robson, Ellen, 4; Oswald, 4.  
 Robus, John, 41; William, 41.  
 Robyns, —, 60.  
 Roche, Isabella, 11; John, 11.  
 Rochester, xlii, 2 (2), 3 (2), 4, 6 (2), 9 (3), 10 (2), 11, 12, 13, 14, 15 (2), 16 (4), 17 (2), 18, 19 (2), 20 (2), 21 (4), 22, 25, 27, 28, 29, 32, 33, 36 (2), 38, 42, 45, 46, 48, 62, 72, 180, 213, 214, 248 (2), 249, 260, 262.  
 Rochester, Aldermen of, 34.  
 Rochester, Archdeacons of, Metecalf, Nicholas, 265; Paris, 187.  
 Rochester, Archidiaconal Court of, 197.  
 Rochester, Bishops of, 65 (2), 68 (5), 191, 195, 196, 212, 214, 263, 273, 274; Arnulph, 72; Brinton, Thomas, 261, 262; Buckeridge, 192; Ernulph, 258; Fisher, John, 265; Glanville, Gilbert de, 187, 211, 212; Gundulf, 139, 143 (2), 149, 153 (2), 187, 211; Heath, Nicholas, 191; Hethe, Hamo de, 188, 211, 212, 213 (3), 214 (4), 215, 289; Langdon, John, 213; Richard, 196; St. Martin, Laurence de, 187; Sheppey, John de, 188, 214 (3); Trilleck, Thomas, 262; Walter, 187, 195; Robert, his Chaplain, 195; Wells, William, 188, 213, 264; Wendover, Richard de, 187; Whittlesey, William, 188.  
 Rochester Bridge, Repair of, 56.  
 Rochester Castle, Chapel, 69; Keep, 143, 153 (2).  
 Rochester Cathedral, 139, 153, 154, 191 (2), 192, 262, 268, 297; Archives of, 258; Prebendary of, 267.  
 Rochester, Chancellor of, 191; Corporation of, xliii; Dean of, Gervase, 195; Dean and Chapter of, 72; Diocese of, 5, 6, 17, 30 (2), 31 (2), 37 (2), 213, 214, 274; Benefices in, 64; Gundulf's Tower, 143; Martin de, 69; Mathematical School, xlii; Mayor of, xlii; Precentor of, xl; The Precinct, xliii; St. Andrew's, 187; Priory of, 71, 72, 73, 74, 213; Prior and Monks of, 66, 72 (2), 187, 214; St. Margaret's, 4, 8 (2), 15, 16, 17, 19, 37; St. Nicholas, 297; *See* of, 188, 211.  
 Rockenge (Ruckinge), 238.  
 Rockery, Alice, 7 (2); William, 7.  
 "Roeland," Parish of Street, 237, 238.  
 Rodmersham, 2, 178.  
 Roe, Jane, 25; John, 25; Sir Thomas, 102.  
 Roger, —, Vicar of Tilmanstone, 106.  
 Roger, Ralph, 109 (3); Thomas, 4; William, 4.  
 Rogeri, Lapinus, 183 (6), 184 (2), 185 (2); Johanna, his wife, 183 (5); James, their son, 183, 184.  
 Rogers, Anne, 16; Joan, 28; Simon, clk., 4; Stephen, 41; Thomas, 23, 28, 32; William, 32; Winifred, 4; *and see* Maer.  
 Rokelunde, Nicholas de, 187.  
 Rolf, John, 178 (4); Johanna, his wife, 178 (2).  
 Rolfe, —, 93; Augustus, 5; John, 5.  
 Rolffe, Thomas, 250.  
 Rolles, Robert, 18.  
 Roluyndeum', *see* Rolvenden.  
 Rolvenden, 5 (2), 19, 21, 22, 41, 46, 48, 161, 169.  
 Roman Dover, *Vestiges of*, by Rev. Canon Puckle, 128-136.  
 Roman Quern, a, 50; Way, 49.  
 Roman, Edward, M.A., 192.  
 Rome, 135, 136; Pilgrim to (Thomas Lovelace), 62.  
 Romene (Rouney), 55.  
 Romney, xxxvii, 3, 19; Hospital of SS. Stephen and Thomas the Martyrs, for Lepers, 178; New, 13, 35, 44, 55, 155 (2), 240; St. Martin's, 155-160; St. Nicholas, 155, 156; Petition from, to Archbishop Cran-

- mer, 155; Archbishop's answer to same, 155; Old, 44, 171, 240; Villis of St. Clement and St. Martin, 171.
- Romney, New, St. Martin's Church, Records relating to its removal*, A.D. 1550, transcribed by H. B. Walker, J.P., communicated by W. L. Rutton, F.S.A., 155-160.
- Roote, Joan, 33.
- Rootes, John, 41; Mary, 10; William, 10.
- Rootham, 33; *and see* Wrotham.
- Roper, Sir Anthony, 34; Henry, 34.
- Rose, Thomas, 38; Winifred, 38.
- Rosher, Mr. R., xxxix; W. H. B., Esq., xli.
- Rotherhithe, 27.
- Rottingdean, Sussex, 272.
- Rouelyndon', *see* Rolvenden.
- Rough Stocks, in Ruckinge, 238.
- Roundall, Manor of, 196.
- Routledge, Rev. Canon, C. F., M.A., F.S.A., xxxviii (2), 283.
- Rowe, Abraham, 218; John, 13; Sir Thomas, 91.
- Rowland, Nicholas, 32.
- Rowse, Christina, 189; George, 160; Richard, 189, 215.
- Rowstokks *or* Rowse Stocks (Rough Stocks), 238.
- Royal Archæological Institute, xxxviii.
- Rucke, William, 45.
- Ruckinge, 238 (2).
- Rudham, John, 180 (2).
- Rudmerl., Walterus de, 68.
- Rudston, John, 10; Walter, 10.
- Rummynge, Alice, 9; Thomas, 9.
- Rumney, Anne, 6; Thomas, 6.
- Rumsey, *see* Pope.
- Rundale, John, 171 (4); Matilda, his wife, 171 (3).
- Rundell, Edward, 16; *and see* Browne.
- Ruse, Juliana, 3; Thomas, 3.
- Rushook, Thomas, Bishop of Llandaff, etc., 262 (2).
- Russell, Mr., 89 (2); Bridgett, 48; George, 29; Sir William, Treasurer, 88.
- Russell *alias* Drinkwater, Margaret, 41.
- Russell *alias* Munn, Anne, 48.
- Russia, 89; Ambassador to (Sir Thomas Smythe), 84; Council of, 84; Court of, 84, 88; Emperor of, 84 (2), 87 (2), 88, 89; Trade with, 84.
- Russia or Muscovy Company, 84-91.
- Russilun, Gwido de, 68.
- Rutland, Visitation of, 61.
- Rutter, Raulfe, 87.
- Rutton, William Loftie, F.S.A., *Records relating to removal of St. Martin's Church, New Romney*, communicated by, 155-160; *on Sandgate Castle*, A.D. 1539-40, 228-237.
- Ryarsh, 47, 110, 146, 191.
- Rychard, Nicholas, 235.
- Ryder, Humphry, 33.
- Rye, 156, 236; "Glasiar of," 159.
- Rye, Abraham, 41; Anna, 41; Margaret, 41; Patience, 41; Phoebe, 41.
- Rypull, 109.
- Ryve, William, 244.
- Sabaudia, Ph's de, 68 (3).
- Sabb, Dorothy, 6; Thomas, 6.
- Sackville, Baron, of Knole, 275; Sir Edward, 94.
- Sacry, Thomas, 16 (2).
- Sadler, Elizabeth, 13; Nicholas, 13.
- S. Albano, Rob. de, 67; Rogerus de, 68.
- St. Alphage, Cripplegate, 79.
- St. Andrew's, Tilmanstone, 107, 108 (2), 109 (2).
- St. Asaph, Bp. of, *see* Child, Laurence.
- St. Bartholomew's Hospital, 101.
- St. Bartholomew next Sandwich, 40.
- St. Benet, Paul's Wharf, 33.
- St. Christopher, image of, at Trottescliffe, 215; light of, at Trottescliffe, 189 (3), 190.
- St. Clement's, Sandwich, 26.
- St. Clere, Family of, 219; Manor of Aldham, 219; John, 219; Sir Philip, 219 (2); Margaret, his wife, 219; Thomas, 219; *and see* Seyncler.
- St. David's, Bp. of, *see* Houghton, Adam; Diocese of, 263.
- St. Dionys Backchurch, 77, 82.
- St. Eanswith's Chapel, 236, 242, 243.
- St. Edith, Virgin, 258 (2).
- St. Gemma in Italy, 277.
- St. Hillary, light of, at Dover, 301.
- St. James, Dover, 47; in Isle of Graynes, 47; light of, at Trottescliffe, 191, 215.
- St. John Baptist, light of, at Seal, 265 (2).
- St. John of Bridlington, 302.
- St. John of Jerusalem, Prior of, 106 (2), 107, 108, 109.
- S. Joh'e, Ric's de, 67.
- St. John's Chapel, 103.
- St. Katherine by the Tower, 38.
- St. Katherine, Ruined Chapel of, at Shorne, Kent*, by George M. Arnold, F.S.A., 195-202.
- St. Laurence, Jewry, 78.
- St. Ledger, Lady, 102.
- St. Leger, Anthony, 34.

- St. Margaret, at Cliffe, 41; Under River, Chapelry of, 275; Westminster, 80.
- St. Margarettes, 111.
- St. Martin in Fields, 80.
- St. Martin, Old Church of, at Dover*, by Canon Scott Robertson, 295-304.
- St. Martin's, Hundred of, 240.
- St. Martin's Church, New Romney; Records relating to its removal in A.D. 1550, 155-160.*
- St. Mary, Dover, 48; Hoo, 4, 6, 39; in the Marsh, 10; image of, at Seal, 265; light of, at Trottescliffe, 189 (3), 190, 215.
- St. Mary the Virgin, Dover, Ancient Fabric of Church of*, by Rev. Canon Puckle, 119-128.
- St. Mary's, Kemsing*, 258-275.
- St. Michael's, Wood Street, 77.
- St. Nicholas, in Tennet, 39; image of, at Trottescliffe, 215; light of, at Trottescliffe, 189 (2), 190; Port of, 84.
- St. Nicholas, Elizabeth, 41, 48; and *see* Milles.
- St. Olave, Southwark, 36.
- St. Peter, "Ale of," 189; light of, at Seal, 265.
- St. Peter's, Dublin, 80; Thanet, 43 (2).
- St. Petersburg, 81.
- St. Radegund, Abbey of, xl, 37; Abbot and Convent of, 106; Canons of, xl; Priory of, 235 (3), 236 (2), 238, 240, 245; W., Prior of, 68; John, his nephew, 68.
- St. Saviour's, Bermondsey, Abbot and Convent of, 263 (5), 264 (3), 265, 266 (2); Prior and Convent of, 262; erected into an Abbey, 263.
- St. Sixtus, 277.
- St. Stephen Coleman, London, 78 (2).
- St. Thomas Harty, 6.
- St. Thomas's Hospital, 102.
- "S. Thom. Martin' de Sidigburn," 69, 70.
- Sakar, William, Mayor of Faversham, 209, 210.
- Sakery, Agnes, 30; Robert, 30.
- Salake, John, 21.
- Salisbury, 249 (2), 272; Bishop of, 282, 285; Diocese of, 266, 272; Earl of (1609), 92; Lord (1604), 88 (2); *See* of, 280.
- Salisbury, Robert, 191 (3).
- Salmon, Joan, 37; Margaret, 28; Walter, 37; William, 28.
- Saltangle (York), 101.
- Salter, George, 41; Thomas, 48.
- Saltewud, *see* Saltwood.
- Saltwood, 41, 44, 65, 66 (5), 68.
- Sameways, Jane, 48; Tobias, 48.
- Samian Pottery, 50, 52.
- Sampson, Susan, 17; Thomas, 9; Thomazine, 9; William, 17.
- Samson, Alexander, 30; George, 30.
- Samway, Peter, 34.
- Sancto Leodegario, de, Bartholomew, 179; Edmund, 171 (4); Henry, 171 (2); Isabella, 171 (2); Johanna, 179; John, 171 (2); Ralph, 172 (2); Thomas, 171 (2).
- Sandes, *see* Scott.
- Sandford, Henry de, Archdeacon of Canterbury, 65 (10).
- Sandgate, 228-257; Castle, Captain of, 229; Queen Elizabeth visits, 253-256; Surveys of, 252-254; Pictures of, in British Museum, 251.
- Sandgate Castle, A.D. 1539-40*, by William Loftie Rutton, F.S.A., 228-257; Ledger kept during building of, 228, 234.
- Sandhurst, 5, 12.
- Sandhurst, John de, 168, 182 (2); Katherine, his wife, 168 (2), 182 (2).
- "Sandlygs" (? Sandling), 238.
- Sandown, 230, 247; Castle, 47, 255.
- Sandwell, —, 255.
- Sandwich, 2, 3, 4, 7, 13 (2), 18, 25, 26, 28 (4), 45 (2), 46 (2), 47, 70, 108, 110, 116, 170, 172, 208, 235; Beadle of, 224, 225; Corporation Banquets, 223-227; Dean of, 104, 268; *History of*, by T. C. Hotten, 93; Mayor of, Captain John Harvey, R.N., 1774-5, *Extracts from Account Books of*, 222-227; St. Mary's, 115 (3); Sergeant of, 225.
- Sandwico, de, Lucia, 167 (2); Nicholas, 167; Thomas, 167.
- Sandys, Sir Edwin, 94; Dame Margaret, 48.
- Sangatte, 229 (2).
- Santacelia, Petronella, 9; Thomas, 9.
- Sappes, Elizabeth, 48; John, 48; Robert, 45.
- Saraceni, Petrus, 66 (2).
- Sargeant, Mary, 48; William, 48.
- Sarles, Thomas, 237.
- Sarles' Land (Knockholt), 237.
- Sarre Antiquities, xxxvii.
- Sarum, 66.
- Sarum, Ric. de, 69 (2).
- Saunders, Lord Chief Baron, 57; Anne, 44; Elizabeth, 30; Francis, 23; Henry, 44; Thomas, 31, 48; William, 30.
- Saunders *alias* Wells, Agnes, 48.
- Sautwud, *see* Saltwood.



- Saunford, Sampson de, 67.  
 Saunage, Stephen, 165 (2).  
 Savage, Anne, 12; Thomas, 12.  
 Savoy, 277.  
 Sawyer, Mary, 20.  
 Saxbie, Edmund, 10; John, 10, 13; William, 10.  
 Saxby, Anne, 19; Catherine, 35; John, 19, 35; Margaret, 19; Mary, 19; Mildred, 19.  
 Say, Geoffrey de, 162; Idonia de, 162 (3); Jane, 12; and *see* White.  
 "Saye and Sele," Sir James Fynes, Lord of, 264.  
 Sayer, Mr. John, xl.  
 Sayle, Jane, 22, 23; Samuel, 23; William, 22.  
 Seandrett, Stephen, 17; Thomas, 17.  
 Scapeia, *see* Sheppey.  
 Scarlett, Richard, 281 (2).  
 Schadockysherst, *see* Shadoxhurst.  
 Schawe, Thomas, 190.  
 Scot, John, 10; Reginald, 10; Reynolde, 57; Thomas, 9.  
 Scotchford, Thomas, 13.  
 Scotland, 86; Three Bishops of, 301.  
 Scots, King of (1570), 230.  
 Scott, Master, 237; Mr., 238; Dame Elizabeth, 41; Elizabeth, 41; Sir G. G., 146; George, 9; Sir Gilbert, 211; Humfry, 41 (2); Sir John, of Nettlestead, 79 (2); J. R., Author of *Memoirs of Scott Family*, 247, 248; Margaret, 5; Mary, 28; Nicholas, 9; Peter, 302; Reginald, 5; Reynold, Esq., afterwards Sir Reynold, Kt., 228, 233 (3), 237, 247 (5), 248 (2), 249 (2), 250; Mary, his wife, 248; Richard, 3; Stephen, 5; Thomas, 9; Sir Thomas, 78; Elizabeth, his dau., 78; Zachariah, 5, 28.  
 Scott *alias* Sandes, Katherine, 3.  
 Scott's Hall in Smeeth, 78, 233.  
 Sea, William, 17.  
 Seaford, Sussex, 51.  
 Seager, 54.  
 Seager, Elizabeth, 33; George, 33; James, Esq., 194, 216; Thomas, 7.  
 Seal, 4, 11, 13, 22, 24, 31, 32, 36, 46, 78, 258-275; Almshouse of, 266; separated from Kemsing, 274; Minister and Churchwardens of, 268; earliest Register Book of, 270; Survey of, 269; St. Lawrence Constitute, 274 (2); St. Peter's, 258-275.  
*Seal, List of Incumbents of St. Peter's*, by Rev. T. Shipden Frampton, M.A., F.S.A., 258-275.  
 Seale, Barue, 8.  
 Searle, John, 14; Lucretia, 14.  
 Seath, Peter, 4; Thomas, 4.  
 Secusia, Henr. de, 67.  
 See, Mary, 19; William, 19.  
 Seed, Rich., 158.  
 Segar, Elizabeth, 2; Rumburn, Durham, 2; William, 2.  
 Segrave, Gilbert de, Bp. of London, 260.  
 Seintemarycraye, *see* Cray, St. Mary's.  
 Sela, Sele, Selee, *see* Seal.  
 Selby, George, 28; Martha, 36; Matthew, 107.  
 Seleby, Walter de, 67 (2).  
 Selhurst, Shemias, 48.  
 Sell, Margaret, 28; Ralph, 28.  
 "Sellak," Hereford, 189.  
 Selleng, Master, 237.  
 Seller, Anna, 20; Michael, 20.  
 Selling, 33, 66, 237.  
 Sellingge, John de, 184 (2).  
 Sellynge next Brabourne, 166.  
 Selwood, Samuel, 36.  
 Selye, *see* Seal.  
 Selyng Hort, 238.  
 Sendall, Agnes, 23; Nicholas, 23.  
 Senega river, 99.  
 Sennocke, John, 267 (2).  
 Senocke, George, 8; and *see* Cheesman.  
 Sens, Cathedral of, 285.  
 Sens, William of, 151, 281.  
 Septhurst, 5.  
 Sesaltre, 174.  
 Seuenhak', 67.  
 Sevenoaks, xlv, 4, 11, 12, 14 (2), 15 (2), 21, 24 (2), 25, 26 (2), 28, 29, 31, 36, 38, 40, 42, 44, 163, 168, 264, 272; Grammar School, 271; Mastership of, 273; Rectory, 272.  
 Sevenocke, *see* Sevenoaks.  
 Sewer, Elizabeth, 30; Peter, 30.  
 Seymour, Lord William, xxxix (3), xl, xlii.  
 Seyncler, John, Mayor of Faversham, 219 (2); John, Esq., 219; Thomas, 219.  
 Shadoxhurst, 109 (3).  
 Shaftesbury, Earl of, 272.  
 Shalke, Mari-n, 54.  
 Sharlock, Jeremiah, 48 (2).  
 Sharnale, John, 174 (2).  
 Sharpe, Gregory, LL.B., 272 (2); Richard, 266 (2).  
 Sharstede, 27.  
 Shatindon *alias* Sotind n, Rob. de, 67.  
 Shawe, Elizabeth, 4; Thomas, clk., 4.  
 Sheafe, Richard, 41; Sara, 41.  
 Sheeles, William, 42.  
 Sheffielde, Ursula, 12.

- Shefkyng', Nicholas, 185 (2); Katharine, his wife, 185 (3); Richard, 185.  
 Sheldwich, 25.  
 Shelley, Mr., 237; Isaac, 6.  
 Shenfield, Thomas de, 67.  
 Shepard, Anne, 18; Cicilia, 28; Dorothy, 18; Richard, 28; Saunders, 18; Thomas, 18 (2); *and see* Wilkinson.  
 Sheparde, Martin, 13; Robert, 13.  
 Shepherd, Charles William, M.A., Rector of Trottescliffe, 194 (2), 211 (2), 212 (2), 216; Edward John, B.A., Rector of Trottescliffe, 194 (2); Author of *History of the Church of Rome to the end of the Episcopate of Damasus A.D. 384*, and *Letter to S. R. Maitland, etc.*, 194; Francis Henry Heyman, 194.  
 Sheppard, Dr. J. Brigstocke, 283 (2), 293; *Literæ Cantuarienses*, 291, 292, 293, 296.  
 Sheppey, Isle of, 18, 19, 39, 65, 162, 179; Eastchurch, 46; Leasdowne, 44; Lusdowne, 44.  
 Sherbourne, John, 6.  
 Sherbrooke, Jane, 11; John, 11.  
 Sherington, *see* Hartridge.  
 Sherman, Edward, 8; Margaret, 8.  
 Sherwood, John, 9; Petronella, 9.  
 Sheryngton', de, Johanna, 162 (2); William, 162.  
 Shetterden, Frances, 41; John, 41.  
 Shiere, 150.  
 Shillitoe, Richard, 28.  
 Shipborne, 31.  
 Shippedam, John de, 261 (2).  
 Shipton, John, 48; Thomas, 48.  
 Shirburn', Roger de, 180 (3).  
 Shireland', Robert de, 186 (2); Margeria, his wife, 186.  
 Shirley, Sir Thomas, Kt., 198.  
 Shobre, *see* Page.  
 Shobree, Jane, 21; William, 21.  
 Shoobridge, Elizabeth, 28 (2).  
 Shooter's Hill, 134.  
 Shoreham, 42, 48, 61, 67; Dean of, 67 (3).  
 Shorham, Laurence de, 163 (2).  
 Shork, Thomas, 12.  
 Shork *alias* Godfrey, Anne, 12.  
 Shorne, 13, 15 (2), 22, 28, 38, 100, 170, 171; Manor of, 196; Nicholas Chaplain of, 195 (2); Street, 196, 215.  
 Shorne, Kent, *Ruined Chapel of St. Katherine at*, by George M. Arnold, F.S.A., 195-202.  
 Shorte, John, 18; Margaret, 18; Thomas, 3; *and see* Nicholles.  
 Shorthoose, George, 39.  
 Shortred, Frances, 14; Richard, 14.  
 Shotford, John, 247.  
 Shrubsole, Christopher, 38.  
 Shyrlande, 179.  
 Sibell or Sibill, John, Esq., 191 (2).  
 Siberteswald, 106.  
 Sidley, Mr., 59.  
 Sidney, Lady Dorothy ("Sacharissa"), Countess of Sunderland, 77, 103 (2); Robert, 1st Earl of Leicester, etc., 77 (2), 80, 82; Lady Barbara, his daughter, 77 (2), 80; Robert, 2nd Earl of Leicester, 80, 99, 101 (2); Sarah, Countess of Leicester, his wife, 99, 103 (2); Lady Isabella, his daughter, 80, 101; Sir Robert, 59.  
 Silchester, Castrum of, 131.  
 Silver, John, 38.  
 Silvester ("Capellanus"), 69, 70.  
 Simonds, Bendin, 15; Joan, 15; Johanna, 55; Richard, 55 (2).  
 Sinobaldi, Jacobus, 259 (2).  
 Sisinghurst, 29, 77.  
 Sittingbourne, xliii, 2, 10, 12, 23, 27, 30, 33, 40, 69, 70.  
 Siviore or Siveer, Catherine, 48; Thomas, 48.  
 Skales, John, 300 (3), 302, 303.  
 Skeffington, Jane, 38; John, 38.  
 Skelton, Adam, 106 (2); Marmaduke, 189, 213.  
 Skeyle, Stephen, 48.  
 Skinners' Company, 82, 96 (2), 97, 100, 101; Hall, 101; Master and Wardens of, 96 (2), 98 (3), 99 (2).  
 Skinners' Place, Deptford, 95.  
 Skoone, John, 28; *and see* Stonehouse.  
 Skudd, John, 4.  
 Skudder, Amy, 26; Anne, 26; Robert, 26; Timothy, 26.  
 Skynner, Daniel, 10; William, 10.  
 Slaughram, Sussex, 80.  
 Slayter, Anne, 44; Thomas, 44.  
 Slaytyer, Sara, 41; William, 41.  
 Slin, Elizabeth, 41; Thomas, 41.  
 Slograve *alias* Darke, Catherine, 44.  
 Slowe, Bartholomew, 28; Susanna, 28.  
 Smale, John, 107 (7), 108; William, his servant, 107; Thomas, 300, 302.  
 Smallpeece, Robert, 30.  
 Smalshanks, Edward, 9.  
 Smarden, 7, 19, 33, 45, 58, 65, 66.  
 Smeale, Robert, 48; William, 48.  
 Smeeth, 23, 34, 39; Scott's Hall, 78, 233.  
 Smellet, 266.  
 Smeredenn, *see* Smarden.  
 Smeth, *see* Smeeth.  
 Smith or Smithe, Abraham, 8; Alice,

- 5; Anne, 15; Anthony, 9; Archdeacon B. F., 283; Brian, 41; Captain, 92; Mr. Charles Roach, 49, 50; Christopher, 23; Edward, 15, 30, 31; Frances, 41; Francis, 41; Godwin, 26; Humphrey, 7, 15 (2), 46; John, 44; Laurence, 8; Margaret, 44; Margery, 44; Mary, 28; Matthew, 7; Richard, 5, 31, 33, 36; Robert, 44; Susan, 33, 36; Thomas, 19, 28, 38; Thomas, of Queen's Coll., Cambridge, 98; William, 5, 7, 41; and *see* Smyth.
- Smith *alias* Clarke, James, 19; Judith, 19.
- Smithe *alias* Gray, Ellen, 8.
- Smithers, —, 266, 227.
- Smithfield, East, 218 (2).
- Smyth, Elizabeth, 3; Richard, 39.
- Smythe, 77; Alice, 78, 79; Andrew, 76; Barbara, 80; Catherine, 77; Diana, 80; Dorothy, 77, 80; Elizabeth, 76, 77; Endymion, 3rd Visct. Strangford, 80; Anne Elizabeth, his wife, 80; George, 80 (2); George Frederick Augustus, 7th Visct. Strangford, 81 (2); Henry, 78, 102, 103; Henry, of Bidborough, 78; Henry, of Corsham and Baydon, 78; John, 76, 79, 83 (2); John, of Corsham, Wilts, 76; Joan, his wife, 76; John, of Ostenhanger, 102; Thomas, his son, 102; Sir John, of Bidborough, Renter of Customs, 77, 99 (2), 101 (3), 103; Isabella, his wife, 101, 103; Sir John, of Leeds Castle, 78; Sir John, Knt., of Ostenhanger, 76; Lady, 102; Lionel, 5th Visct. Strangford, 80 (2); Maria Eliza, his wife, 80; Margaret, 78; Percy Clinton, 6th Visct. Strangford, Baron Penshurst, 81; Percy Ellen Frederick William, 8th and last Visct. Strangford, 81; Philip, 2nd Visct. Strangford, 80; Mary, his wife, 80; Philip, 4th Visct. Strangford, 80; Mary, his wife, 80; Richard, 83, 101, 102, 103; Sir Richard, 102; Sir Richard, Knt., of Leeds Castle, 78; Robert, 78 (2), 79, 101, 302; Robert, of Bidborough and Sutton, 77 (2), 103 (2); Robert, of Bidborough and Sutton, Governor of Dover Castle, 78, 103; Catherine, his wife, 78, 103 (2); Sir Sidney Stafford, 78; Symon, 79; Thomas, 77, 78, 79 (2), 101 (2); Thomas, of Corsham and Baydon, 78; Thomas, of Ostenhanger, 76, 82; Alice, his wife, 76, 82; Sir Thomas, K.B., 1st Visct. Strangford, 77, 80; Sir Thomas, Knt., of North Ash, Sheriff of London, First Governor of H.E.I.C., etc., 77 (2), 79 (3), 82-103; Instructions as Ambassador to Emperor of Russia, 85-87; his *Voyage and Entertainment in Russia* (Brit. Mus.), 88; Epitaph, 99; Monument, 99; Will, 101; Sarah, his wife, 77, 82, 83 (2), 99 (2), 101, 103; William, 78, 103.
- Smythe, Sir Thomas. Knt.* (A.D. 1558—1625), by J. F. Wadmore, A.R.I.B.A., 82-103.
- Smythe, of Ostenhanger; of Bidborough and Sutton at Hone; and Smythes, Viscounts Strangford, of Dromore, Ireland, Pedigrees of*, by the late John J. Stocker, 76-81.
- "Snagg's Bottom," 73.
- Snargate, 9.
- "Snatts" in Kingsdown, 61 (2).
- Snergate, 178.
- Snodde, Robert, 41, 157.
- Snodland, 21, 29, 139 (2), 145, 187, 189.
- Snosmer, John, 265.
- Snowe, Robert, 265 (3).
- Sole Street, 74.
- Sole, John, 12.
- Solley, Joan, 41; Thomas, 41.
- Solly, —, 227.
- Solme, John, 109.
- Somer Islands, the, 93, 94, 95; Company, 93; Battle in, 93.
- Somerhill in Tunbridge, 31.
- Somers, Sir George, 92 (4); Henry, 272; Thomas, 32.
- Somerset, Thomas de, 168 (2).
- Somersetshire, Masons brought from, to Sandgate, 235; Receivership of, 84.
- Somner, *Antiquities of Canterbury*, 280, 292.
- Somner's MSS., *Register of the Penitentiaries*, analysed by Dr. Sheppard, 294.
- Sondys, Sir George, 23; Sir Richard, 23.
- Sone, Dorothy, 33; Paul, 33.
- Sorham, *see* Shoreham.
- Sotindon, *see* Shatindon.
- Sound, the, 87 (3); Closed to English Vessels, 84.
- Southampton, Earl of (1609), 92, 94.
- Southborough, Manor of, 97; St. Peter's, 100; St. Thomas's, 100.
- Southfleet, 23, 29, 30, 32, 36, 38, 42, 175 (3); Church, 197.
- Southwark, 36.
- Southwold, Suffolk, 236.

- Sowhold (Southwold), 236.  
 Spin, 84, 85, 86 (2); King of, 85 (2), 86 (2); his sister, 86.  
 Speldhurst, xliii, 4, 9, 11 (3), 20, 23, 24, 26, 36, 97, 98, 100, 101, 193.  
 Spelmonden, 21.  
 Spence *alias* Weston, Susan, 9.  
 Spencer, Helen, 5; John, 5, 41; Margaret, 41; Mary, 48; Robert, 20; William, 48; *and see* Allen.  
 Spice, Pricilla, 41; Robert, 41.  
 Spicer, Joan, 21; Philip, 21.  
 Spooner, Edward, 39.  
 Sporoun, William, 185 (2).  
 Spracklinge, Henry, 11; Joan, 11; Sara, 11.  
 Spranger, William, 34; *and see* Lince.  
 Springate, Catherine, 41; Herbert, 41.  
 Springet, John, 33; William, 33 (2).  
 Springett, *see* Dane.  
 Spriver, Rosomond, 13.  
 Spriver *alias* Browne, Benedicte, 13.  
 Stace, Esaias, 18; Walter, 18.  
 Stacefeld, 39.  
 Stacey, Robert, 17.  
 Stacy, John, 32; Robert, 11; Thomas, 32; *and see* Joy and Wood.  
 Stafford, Alice, 41, 48; Benedict, 41, 48; Catherine, 78, 103; William, Esq., 78, 103.  
 Stahlschmidt, *Church Bells of Kent*, 262.  
 Staly, Joseph, 8; Walter, 8.  
 Standen, George, 10; Sara, 10.  
 [? Stan]denne, 167.  
 Standherst, 44.  
 Stanford, Andrew, 32; George, 11, 38; Henry, 20; Sir Humphrey, 102; James, 32; John, 11, 23 (2); William, 38.  
 Stangraue, Robert de, 174 (2), 175; Johanna, his wife, 174 (2), 175.  
 Stanhope, Earl, President of Kent Archæological Society, xxxvii, xxxix (4), xl, xli, xliv.  
 Stanlake, Humphrey, 14; Ralph, 14.  
 Stanley, Ann, 25; Thomas, 25.  
 Stansted, 4, 6, 7.  
 Staple, 185 (2).  
 Staple, Percival, 7; Thomas, 7.  
 Staplehurst, 3, 7, 23, 182.  
 Staples, 65 (2).  
 Stapleton, Joan, 25; John, 27; Mary, 27; Thomas, 25.  
 Star Chamber, 57, 62.  
 Starland, Marianne, 12; William, 12.  
 Steed, Henry, 44; *and see* Goulder.  
 Steere, *see* Dominey.  
 Steevens, Ellen, 40; Thomas, 40.  
 Stephanus ("parsonade Eseling"), 69; ("Vic. eccl. S. Clement Sandwic."), 70.  
 Stephens, Catherine, 19; Ellen, 55 (2); Henry, 36; Johan, 55 (2); John, 19; Thomas, 19, 36; William, 55.  
 Stephenson, Eliza, 48; John, 41; Robert, 48.  
 Stephenson *alias* Lane, Elizabeth, 41.  
 Stepney, 32.  
 Steres, *see* Greene.  
 Steven, Susan, 19; Thomas, 19; William, 19.  
 Stevens, Thomas, 19; William, 31.  
 Stevens *alias* Glover, Anne, 31.  
 Stevens or Stephens, John, M.A., 270 (4), 271; Thomas, B.A., 270.  
 Steveuson, *see* Halfpenny.  
 Stewart, Mr., 223, 224.  
 Stile, Bridget, 10; Edmund, 5; Elizabeth, 17; Humphry, 17; William, 10.  
 Stileman, John, 26.  
 Still, Richard, 25 (2).  
 Stilt *alias* Anniston, Agnes, 26.  
 Stoake, *see* Stoke.  
 Stockbury, 14.  
 Stocker, John J., 76.  
 Stockham Bushes, 236.  
 Stoddard, Sir Richard, Knt., 101.  
 Stodham (Dio. of Chichester), 188.  
 Stoke, 17, 23, 24 (2), 31, 38.  
 Stokel, William le, 185; Master Hamo, his son, 185 (2).  
 Stoker, Richard, 48.  
 Stokes, Joh. de, 70; Will. de, 70.  
 Stone, 13, 43 (3), 175; by Dartford, 27; next Faversham, 169; Street, 133.  
 Stone in Oxene, 166.  
 Stone, Mr., 224, 225; Christopher, 18; Deborah, 18; Dorothy, 4; Elizabeth, 15; Laurence, 4; Michael, 15; William, 40, 96.  
 Stonehouse, Catherine, 28; Nicholas, 28; William, 28.  
 Stonehouse *alias* Skoone, Anne, 28.  
 Stoner, Catherine, 38; Jeremiah, 19; John, 38; Susan, 19.  
 Stoting, 70.  
 Stourmouth, 4, 36, 167.  
 Stow, Lincoln, 150.  
 Stow's *Annals*, 61.  
 Stowa, Joh'es de, 66.  
 Stowr, Thomas, 263 (2).  
 Stowting, 22, 235; Hundred of, 236 (2).  
 Stratford, 5, 15.  
 Stretefeld *alias* Woodgate, Sarah, 35.  
 Streatfield, Henry, 41; Susan, 41.



- Street, 235, 237, 238; Hundred of, 210.  
 Street, John, 36.  
 Streete *alias* A Streete, Richard, 18.  
 Streeter, Hester, 24.  
 Stretfeild, Edward, 46; John, 28.  
 Stretfield, Richard, 44; Stephen, 44; Susanna, 44.  
 Stringer, Henry, Esq., xxxvii.  
 Stroade, *see* Stroud.  
 Strogull, John, 247 (2).  
 Stroud, *see* Stroud.  
 Stroud, 7 (2), 10, 12, 16, 17, 19, 20, 21, 24, 28, 31, 32, 34, 36 (2), 37, 38, 39, 41, 45, 46, 48, 166, 171 (2), 180 (3), 185 (2), 213; Hospital, 213.  
 Stroud, George, 102.  
 Stroughill, Jane, 48; Thomas, 48.  
 Strowde, *see* Stroud.  
 Strowde, Thomas, 21.  
 Strughill, Peter, 41.  
 Strutton, Laurence de, 173 (2); Margeria, his wife, 173 (5).  
 Sturgeon *alias* Thaire, Mildred, 19.  
 Style, Humphry, 36; James, 14; Nicholas, 36.  
 Styward, John, 184 (2).  
 Sudbury, 290.  
 Sudbury, John de, 172 (2); Johanna, his wife, 172 (4).  
 Suffolk, 217, 236.  
 Suffolk, Earl of (1609), 92.  
 Summers, Sara, 48; William, 48.  
 Sunderland, Countess of, *see* Sidney, Lady Dorothy; Henry, Earl of, 77.  
 Sunderessh, *see* Sundrich.  
 Sundres, 68.  
 Sundr-sch, *see* Sundrich.  
 Sundrich, 11, 25, 37, 67, 164 (2), 165 (3), 183.  
 Surrey, 217, 218 (2).  
 Sussex, 217, 218 (2); Commission as to concealed lands in, 198.  
 Suthorp, Gawynus de, 185 (4); Cristina, his wife, 185 (3).  
 Suthwerk, Bertram de, 185.  
 Sutton, 18, 77, 78 (3), 103, 164; Brook Place, 103; Church of, 70; Manor of, 103; Place, 99; East, 22; Valence, 177.  
 Sutton by Dover, 22, 114.  
 Sutton at Hone, 5, 6, 8, 9, 38, 76, 77 (2), 78, 95, 99, 100, 186; Church of, 84, 99 (2); Manor of, 99, 103; Plague at (1625), 99.  
 Sutton, Edward, 20; Frances, 20 (2); Jane, 20; John de, 302.  
 Swadling, Thomas, 98.  
 Swainton, John, 215.  
 Swan, Edward, 17; Hester, 17; Meriel, 23; Stephen, 17; Thomas, 17; Sir Thomas, 23; William, 106.  
 Swan *alias* Newenden, Alice, 17, 20.  
 Swanescombe, *see* Swanscombe.  
 Swanley, 43.  
 Swann, Joan, 36; William, 36.  
 Swanscombe, 3, 17 (3), 181 (2).  
 Swanton, 236.  
 Swanton, Osbert de, 173 (6).  
 Swarland, John, 18 (2).  
 Swayland, John, 38.  
 Swayne, Edward, 44; John, 44.  
 Swaysland, John, 31; Judith, 31.  
 Swedes, the, 84, 88.  
 Sweden, King of, 87.  
 Sweeting, Charles, 44; Mary, 44.  
 Swethen, *see* Sweden.  
 Swetton, King's kiln at, 236 (2), 237.  
 Swift, Mr. Nicholas, 103.  
 Swinfield, 38.  
 Swingfield Forstall, 236.  
 Swinnerton, Josiah, 27; Mary, 27.  
 Swinoke, John, 41; Margaret, 41; Mary, 41; Thomas, 41.  
 Swynnocke, John, 35; Robert, 35 (2); Thomas, 35.  
 Syamele, 70.  
 Sydney, Lord, 268; Hon. Louisa Sarah, 80.  
 Sydynbourne, 177 (2).  
 Sydynbourne, 185, 186.  
 Symcoke *alias* Tournor, Robert, 189.  
 Symes (Symmes), Richard, 17 (3), 23.  
 Symmonds, Robert, 102.  
 Symons, James, 48; Margaret, 48.  
 Synod, Metropolitan, 71.  
 Tadlow, Thomas, 158; William, 156.  
 Tagell, William, 39.  
 Tailer *alias* Tassell, Agnes, 2.  
 Taillour, John le, 177 (2).  
 Tailor, Thomas, 158.  
 Tallworth in Long Ditton, 31.  
 Tamage, Margaret, 45; Robert, 45.  
 Tanet, *see* Thanet.  
 Tannere, John, 161 (2).  
 Tanynton, 169 (2).  
 Tapesfield, Robert, 25; *and see* Garland.  
 Tassell, Thomas, 2; *and see* Tailer.  
 Tate, Michael, 12, 23.  
 Tattersall, John, M.A., 270 (2).  
 Tattington, John, 45; William, 45.  
 Taunton, Archdeacon of, *see* Wrotham, William de.  
 Tayler, John, 35; Richard, 235, 248; Thomas, 39.  
 Tayllour, Geoffrey le, 170 (3), 171; Agnes, his wife, 170 (2), 171; Thomas, 268 (2).

- Taylor, Alice, 7; Anne, 11, 12; Elizabeth, 2; John, 2, 6, 12; Joseph, 19; Margaret, 27; Richard, 11, 12, 34; Roger, 224; Susanna, 33; Thomas, 27, 48 (2); William, 19, 33.
- Taynton, Francis, M.A., 194.
- Tebold, John, 265.
- Temple, the, 83: Master of, *see* Sharpe, Gregory; Church, in London, 124.
- Temple Ewell Church, Visit of Kent Archaeological Society to, xl.
- Temple, Dame Christian, 48.
- Templesque, 80.
- Tenaker, John, 189, 215.
- Teneriffe, White Wine from, called Vidonia, 224.
- Tenham, 47, 65, 69, 70, 173 (2), 179, 182; Chantry of, 263.
- Tenham, Clement de, 182 (3); Alianora, his wife, 182 (2).
- Tenterden, 2, 13, 18, 19, 20, 23, 29, 32, 34, 48, 188.
- Teppenese, Dionisia de, 185 (2); John de, 185 (7).
- Terlingham, 169, 236.
- Terrey, Richard, 41.
- Terrey *alias* Hopkins, Elizabeth, 41.
- Terry, Anne, 5; Mark, 5; Ralph, 9; Samuel, 12; Thomas, 9.
- Test, Valley of the, 138.
- Teston, 13, 18, 79.
- Tetlyngbery, John de, 171 (4); Johanna, his wife, 171 (3).
- Teudele, 171.
- Tewdly, 41.
- Teynham, Henry, 8th Baron, 81; Catherine Clare, his wife, 81.
- Thaire, John, 19; *and see* Sturgeon.
- Thame, Prior Philip de, 105.
- Thames, the, xlii, 196, 278.
- Thauct, 24, 48, 51, 165; All Saints, 180; St. John's, 300, 302; St. John the Baptist, 65; St. John de Stanes, 65; St. Nicholas, 12, 44, 161, 303.
- Thanito, *see* Thanet.
- Tharpe, Margery, 16; Richard, 16.
- Thebold, Thomas, 266 (2), 267; Sulyard, his cousin, 266.
- Thenderden (Tenterden), 238.
- Theukesbury, Richard de, 260 (2).
- Thieullier, le, Sir John, 103.
- Thinne, John, Esq., 79; Joan, his wife, 79.
- Thomas, Anne, 4; Christopher, 15; Edmund, 29; Joan, 38; John, 4; Richard, 15; Robert, 38; *and see* Austen.
- Thomas, —, Clerk of Vicar of Tilmanstone, 105 (4).
- Thomlynson, Edward, 200 (2), 201 (2).
- Thompson, Anne, 25; Rev. B. P., M.A., 274; Elizabeth, 41 (3); John, 48; Robert, 25; Thomas, 273.
- Thoms, Ann, 23.
- Thomson, Master, of Dover Town, 241; *and see* Jagger.
- Thonge, 33.
- Thorington Church, Suffolk, 60, 61.
- Thorn, the Chronicle, 291.
- Thorne, Richard, 9; *and see* Hawkins.
- Thornehurst, Lady Barbara, 34; Sir Geoffry, 18; Dame Susan, 18.
- Thorneton, 108.
- Thornham, 24.
- Thornhill, Richard, 28; Samuel, 78 (2); Timothy, 28; Sir Timothy, 78; Elizabeth, his wife, 78.
- Thornton, Dr. John, Prior of Dover, 293, 294.
- Thoroughgood, Sir John, 77; Robert, 47.
- Thorpe, *Customale Roffense*, 196; *Reg. Roff.*, 72; Brian, 31; John, 27, 31; Robert, 27, 31.
- Thriallowe, de, Cecilia, 162 (8); William, 162 (4).
- Throwley, 23, 212.
- Thurston *alias* Hemnan, Joan, 10.
- Thurston *alias* Marten, Jane, 27.
- Thurstone, Thomas, 31.
- Thwaites, Anthony, 8; Jane, 8.
- Tibbott, Dionisia, 18; Robert, 18.
- Tibolt, John, 267.
- Tichbarne, John, 44.
- Tidman, Anne, 41; Henry, 41.
- Tilden, Elizabeth, 28 (2); Hopestill, 28 (2); John, 28 (2).
- Tilemerston, 69.
- Tilghman, Richard, 20; Thomas, 20.
- Tillesworth, William, 79; Joane, his daughter, 79.
- Tilmanston, Daniel de, 178 (3); Agnes, his daughter, 178.
- Tilmanstone, 109, 110, 111; Church of, 104-118; Court held at, 107; Vicarage house of, 115, 117.
- Tilmanstone, List of 45 Vicars of*, by Rev. T. S. Frampton, 104-118.
- Tilmaston, *see* Tilmanstone.
- Tindell, Elizabeth, 28; John, 28; Mary, 28; Susan, 28; Thomas, 28 (2).
- Tirrell, *see* Hayte.
- Tiverdico, Stephen, 84.
- Tiverton, Devon, 297.
- Tods, John, 45.
- Tolaste, Stephen, 4; Thomas, 4.
- Toller, Frances, 32; Thomas, 32.
- Tomlin, *see* Gunsley.
- Tomlyn, Hamon, 22; Joan, 22.

- Tonbridge, 3, 6, 9, 10, 11 (3), 13, 14 (4), 17, 18 (2), 19, 25, 26, 29 (2), 31, 33, 35, 36, 37, 38 (2), 46, 97 (3), 98 (2), 100 (2), 101, 103; Minister and Churchwardens of, 97; St. Mary Magdalene, Prior and Canons of, 187; St. Stephen's, 100; School of, 96, 97, 100; Master and Usher of, 96, 97, 98, 100.
- Tong, 68, 170, 178, 212.
- Tonges, *see* Tong.
- Tooke, Edward, 38; Nicholas, 36.
- Topley, Mr. W., F.R.S., *Geology of the Weald*, 152.
- "Totesclive" (Trottescliffe), 187.
- Totnes, Archd. of, 66.
- Toucestre, Galf'rus de, 70.
- Tournor, *see* Symcoke.
- Touy, Peter, 185; Thomas, 185 (2); Alice, his wife, 185 (3).
- Tower of London, St. John's Chapel in, 153.
- Tower Hill, 290.
- Towers, Dorothy, 35; Richard, 35; Stephen, 35; William, 35.
- Towes, Stephen, 33.
- Townsend, Henry, Esq., 79; Susan, his wife, 79.
- Treape, Anne, 44; William, 44; *and see* Jeffery.
- Treherne, *see* Wye.
- Trendhust', Walter de, 176 (4); Dionisia, his wife, 176 (2).
- Tresse, Hugh, 33; Judith, 33; Thomas, 33.
- Triburna *or* Kilmore, Ireland, Bishop of, 262 (2).
- Trice, Walter, 18; *and see* Pawley.
- Trinity House Company, 96.
- Tripoli, 76.
- Trolop, Catherine, 2.
- Troslyff, Troslyff, *see* Trottescliffe.
- Trot, Robert, 18.
- Trott *alias* Gibbons, Elizabeth, 18.
- Trottesclib, Trottesclyve, *see* Trottescliffe.
- Trottescliffe, 26, 140, 144, 187, 189, 191.
- Trottescliffe Church*, by Canon Scott Robertson, 211-218.
- Trottescliffe*, 58 *Rectors of*, by Rev. T. S. Frampton, M.A., 187-194.
- Truro, John, Lord Robartes of, 77.
- Tubman, Joan, 32; Martha, 32; Thomas, 12.
- Tucker, Agnes, 9.
- Tucker *alias* Web, Agnes, 9; Cecilie, 9; John, 9; Judith, 9; Mary, 9; Stephen, 9; Walter, 9; Xtian, 9.
- Tudeley, 6 (2), 7, 28, 39.
- Tuke, Sir Bryan, 248 (2).
- Tumber, *see* Eatenden.
- Tunbridge, *see* Tonbridge.
- Tunbridge Wells, Christ Church, 100; Holy Trinity, 100; St. James, 100; St. John, 100; St. Peter, 100; Rusthall, 100.
- Tunstall, 2, 20, 116 (2), 185 (2), 186.
- Tunstall, Margery, 45; William, 45.
- Turke, John, 33 (2); Richard, 2.
- Turnbull, Rev. John, M.A., xl, xlii.
- Turnepet, John, Junr., 177 (2); Matilda, his wife, 177 (3).
- Turner, Christopher, gent., 57; Ellen, 48; Joan, 22; John, 9; Mary, 27, 38; Richard, 27; Roger, 48; Sara, 9; Thomas, 114; William, 38; William, M.D., 112.
- Turroll, William, 238.
- Tusten, Elizabeth, 14.
- Twigg, Robert, M.A., 116 (3), 117.
- Twigge, Ralph, 22; Thomas, 22.
- Twisden, Sir Roger, 193; Thomas, 34 (2).
- Twiselton, John, 18.
- Tychemersh, John de, 214.
- Tyler, Ambrose, 13; Anne, 13; Robert, 218; Wat, 290.
- Tylhast *or* Tyle Host, 238.
- Tyllden, Mary, 2; Richard, 2.
- Tyllman, William, 209, 210.
- "Tylstone," 236.
- Tylthe, de, Richard, 161 (2); Robert, 161; William, 161.
- Tyndale, 186.
- Tyndall, Elizabeth, 13; Felix, 23; John, 13; Susan, 23.
- Tyndley, Anna, 8; Cornelius, 8 (2); Mercy, 8; Mildred, 8.
- Tynne, Samuel, 48.
- Tyre, 277.
- Tyse *alias* Rutton, Isaac, 16; Mary, 16.
- Udal, 83.
- Ufford, John de, Lord Chancellor, 276.
- Ufton, 186.
- Ulcombe, 34, 42, 179, 297.
- Ulster, 96.
- Upchurch, 33, 34, 39 (2), 50, 51, 52 (2).
- Upton, Anne, 41; John, 41, 209, 210; Nicholas, 209, 210.
- Urricke, *see* Hughes.
- Usk, Adam, L.L.D., 263 (2).
- Vaghan, William, 172; Johanna, his wife, 172.
- Vaghne, Robert de, 188.
- Vale Farm House, 73.
- Valentyne, Thomas, 241.
- Valey, Charles, 35; Jane, 35.

- Valoignes, Margeria de, 168 (3); Robert de, 168 (4); William de, 168.  
 Valpy, Rev. J. C. W., M.A., xl, xlii.  
 Vane, Edward, 4; Tabitha, 4.  
 Vasilovich, John, Emperor of Russia, Duke of Novogorode and Muscovy, 84 (2).  
 Vaughan, George, 28; Joan, 28.  
 Vaus, William le, 168 (2), 176 (2).  
 Vaux, Francis, 33; Jane, 33.  
 Vayrfeld, 178.  
 Veale, John, 10.  
 Venice, State of, 85.  
 Verehanger, Jane, 41; Paul, 41.  
 Verrier, Mary, 38; Richard, 38.  
 Vifeton, *see* Ufton.  
 Vicleston, John de, 163 (3).  
 "Villa Pontis Edulmi" [Edenbridge], 171.  
 Villanova, Elyan de, 105.  
*Villare Cantianum* (Philipot), 229.  
 Villiers, John, 2; *and see* Kettle.  
 Vincent, Dorothy, 29; John, 29.  
 Violat, Joan, 2; William, 2.  
 Violet, Humfrey, 27.  
 Virginia, 82, 91, 92 (2), 93 (3), 94 (4), 95 (2); Company, 92-95, 102; Charter of, 92, 93; Governor and Council of, 94; Treasurer and Consuls of, 102.  
 Viterbo, 277.  
 Volga river, 99.  
 Vologda, 88.  
 Vowe, George, 16; Joan, 16.  
  
 W., Capellanus Regine, 67.  
 Waddeslon, Bucks, 297.  
 Wade, Mary, 215.  
 "Wadeherst," 189.  
 Wadmore, J. F., Esq., xxxix (3), xlv, 82; *Kentish Plays*, xlii.  
 Waggin, Sarah, 31.  
 Waggon *alias* Waghorne, Edward, 12, 33; Joan, 12, 33.  
 Wakelin *or* Wakelyn, Benjamin, 32; James, 29, 32; Mary, 29, 32.  
 Waldeby, Marmaduke, M.A., 190.  
 Walden, Roger, 276.  
 Waldershare, 115, 236.  
 Wale, Thomas, 189.  
 Walker, Alice, 12; Henry Bachelor, J.P., *Records relating to removal of St. Martin's Church, New Romney*, 155-160; Isaac, 46; John, 2; Richard, 12; Thomas, 48 (2); William, 31; *and see* Draper and Holt.  
 Walkern, Herts, 58.  
 Wall, John, 38; Mury, 38.  
 Wallar, Richard, 158 (2), 160 (3).  
 Walldershire, 59.  
  
 Waller, Anthony, 22; Daniel, 25; Edmund, the poet, 93; Joan, 25; John, 22; Nicholas, 22; William, 17 (2).  
 Wallis, John, 32 (2), 41; *and see* Brooker.  
 Wallishe, Peter, 156, 157 (2).  
 Wally, John, 237.  
 Walmer, 230, 247; *Records of*, by Mr. Elvin, 253.  
 Walsham, John de, 168.  
 Walsingham, Elizabeth, 12; Nicholas, 12; Robert, 27; Sir Thomas, 59.  
 Waltam, Sim. de, 65.  
 Walter, Abigail, 15; Ann, 24; Richard, 15; William, 156, 157, 159 (2); *and see* Lance.  
 Walter, —, Vicar of Tilmanstone, 105 (8).  
 Walter *alias* Bullock, Martha, 16.  
 Walters, F. A., Esq., F.S.A., 197.  
 Walton, Henry, 16, 23 (2); Samuel, 16, 23.  
 Walvingham, George, 109.  
 Wandsworth, Surrey, 16.  
 Wapping, 217, 218 (3).  
 Ward, Arthur, 48; Elizabeth, 18; Jane, 45; Richard, 20; William, 18, 45.  
 Ward and Hughes, Messrs., 194, 214, 216.  
 Warde, Elizabeth, 11; John, 11; Hon. Mrs. Somerset, 118.  
 Wardegar *or* Wardeger, George, 12, 45 (2); Thomas, 12.  
 Wardon, 66 (3), 67.  
 Wardon in Sheppey, 65, 179.  
 Wardropper *or* Wardroppe, William, 191, 217.  
 Ware, Richard, 28.  
 Wareham, Valentine, 102.  
 Warehorne, 46, 47, 238, 239, 245.  
 Warkley, Devon, 8.  
 Warman, Thomas, 5.  
 Warner, John, and Sons, 275; Richard, 2.  
 Warren, Catherine, 22; Elizabeth, 79; John, M.A., 193; Richard, Esq., 79; Robert, 35; Rev. Samuel, 193; Thomas, 5, 216, 217, 249 (2); Timothy, 5; William, 22.  
 Warson, Elizabeth, 18; Thomas, 18.  
 Warwick, Earl of, 94, 95, *and see* Rich; John, 2.  
 Warwick *alias* Ashmore, Elizabeth, 2.  
 Waston, Richard, 261.  
 Waterbul, Agnes, 168 (3); Gilbert, 168 (2).  
 Wateringbury, 5, 6, 23, 25, 27, 138, 161.



- Waters, Elizabeth, 29.  
Waterton, Mr., on *Episcopal Rings*, 285 (2).  
Watkins, Sir David, 102, 103; John, 5; Susan, 5.  
Watling Street, 100.  
Watson, Lawrence, 25; Rebecca, 43; Richard, 25.  
Watton, William, 189.  
Waure, William de, 163, 182.  
Wautham *alias* Waltham, Walterus, 67.  
Wavell, Richard, 47.  
Way, Bridget, 35; Gilbert, 35.  
Waynemou, Humphry, 25.  
Wayte, John, 45; Philip, 29; Richard, 29; Susan, 45.  
Weald of Kent, the, 56, 237, 249.  
Web, *see* Tucker.  
Webb, Edward, 191; Elizabeth, 45; Hester, 35; James, 44; James, M.A., 193; John, 41 (2); Robert, 35; William, 238.  
Webbe *alias* Hickman, Judith, 14.  
Wednesborough, 29.  
Weever, *Funeral Monuments*, 261, 262.  
Weeks, Edward, 31; William, 45.  
Weekes, Ann, 35; Dionis, 31; Edward, 35; John, 31; Ralph, 19; *and see* Hill.  
Welby *alias* Clarke, Elizabeth, 26.  
Welde, de, Thomas, 171; William, 171 (3).  
Weldish, *see* Busbridge.  
Well, J. de, 65; Thomas, 263.  
Wellens, Margaret, 8; William, 8.  
Weller, Alexander, 9; Bridget, 48; George, 14; Joan, 14; John, 14, 48; Mary, 14; Thomas, 27.  
Welling, 17.  
Wells, Archdeacons of, *see* Fitz-Robert, Simon, *and* Wells, Hugh de.  
Wells, Anthony, 5; Elizabeth, 6; Henry, 38; Hugh de, 65 (4); John, 2, 159; Joseph, 48; Mary, 48; Silvester, 12; Walter, 12; *and see* Saunders.  
Welmeston, Bertinus de, 167; John de, 170 (3); Matilda de, 167 (3).  
Wember, James, 7.  
Wenderton, 49.  
Wengham, de, Hen., Bishop of London, 68 (6); Ric., 68; *and see* Wingham.  
Wengraue, 184 (2).  
" Wenifalle " (Windfield-Bank), 72 (2).  
Wenlakesburn, 188.  
Wericus, Abbot of Faversham, 195.  
West, Sir Francis Wyatt, 94; Hon. Mortimer Sackville, 274.  
Westenhanger, 82.  
Westerham, 3 (3), 7, 10, 11 (3), 17, 21, 22 (2), 23 (2), 28, 31, 32 (3), 35, 36 (2), 45, 48.  
Westgate, 168, 174; next Canterbury, 167.  
Westm', Edwardus de, 68.  
Westminster, 83, 161 (7), 162 (5), 163 (7), 164 (5), 165 (8), 166 (6), 167 (6), 168 (8), 169 (6), 170 (6), 171 (7), 172 (6), 173 (7), 174 (6), 175 (7), 176 (6), 177 (6), 178 (6), 179 (5), 180 (6), 181 (5), 182 (6), 183 (6), 184 (6), 185 (6), 186 (5), 199 (2), 217, 218 (2); Abbey, 276, 277 (2); Dean and Chapter of, 194; Pulpit from, presented to Trottescliffe, 216; Great Queen Street, 196; Hall, 62; Palace, 62 (2); Quarter Sessions of, 218; Refectory at, 260.  
Westminster, Matthew of, *Annals of England*, 260.  
Weston, Henry, 36; John, 9, 36; Margaret, 5, 9; Matthew, 9; Richard, 9; Susan, 5; *and see* Spence.  
Westram, *see* Westerham.  
Westwell, 41.  
Wetherall, Thomas, 7.  
Wharton, *Anglia Sacra*, 214.  
Wharton, Anne, 33; Bryers, 33; George, 33, 35; Judith, 21.  
Whary, Thomas, 32.  
Whary *alias* Mason, Jane, 32.  
Wheatly, Robert, 4; William, 4.  
Whetenhall, Anna, 35; Francis, 15; Henry, 35; Thomas, 15.  
Whit, John, 156, 157.  
Whitaker, W., F.R.S., 138 (2), 154.  
Whitbrooke, John, 76; Joane, his wife, 76.  
White, —, 226, 227; Mr., builder, 152; Anne, 48; Anthony, 41, 57; Christopher, 48; Elizabeth, 16; Gabriell, 57; George, 19; Isaac, 19; Jane, 27, 78; John, 15, 27, 78; Margaret, 48; Robert, 21; Samuel, 48; Steven the elder, 57 (2); the younger, 57; Susan, 21; Thomas, 48; Sir Thomas, 84; *and see* Norton.  
White *alias* Say, Anne, 12.  
White Hart, Southwark, 55.  
Whitechapel (Middlesex), 33.  
Whitehall, 88, 94.  
Whitehead, Gervas, M.A., 273 (6).  
Whiteheare, George, 19.  
Whitelock, Lord Commissioner, 217.  
Whitfield, 113 (2).  
Whitfield Church, Paper on, by Mr. Loftus Brock, xl.  
Whiting, Alderman, 63; Ingle, 63 (2); Martha, 63.

- Whitlawe, Christopher, 13.  
 Whitnall, George, 35 ; Thomas, 35.  
 Whitstaple, 41, 174.  
 Whitswere, Richard, 182 ; Beatrix, his wife, 182 (2).  
 Whitton, Francis, 18 ; George, 10 ; Henry, 3, 18 ; Thomas, 3.  
 Whytechurch, Edw., printer, 270.  
 Whyte, R., 59.  
 Whytecherche, John de, 188.  
 Wiborne, Benjamin, 18 ; Elizabeth, 18 ; Jane, 18 ; William, 18 (2).  
 Wickendale, Arminal, 8 ; Bridget, 8.  
 Wickenden, John, 13 ; Lucretia, 13 ; Margaret, 13 ; Thomas, 13 (2) ; William, 13.  
 Wickham, 52 ; East, 183 ; *and see* Keble.  
 Wickhambreux, 26, 47, 55 ; Saxon Cemetery at, 52.  
 Wickinge, Faith, 10 ; Francis, 10 ; Mary, 12 ; Prudence, 29 ; Richard, 29 ; Thomas, 12.  
 Wictrikesham, 67.  
 Widger, William, 18.  
 Widger *alias* Coule, Joan, 18.  
 Widgett, John, 32.  
 Wigan, Mr., Curate in charge of Trottescliffe, 216.  
 Wigenhal, Phil. de, 66.  
 Wiggins, Paul, 45.  
 Wihfred, King of Kent, 295.  
 Wikwane, Henry, 161.  
 Wilcocke, John, 35 ; Robert, 35.  
 Wilcox, William, 37.  
 Wilcox *alias* Dalton, Elizabeth, 23.  
 Wilcox *alias* French, Elizabeth, 25.  
 Wilcox *alias* Mun, Anne, 37.  
 Wilcoxon, Elizabeth, 32 ; Ralph, 32.  
 Wildebore, Henry, 33.  
 Wildernes Park, 275.  
 Wiles, William, 5.  
 Wilford, Sir Thomas, Kt., 38, 42.  
 Wilgress, Rev. J. T., 273.  
 Wilkinson, Bridger, 29 ; Bridget, 5 ; Horace, Esq., 274 ; John, 5 ; Mary, 29 ; Richard, 5, 38 ; Susan, 38 ; Susanna, 48 ; William, 5.  
 Wilkinson *alias* Bingham, Anna, 48.  
 Wilkinson *alias* Shepard, Willoughby, 5.  
 Wilks, George, Esq., xxxviii, xliii (2) ; *Barons of the Cinque Ports*, xliii ; *Early History of Hythe*, xliii.  
 Willaston, John, 264.  
 Willes, Stephen, 303.  
 Willesden, Middlesex, 78.  
 William I., King of England, 295.  
 William II., King of England, 153.  
 William, Thomas, 106 ; William, 190, 215.  
 Williams, Abraham, 25 ; Anne, 17 ; Cecilia, 17 ; Elizabeth, 20 (2), 45 ; Margaret, 17 ; Rebecca, 36 ; Robert, 17 (2) ; Samuel, 20 (2) ; Thomas, 17 ; Walter, 45 ; Warham, 36.  
 Willington, Edward, 35.  
 Willington *alias* Wilson, Elizabeth, 35.  
 Willis, Professor, 277, 281, 282.  
 Willisborough, 7.  
 Willoughby, Ann, 25 (2) ; Benjamin, 19 ; Christopher, 19 ; John, 19 (3) ; Kenelm, 48 ; Margaret, 19 ; Martha, 25, 48 ; William, 25, 48.  
 Willoughy, Kenelm, 38 ; Martha, 38.  
 Wilmington, 6, 15, 103.  
 Wilsford, Sir Thomas, Kt., 6 (2).  
 Wilsheire, Anne, 48 ; Elizabeth, 48 ; Margaret, 48 ; Thomas, 48.  
 Wilson, Adam, 14 ; Edward, 6 ; *and see* Pyner *and* Willington.  
 Wilton, Philip, 26.  
 Wilton *alias* Murky, Elizabeth, 26.  
 Wincheap, 134.  
 Winchester, 59, 277.  
 Winchester, Marquis of, Lord High Treasurer, 84.  
 Winchilsea, Lady, 116 ; Dowager Countess of, 118.  
 Wincote, Jeremy, 38 ; John, 38.  
 Winder, Carswell, M.A., 272 (2), 273.  
 Windfield-Bank, 72 (2).  
 Windsor, Catherine, 21 ; Frederick, 21.  
 Wingham, Hen. de, *see* Wengham.  
 Wingham, 23, 49 (3), 50 (2), 66, 68, 69 (2), 170.  
 Winter, John, 23 ; Martha, 47.  
 Winterton, George, 45 ; Mary, 45.  
 Wintreshull, Will. de, 69.  
 Wise, Mr., 222, 224 ; Sarah, 8.  
 Wiseman, Daniel, 10 ; John, 10 ; William, 3 (2) ; *and see* Jackson.  
 Withers, Richard, 17 ; Susan, 4 ; William, 17.  
 Witt, Robert, 48.  
 Wittersham, 3, 6, 12, 21, 39, 48.  
 Woddes, Edmund, 190.  
 Woden[es]berghe, 171.  
 Wodour, Laurence le, 172 (2) ; Sara, his wife, 172 (3).  
 Wodyn, Alan, 162, 163 (2).  
 Woking, 189.  
 Wolewych, Wolich, *see* Woolwich.  
 Wolfetche, John, 188.  
 Wollard, Joan, 27.  
 Wolleryge, William, 191, 215.  
 Wolsey, Cardinal, Secretary of, *see* Take, Sir Bryan ; John, 48.  
 Wolurynton, 169.  
 Wombwell, Anne, 38 ; Sampson, 16 ; Winifred, 16, 38.

- Wonham, Frances, 31; John, 31.  
 Wood, Anna, 35; Anthony, 58; Elizabeth, 16, 35, 41, 102; George, 16; James, 29 (2); Joane, 35; John, 10, 17 (2), 20, 30, 41, 114; John, D.D., 102; Mary, 48; Michael, 44; Nicholas, 35 (2); Nicholas, clk., 5; Richard, 18, 29 (3); Robert, 18, 35; Samuel, 18; Thomas, 5, 29; William, 48.  
 Wood *alias* Stacy, Mary, 11.  
 Woodchurch, 39, 42, 43, 45, 47, 48, 114, 238 (2).  
 Wooden *or* Wooden, Henry, 22 (2), 24 (2).  
 Woodgate, Alice, 12; Andrew, 35; Francis, B.A., 271-2; John, 9; Susan, 9; Thomas, 12; *and see* Stretefeild.  
 Woodhall, John, 102.  
 Woodham, *see* Wouldham.  
 Woodham Ferrers, Essex, 265.  
 Woodham Mortimer, 79.  
 Woodlands, 61, 222.  
 Woodruff, Mrs., 226, 227; Thomas, 226.  
 Woodstock, Richard of, 299, 302.  
 Woodville, Elizabeth, Queen of England, 292.  
 Woodward, Edward, 24; Henry, 38; Thomas, 38; William, 192 (2).  
 Woollett, Elizabeth, 45; Philip, 45.  
 Woolwich, 3, 12, 13, 15 (2), 17 (2), 20 (3), 21, 23, 24, 25, 27 (2), 28, 31, 36, 39 (2), 45, 46, 47, 48, 55, 179, 214.  
 Worcester, Bishop of, 194; *and see* Gray.  
 Workenan, Elizabeth, 29; John, 29.  
 Wornesell, 170.  
 Worrall, Joan, 13; Melchior, 13.  
 Worth, 47, 116, 150 (2); Hundred of, 240.  
 Worthington, John, 37.  
 Woteryngeburi, *see* Wateringbury.  
 Wouldham, 17, 32, 36, 149, 153 (2).  
 Wraight, Daniel, 38.  
 Wray, Sir William, 88.  
 Wriothesley, Anne, 17; Henry, 17.  
 Wrotham, 3 (2), 7, 8, 9, 10 (2), 12, 13, 35, 47, 58 (2), 68, 69, 70, 162, 172, 184 (2), 216, 264.  
 Wrotham, William de, Archdeacon of Taunton, 65 (4).  
 Wudeton, 67 (4).  
 Wulvinus, Clericus Com' Flandr', 65.  
 Wyatt's Rebellion, 59.  
 Wychem, 177.  
 Wychem Brewose, 172.  
 Wyehelyng, 179.  
 Wyddon, Cristoffer, 239.  
 Wye, 12 (2), 17, 41, 192 (3), 236, 237, 243; Fair at, 243 (4); Hundred of, 236, 240.  
 Wye, George, 20.  
 Wye *alias* Treherne, Mary, 20.  
 Wykham next Ledeneue, 164.  
 Wykkewane, Henry, 184.  
 Wyles, Anne, 5.  
 Wylhope, de, Mabilla, 163 (3); Richard, 163 (2).  
 Wylkyns, Roberd, 241.  
 Wylmynton, 164; next Derteford, 186.  
 Wymar, Will. de, 67.  
 Wyncham, John de, 168, 171, 176 (2).  
 Wyngold, Alice, 174 (2); Richard, 174 (3); Simon, 174 (3).  
 Wynnier, John, 106 (2).  
 Wynnifreth, Thomas, 39.  
 Wystowe, Thomas, 106.  
 Wytham, Will. de, 68.  
 Wythens, Francis, 38; William, 38.  
 Wythiott, Robert, Mayor of Faversham, 204, 206.  
 Wytrychesham, 182.  
 Wytrychyshamme, 163.  
 Yakens, Cloyce, 42.  
 Yalding, 6 (3), 10, 15, 19, 28, 45.  
 Yanson, William, 265 (2).  
 Yardley, Sir George, Governor of Virginia, 93, 94.  
 Yardlye, John, 14; Margery, 14.  
 Yarrow, Anne, 45; Henry, 45.  
 Yeate, Anne, 57; Frances, 57.  
 Yerri Slaue (Jaroslav), 88.  
 Yetminster Secunda, Prebend of, at Salisbury, 272.  
 Yfield, 71.  
 Yonge, le, Cristina, 169 (3); William, 169 (3).  
 York, 173; Archbishop of, 292; *and see* Gray; Dean of, 280.  
 Yorke, James, Bishop of Ely, 116.  
 Yorkshire, 265.  
 Young, —, Fisherman, 234; Bartholomew, 14; Edward, 40; Elizabeth, 29; Jane, 7, 25; John, 7, 10, 42; Mildred, 42; Nicholas, 33; Peter, 10; Rebecca, 14; Susan, 33; Thomas, 47; William, 29.  
 Younge *alias* Morgison, Joan, 47.







GETTY CENTER LINRARY



3 3125 00673 8849



